



THE COURT RECORDS OF THE
EAST INDIA COMPANY



48461
144

THE DAWN OF BRITISH TRADE TO THE EAST INDIES

AS RECORDED IN THE
COURT MINUTES OF THE EAST INDIA COMPANY

1599-1603

Containing an account of the formation of the Company

The first Adventure and Waymouth's Voyage
in search of the North-West Passage

NOW FIRST PRINTED FROM THE ORIGINAL MANUSCRIPT

BY HENRY STEVENS of VERMONT

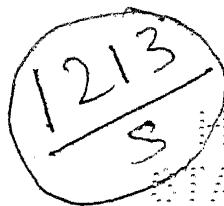
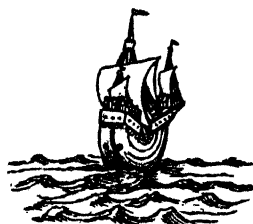


WITH AN INTRODUCTION BY

SIR GEORGE BIRDWOOD K^t CSI MD

Checked
1987

CHITRALPIT - 1062



HYDERABAD
STATE LIBRARY

LONDON

HENRY STEVENS & SON 115 ST. MARTIN'S LANE

Over against the Church of St Martin in the Fields

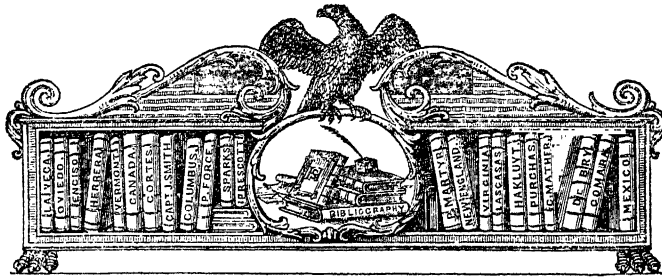
MDCCCLXXXVI



Acc. No.	4844
Class No.	H.177.
Book No.	36


QASABOYN
NABBLI ITATB

CHISWICK PRESS:-C. WHITTINGHAM AND CO., 100KS COURT,
CHANCERY LANE.



Checked
1987

PREFACE



THE original manuscript from which this volume is printed, is preserved in the India Office, London, where it is known as the first volume of the Court Minutes of the East India Company; and consists of 120 leaves foolscap folio, written in the old court hand of the Elizabethan period. Some few years ago it was sent, with other documents, to the Public Record Office to be calendared, and there fell under the notice of my late father, Mr. Henry Stevens of Vermont, who, ever watchful for new materials for history, especially American, immediately recognised its importance. Finding that only a very small portion had ever been quoted, he determined with the sanction of the Authorities of the India Office, to print it in full, and forthwith employed an expert to transcribe it exactly with all its peculiarities of spelling and contraction. This proved a work of time and of considerable difficulty, as the handwriting is extremely illegible in places, and in some cases several opinions were required to decipher certain passages.

- The transcript, on completion, was handed to Messrs. Charles Whittingham and Co. of the Chiswick Press, with instructions

to follow copy in the minutest particulars of spelling and contractions, a task which somewhat taxed their resources and ingenuity for peculiar types. The proofs, after careful correction with the transcript, were re-read with the original manuscript by an independent expert, and many and curious were the corrections which resulted.

Mr. Stevens's intention was to have written a lengthy essay by way of introduction, but he was unfortunately prevented by failing health and the pressure of other work. I may add, however, that from his memoranda it appears he was probably more interested in the volume from an American than from an Indian point of view. Perhaps this is pardonable when it is remembered how close were his sympathies and studies with the history and geography of the land of his birth; nevertheless, the importance of the British and Indian aspect of the volume must by no means be lost sight of. Finding that his memoranda were not sufficiently detailed to be capable of extension, Sir George Birdwood has kindly assented to my request to write an introduction.

Of the voyage for the discovery of the North-West Passage here recorded, very little has hitherto been known beyond the details given by Waymouth himself in his Journal, printed by Purchas, volume iii. pages 809-814. The present volume tends to contradict some of the statements there given, for in the opening paragraph of the Journal Waymouth says, his ships were "thoroughly victualled and abundantly furnished with all necessaries for a yeere and an halfe, by the right Worshipfull Merchants of the Moscouie and Turkie Companies," whereas we now learn that the expedition was undertaken at the sole instance of the East India Company, and certainly at first with some opposition from the Moscovie Company. George Waymouth was one of my father's most favourite subjects for study, and I have hopes that some interesting particulars respecting him may yet be gleaned from memoranda made for

c- the introduction to an account of another of his Voyages which
id is also in the press.

m Another point which greatly interested Mr. Stevens in this
pt volume is the mention of the 'May flowre,' and I have heard
ie him express a very decided opinion that the vessel here
referred to was undoubtedly the veritable Pilgrim Ship. The
ly mention of Hakluyt is also worthy of attention. On the
oy 29th of January 1600 (see page 123) he is referred to as
d, "Mr Hacklett the historiographer of the viages of the East
ly Indies," and "was required to sett downe in wryting a note
in of the principall places in the East Indies wher Trade is to be
is had to thend the same may be vsed for the better instrucçon
th of o^r factors in the said voyage," and on the 16th of February
r- (see page 143) we find that £10 was paid to him for his
ie "advyses." The further payment of 30s. for three maps on
his the same date, raises the delightful query as to what maps they
x- were, whether three different ones or three copies of Molyneux's
c- "true hydrographical description of so much of the world as
ge hath been hitherto discovered and is come to our knowledge,"
ie published just about this time and inserted by Hakluyt in some
oy copies of his 'Principall Navigations,' but of which only
ds some nine or ten specimens have come down to posterity.
ie The last copy came to light in 1881, when it realised £131 at
ps public auction. It would indeed be interesting if another copy
ill should turn up amongst the East India Company's records.

ill The letters printed on pages 265 to 283, are probably draft
as letters of the "Company of Levant Merchants," and they
le commence at the opposite end of the manuscript volume to
st the minutes of the East India Company. From the first letter
ge being dated March, 1599, while the first entry of the East India
or Company is September, 1599, it would appear that the book
:- originally belonged to the Levant Company, but was afterwards
or used by both companies in common. This tends to show that
the East India Company was partially an outgrowth of the

Levant Company, as several persons mentioned appear to have been prominent members of both Companies, notably Sir Thomas Smith, who held the office of Governor of each (see pages 62 and 281). Under these circumstances it was thought best to print these letters, although they do not pertain directly to the East India Company.

A word as to method of printing. The manuscript has been followed with the greatest possible care, though in one or two instances the greatest experts of the Record Office and others were at variance over a word or figure. The reader's indulgence is therefore requested should he discover an error. The words printed within brackets [] are struck through in the original as corrections, but have been printed here, as in many cases they tend to the better understanding of the sentence. The passages printed in italics are interlineated in the manuscript. The Index, which I undertook at my father's request, I have endeavoured to make as copious as possible.

HENRY N. STEVENS.





INTRODUCTION

"Qui mare tenent, eum necesse rerum potiri."—CICERO, *Ep. ad Att.*, x.



THE History of the East India Company is a work that has still to be written, although from its rise, at the close of the sixteenth century, to its disappearance thirty years ago, the Company was careful to provide all the necessary material for the task, and to place on formal record the simplest acts of its administration, and the reasons which prompted all its decisions. The value of these contemporary annals—for the Court Books, Factory Diaries, Consultations, and general correspondence, really constitute a continuous narrative—has been only impaired in a small degree by the ravages of time, and by the neglect of less careful custodians than the men who originally determined that their successors in office should gain by their example and experience, and that the Company itself should not suffer in the eyes of posterity from any ambiguity as to its proceedings. The present volume, printed as a labour

of love under the direction and at the charge of the late Mr. Henry Stevens, is, so far as print can be made a facsimile of manuscript, identical with the first Court Book kept by the adventurers trading to the East Indies, who received from Queen Elizabeth in the last year of the sixteenth century a patent, or charter, recognizing them as the East India Company, with a monopoly of trade and specified privileges for a given term of years.

The first entry is of the names of those persons who subscribed on 22nd September, 1599, to "the pretended voiage to the Easte Indias, the whiche it maie please the Lorde to psper;" and the last is the report of a committee meeting on 28th June, 1603. Within those four years is contained the germ of every triumph subsequently achieved in the seas and lands of the East. The committees to which the adventurers entrusted the guidance of their affairs not merely laid down the countries with which it was desirable to trade, and the English commodities for which their markets might provide a vent, but they dwelt upon the inconveniences of the long sea route by the Cape of Good Hope to India, and listened with approval to any project, however visionary, for bringing London nearer to the wealthy kingdoms of Asia. As will be seen, their hopes centred in the North-West passage, which Robert Thorne had been the first to advocate in Henry VIII.'s reign as furnishing a road to Cathay and India, and which long continued to dangle before the eyes of the Company as a glorious possibility, never realizing its promise until in our time the discovery has been made, and the feat

accomplished, not by naval skill and daring, but by the connexion of the two great oceans of the world by a line of railway. The early references to America contained in this volume will be of peculiar interest to the descendants of the Pilgrim Fathers of the *May Flower*,¹ who have so rapidly spread themselves over that mighty continent, and who have so brilliantly carried on the commercial traditions of the Mother Country of us all.

The present volume, the first Court Book, furnishes irrefragable evidence that the managers of the East India Company began their undertaking in a thoroughly practical and businesslike manner. They encountered a rebuff, however, on the very threshold of their enterprise, for after three meetings they were obliged to postpone their first voyage until the following year in consequence of the negotiations then in progress with Spain for the conclusion of a peace. The active life of the Company, therefore, did not commence until the meeting at Founders' Hall, on 23rd September, 1600, whereat it was announced that "it was her Ma^{ty}s pleasure that they should proceede in ther purpose." The first steps taken were the appointment of committees to select and purchase suitable vessels for the voyage, as well as the necessary stores and equipment. The *Susan*, or more

¹ The East India Company possessed in 1659 a ship called the *May Flower*, which I believe subsequently foundered in the Bay of Bengal. In my *Report on the Miscellaneous Old Records of the India Office* (H.M.'s Stationery Office, 1879), I ask whether it could have been the same ship as the *May Flower*, which landed the Dutch, Scotch, and English emigrants from Delft Haven, Southampton, and Plymouth, in New England, 25 Dec., 1620.

strictly the *Great Susan*, the *Heñtor*, and the *Assention*, were the first three vessels purchased, and then, after protracted bargaining with its owner, the Earl of Cumberland, the *Mare Scurge*, afterwards re-named the *Red Dragon*, was procured as the Admiral's ship. These four vessels constituted what is termed "the First Voyage," but a fifth, and much smaller vessel, named the *Guift*,¹ was added to them for the conveyance of some of the indispensable supplies of the squadron, and it was to be cast adrift at the discretion of the commander. The committees had to report to the Court every particular of their transactions with the owners of the ships, and these form the substance of the first half of the present volume. The inventories of the four ships named, given at pp. 15-20, pp. 22-4, pp. 42-4, are exceedingly curious, and mention everything on board from culverins and masts to "1 pease pott & 2 grid-irons." The *Mare Scurge*, of 600 tons burden, and twice the size of the next largest vessel of the fleet, the *Heñtor*, cost £3,700. The *Susan* was purchased for £1,600; but the prices given for the others are not stated. The *Guift* cost £300. These sums included everything on board, as well as the vessels themselves, and with regard to two of them it was stipulated that the seller should take back his ship at half price on its safe return.

The ships having been procured, the next thing was

¹ The received names of the ships here called *Mare Scurge*, and *Guift*, are *Malice Scourge* and *Guest*. The name of the *Assention* is, usually spelled *Ascension*.

to make them ready for sea, and this was done with all dispatch—the workmen on the *Mare Scurge* being allowed a barrel of beer a day to prevent their running to the ale-house. They were then provided with their proper companies, the *Mare Scurge* having 200 men, the *Hector* 100 men, the *Susan* 80 men, and the *Assention* 80 men. The sailors received two months' wages in advance, and the officers were treated in an equally liberal manner. Great care was shown in the selection of the latter, and when the Lord Treasurer made a special appeal for Sir Edward Michelborne to be employed in the voyage the Court firmly refused "to imploy anie gent," and requested "leave to sort ther busines wth men of ther owne quality." Captain James Lancaster was appointed Captain of the *Mare Scurge*, and Admiral of the Squadron. Captain John Middleton commanded the *Hector*, with the succession to the chief command in the event of Lancaster's death. Both these officers were also appointed principal factors. The Master of the *Susan* was Samuel Spencer, and of the *Assention*, Roger Hankin.

The Company had difficulties of its own. Some of the adventurers were not prompt in paying up their instalments, and in April, 1601, the Company was £7,000 in default, and had to appeal to the Lords of the Privy Council for special powers to deal with those that "shewe themselves remisse & vnwillinge to furnyshe there promysed contribuçons," and this request was granted. The order is a characteristic one, and will be found at pp. 165-6. The Company issued warrants

against the defaulters in accordance with this order, and we may assume that this summary mode of dealing was attended with satisfactory results as the subject gradually disappears from the Court Minutes.

On 1st May, 1601, the Court sanctioned the payment of "twentie merkes" to the King of Heralds for assigning Corporate Arms to the Company, but these were not the same Insignia¹ of Community, with the motto "*Auspicio Regis et Senatus Angliæ*," which, at a later date, became renowned throughout the East. Very stringent rules were also passed for the maintenance of order in the Court, and some of them would not be without their value in a more august assembly at the present day, as, for instance, the regulation providing that no brother of the Company should speak to any one matter "above three sundry tymes." The penalty of doing so was 3*s.* 4*d.*, a considerable amount in those days. Penalties of different amounts were inflicted for uncivil or intemperate speeches and behaviour, for interruptions, such as private whisperings, &c., for breaking silence when enjoined by the Governor, for

¹ The earliest armorial bearings of the East India Company known to me are those stamped on the back of the bound volumes of the older—seventeenth century—records at the India Office. They are very beautiful, the shield being divided into three bands, the uppermost bearing conventional red and white Tudor roses on a gold ground; the middle the conventional white lilies of France on a blue ground; and the lowermost, three quaint heraldic ships sailing all in a line on an azure sea. The supporters are a blue sea lion on either side. The crest is a terrestrial globe, beflagged right and left; and the motto "*Deus indicat*." And God did indeed fulfil the expectation of his trustful ones.

leaving the Court without permission, and the refusal to pay these fines or penalties entailed a term of imprisonment. For further information on these points the reader must be referred to pp. 201-4.

It was in June, 1603, that news was received through a Frenchman that left the English fleet at sea of its safe return to European waters, but the first Court Book contains only special reference to the arrival of the *Assention*, from the officers of which vessel several letters were read in the General Court held on 6th June, 1603. Ten days later the reward of five pounds was assigned to Mr. Middleton of Plymouth "for his paines ryding hether wth the first report of the coming of the *Assention* out of the East Indies." Special orders were sent down to Plymouth that the ship was not to break bulk until anchored in the Thames. Warehouses suitable for the reception of its cargo were taken, tithes were paid to the Lord High Admiral for a prize captured at sea, and on the 16th June the entrance of the vessel into the river was publicly announced. Six pounds had then to be paid for pilotage and £917 for customs to the King (for James I. had succeeded "Good Queen Bess"), before the adventurers were in a position to know how their first journey had prospered. The Court Book says modestly that it afforded encouragement for a second venture, but for more exact and detailed information concerning the return of the East India Company's first squadron from Asia the reader will refer to the passages themselves.

Very soon after the sailing of the first fleet for India

by the Cape of Bona Speransa, the project of discovering a route to the East Indies by the North-West Passage was brought before the Court by "one George Waymoth¹ a navigator." The subject was considered in a dual form—first, whether the Company would take it up and be at the charge of fitting out two or three pinnaces, and secondly, if it would not accept this direct responsibility, would it leave the matter to private men, and reward their discovery by the surrender of the trade by this route for certain years? Whether from fear of losing any of the privileges and advantages of the monopoly of trade with China and the East Indies, or from pure public spirit, it was determined that "the findinge out of the Northwest passage" shall be "consented unto for a voyage." The readiness of the Court to undertake this quest, and to seriously take up George Waymouth's idea can only be understood by realising the state of geographical knowledge at the time, and the hopes of the commercial classes of the discovery of new and short routes to the Indies as well as of new countries.

The discovery of the North-West Passage had been the first ambition of English navigators. Henry VIII.'s letters patent to John Cabot and his three sons in 1496 were for the discovery of this very route.² In the next reign Robert Thorne advocated the same project which Sebastian Cabot revived under Edward VI. and Mary, and the expedition of Sir Hugh Willoughby and Richard

¹ His name is afterwards spelt Waymouth and Waymouthe.

² See my *Report on the Miscellaneous Old Records of the India Office*, particularly p. 75 and pp. 91-92.

(
a
p
w
tl
r
a
C
o
p
p
n

al
ar

T
an
At
Vi
we
eq
lar
Pl
po
wl
dri
in
suc
ult
apj

Chancellor to the White Sea, partly a failure and partly a success, was really another attempt to solve the same problem. The voyages of Martin Frobisher, in 1576-8, were the first to give any tangible ground of hope in the discovery of an inlet on the coast of Labrador running westward, and he was "highly commended of all men for the great hope he brought of a passage to Cathaia." These different attempts made in the course of a century, were so many endeavours to realise the predictions of Seneca and Pulci.¹ The latter clearly prophesied that across the Atlantic would be discovered not only a new world, but a new route to the East.

Political considerations confirmed the traditions kept alive by the bolder geographers and men of science of antiquity, and also of the renaissance. Da Gama's dis-

¹ Luigi Pulci, 1431-1487, "sire of the half-serious rhyme":—

"But see, the sun speeds in his western path
To glad the nations with unexpected light."

There was a general looking forward in the thirteenth, fourteenth, and fifteenth centuries, to the discovery of the American and the Australasian continents. The lines of Dante, 1265-1321, in the *Vision of Purgatory*, in which he alludes to the Southern Cross, are well known. I believe that the leading minds of ancient Rome had an equally clear, if not even a clearer conception of the as yet unrevealed lands lying indefinitely beyond the Atlantic and Indian Oceans. Pliny (Bk. II., Chap. 65) positively asserts the existence of the Antipodes: and records (Chap. 67) the tradition of "certain Indians, who sailing from India" for the purpose of commerce had been driven by tempests into Germany. If the story had any foundation in fact, these Indians could only have been North American Indians, such as the Esquimaux. Seneca's hackneyed line: "Nec sit terris ultima Thule" is not so vague a prophecy of the Americas as it appears separated from the context (*Medea*, Act II., lines 370-

covery of the Cape route to the Indies had been to the benefit of a Portuguese monopoly, not of the commercial interests of Europe at large. For a century the Portuguese enjoyed as undisturbed a supremacy east of the Cape as the Spaniards had for three-fourths that period on the Spanish Main. When the English navy was in its infancy that of Portugal had reached its prime, and was, indeed, squandering the magnificent inheritance of Da Gama and Albuquerque. It seemed to English navigators and merchants that the only practical way of coping with the Portuguese in eastern seas was by the discovery of a new route thither of which England might claim and possess the sole right of usage. In the sixteenth century English naval enterprise found its chief impulse in this consideration, and when the next century was marked by the beginning of an East India Company whose programme was to compete with the Portuguese and Dutch—for the latter had also, and

380): and he really seems to have anticipated the advice of the American humourist in not prophesying before he knew, when his poetical vision of the New World is compared with a prosaic passage, which I believe is now brought to light for the first time in this connexion, from his *Quæstionum Naturalium Libri Septem*. Herein he distinctly states that the distance from the west coast of Spain to "the Indies" was so short, that it could be sailed over, if the wind was favourable, in a few days. His actual words are: "Curiosus spectator contemnit domicilii angustias. Quantum enim est quod ab ultimis litoribus Hispaniæ usque ad Indos jacet? paucissimorum dierum spatium, si navem suam ventus implevit." It was always the quest and invention of the Indies that inspired Columbus and his English successors in the exploration of the New World; and they but picked up the Americas and the greater part of the Australasias as unconsidered trifles by the way.

before us, embarked on the same undertaking—in a trade by the Cape route, there were many who turned with unconcealed longing to the earlier scheme, as holding forth the promise of easier and more complete success. It was in this hankering feeling after a monopoly and a sway not to be disputed that men like George Waymouth and other advocates of the North-West Passage found their best opportunity and argument.

Such were the prevalent views when Captain Waymouth proposed a fresh search for the North-West Passage, and obtained the sanction of the Court to his design. Although a fleet had sailed only a few months before by the Cape route, then new to Englishmen, the generality of the Company showed every disposition to patronise another attempt to open a route peculiarly dear to the English, and identified with their name. Yet even in this matter, an unexpected obstacle presented itself in the alleged prior rights of the "Muskovia Companie," the parent of the Russia Company of our time. Delays and objections ensued as to the respective privileges of the two Companies, and the deliberations of chosen delegates did not greatly further any practical or definite conclusion. The discussion might have continued indefinitely had not the East India Company taken legal opinion as to their rights, and finding them ample for the purpose in hand sanctioned the scheme as their "Second Voyage" to the Indies. Finding them so firm, the Muskovia Company waived their loftier pretensions, and proceeded to associate themselves in the enterprise. For the purposes of this voyage, a special

levy of one shilling for each pound deposited by the adventurers for the Cape experiment was ordered, and special terms, mainly dependent, however, on the result of his voyage, were made with Captain Waymouth. The objects of the journey itself are well expressed on pp. 198-9, whereat are recited some of the chief passages of Elizabeth's patent as well as the reasons which swayed the decision of the Court. The formal agreement between the Company and George Waymouth sets forth that the Governor and Company had deliberated on "the longe and tedious course w^{ch} hath benne hetherto houlden by all such as do trade or sayle from these parts of the world in to y^e East Indies alonge the coast of Europe and Africa by y^e Cape of Bona Esperansa and of the great adventures w^{ch} are borne in soe longe a viage by many kinds of daungers offered therin and beinge moved wth great hope that ther is a possibility of discovery of a neerer Passage into y^e said East Indies by seas by y^e way of the North-west yf the same were vndertaken by a man of knowledge in Navigaçon, &c. &c.," and had in consequence entrusted the task to Captain Waymouth. In a subsequent passage further details are supplied as to how it was thought this would be effected, and these constituted what would now be termed Captain Waymouth's sailing orders. He was "to "sayle toward the coast of Groynland into that part of the open seas w^{ch} is described in sundry generall mapps by y^e name of fretum Dauiæ and shall passe on forward in those seas by y^e northwest or as he shall fynd the Passage best to lye towards the parts or kinge-

domes of Cataya or China, or y^e *backside of America*." Queen Elizabeth attached sufficient importance to the undertaking to write a special letter to the Emperor of China and "Kathia," the use of the double names for the one country implying rather the excess, or cautious completeness, of diplomatic courtesy than geographical ignorance.

Considering the great expense to which the Company went in the matter, the many hopes that were based on the enterprise, and the confidence of the commander himself, the speedy, not to say the ignominious return of the expedition, was extremely disheartening. The Court Book throws no further light on the causes of the failure of this well equipped expedition to achieve what was not then known to be impossible, than to attribute it to the intrigues of the minister or preacher, Mr. Cartwright. But Captain Waymouth endeavoured, and not unsuccessfully, to convince the Court to overlook his failure, and to take up new schemes for the discovery of another route, not by the North-west, but by the South-west, or round Cape Horn. There is little doubt that he would have carried his purpose had he not allowed himself to be drawn into litigation with the Company about what he considered his just claims in the matter of the abortive voyage. These were firmly resisted, with the consequence that he failed not only to obtain his damages, but also to induce the Company to employ him on a fresh voyage, as had been intended.

The opposition of the Court to Captain Waymouth's demands and propositions was made the more inflexible

by the safe return of the ships that had sailed by way of the Cape of Good Hope. The arrival of the *Assention* showed where the practically useful route to the Indies lay. It had its difficulties, delays, and dangers, but in comparison with a mythical North-West passage it acquired greater substantiality as one prosperous voyage regularly succeeded another. Hudson, Button, and Baffin followed at short intervals, and with more favourable results, in the footsteps of Waymouth; but even their successes went to demonstrate the impracticability of the main purpose of their voyages, the opening of a North-West Passage. The first Court Book, characteristic in every particular and important in most, is historically curious as officially marking the first indication of the waning hopes of the school of Cabot and Frobisher, and the rising expectations, soon to be confirmed by facts, of that of Lancaster and Middleton, of Saris and Marlowe. The North-West Passage was a great idea based on an error of fact. The long and tedious route by the Cape was a magnificent certainty which supplied English naval skill and daring with their most profitable and glorious field of enterprise. The pretensions of the Portuguese to a monopoly being steadfastly repelled, the opulent trade with the Indies became the prize in a fair and open competition of merit and energy. The present volume is evidence, not of the triumph of the English Company, but of the way in which they made up their minds to deserve and win it. The fruits of the victory they ultimately secured, over all rivals, after a contest of two centuries, by the

open ocean round the Cape of Good Hope, have been retained unimpaired now that the narrow seas from Gibraltar to Aden have become, since the piercing of the Suez Isthmus, the general thoroughfare to the Indies; and if the North-West Canadian Pacific Railway should realise the anticipations of its authors the practical solution of the old North-West Passage problem would leave the English-speaking races victors still in the secular and mortal struggle of the leading countries of the civilised world for commercial ascendancy, and political existence. The states which through degenerate weariness and faint-heartedness in well doing, fail in this implacable competition are foredoomed to forced decay.

Undying then should be our gratitude to the founders of the East India Company, for they were indeed the pioneers of the unparalleled colonial and mercantile supremacy of modern England: and we may be sure that wherever

“The strong hearts of her sons”

are not borne down, as they have been, for well nigh a whole generation among ourselves, by the miserable sense of constantly reiterated public shame, but are kept up by the high hopes on which they are perennially nourished in the invincible Republic of the West, and in the proud dominions of the British Crown in the great South Sea, there the names of these middle class Elizabethan merchant adventurers,—who so well understood, when occasion called, how by transgressing, most truly to keep the moral law,—will be for ever

cherished and revered as of "brave men, and worthy patriots, dear to God, and famous to all ages."

Our own destruction, as a beneficent power among the nations, may be as inevitable, as our peril, arising mainly from the weakness of the historical instinct in the English democracy, at this moment seems imminent; but in the worst case we shall have bequeathed the secret of empire, in the New World and the Old, to more resolute inheritors of our common traditions and splendour.

GEORGE BIRDWOOD.

India Office, Westminster,

"Queen Elizabeth's Day" [17th November¹], 1886.

¹ The anniversary of the accession of "the Most Mightie and Magnificent Empresse Elizabeth" continued to be kept as a public holiday in England even within the last century, and it should still be so observed, at least in the India Office, and in British India, and the State of Virginia, in praise perennial of Her imperious Majesty's heroic memory.

"Cynthia prima fuit, Cynthia finis erit."

"Her deeds were like great glusters of ripe grapes
Which load the branches of the fruitfull vine,
Offering to fall into each mouth that gapes,
And fill the same with store of timely wine.

* * * * *

Her thoughts are like the fume of Frankincence,
Which from a golden Censer forth doth rise,
And throwing forth sweet odours mounts fro thence
In rolling globes up to the vaulted skies."



THE COURT RECORDS OF THE EAST INDIA COMPANY

The names of suche personēs as haue writtin withe there owne 1599
handes, to venter in the pretended voiage to the Easte Indias
(the whiche it maie please the Lorde to psper) and the Soñes
that they will adventure the .xxij. Septembꝛ. 1599. viz

1	S ^r Stephin Soame, L ^o Mayor London	l. 200	o	o
2	S ^r John Harte and George Boales	l. 1000	o	o
3	S ^r John Spencer viij ^o	l. 800	o	o
4	M ^r Nicholas Mosley alderman	l. 300	o	o
5	M ^r Paule Baynyng alderman	l. 1000	o	o
6	M ^r Leonarde Hallydaie alderman	l. 1000	o	o
7	M ^r Richard Goddard aldremen	l. 200	o	o
8	M ^r John Moore alderman	l. 300	o	o
9	S ^r Stephen Soame. Ric ^d Carter, &c ^o	l. 400	o	o
10	M ^r Edward Holmden alderman	l. 500	o	o
11	M ^r Robarte Hampson alderman	l. 300	o	o
12	M ^r Richard Staper	l. 500	o	o
13	M ^r Thomas Symonds	l. 200	o	o
14	M ^r John Eldred	l. 400	o	o
15	Robarte Cox grocer	l. 250	o	o
16	Nicholas Leatt yremonger	l. 200	o	o
17	Thomas Garwaye drap	l. 200	o	o
18	George Holman grocer	l. 150	o	o
19	Thomas Hiccocke	l. 100	o	o
20	Robarte Sandye grocer	l. 200	o	o
21	Nicholas Pearde cloatheworker	l. 100	o	o

1599 22	Thomas Edwardes	l.	200	0	0
23	Nicholas Barnesley grocer	l.	150	0	0
24	William Dale	l.	100	0	0
25	Nicholas Linge	l.	100	0	0
26	Nicholas Style groß	l.	200	0	0
27	Lawrence Greene	l.	200	0	0
28	Edwarde Collins clotheworker	l.	200	0	0
29	ffraunces Cherie vintener	l.	200	0	0
30	Oliver Style grocer	l.	300	0	0
31	Richarde and James Wyche	l.	200	0	0
32	Thomiis and Robte Midleton. Robt Bateman	l.	500	0	0
33	Nicholas ffarrer skynner	l.	200	0	0
34	ffraunces Terrell	l.	200	0	0
35	Thomiis ffarrington vintener	l.	200	0	0
36	Richard Wragge	l.	200	0	0
37	Richarde Aldeworthe	l.	200	0	0
38	William and Ralfe fireman	l.	300	0	0
39	William Romney	l.	200	0	0
40	Wilm Paule. George Caffynge	l.	300	0	0
41	John Newman. Reinold Greene	l.	200	0	0
42	John Woodward yremonger	l.	300	0	0
43	Baptiste Hick mercer	l.	400	0	0
44	Richarde Cockain and Comjs	l.	3000	0	0
45	Clement Mosley. Jerome Suger	l.	250	0	0
46	Richarde Stephens	l.	200	0	0
47	Thomiis Wheeler. Larence Wethrall	l.	200	0	0
48	William Chambré. Wilm Stoane	l.	500	0	0
49	Wilm Adderley and m ^r . thomiis Henshawe	l.	300	0	0
50	Thomiis Cambell. Miles Huberd	l.	200	0	0
51	M ^r Wilm Garway drap	l.	500	0	0
52	Richard Cocke grocer	l.	200	0	0
53	Ralfe Hamor nitchüttailor	l.	200	0	0
54	Walter ffletcher	l.	200	0	0
55	John Robinson senior nitchüttailor	l.	200	0	0
56	Leonarde White	l.	200	0	0
57	M ^r Thomas Cordell merç	l.	300	0	6
58	M ^r Richarde Wiseman goldesmithe	l.	200	0	0

0	59	Richarde Browne &c°	l.	500	0	0	1599
0	60	Roger Owfield	l.	300	0	0	
0	61	Willm and Edward Turner	l.	200	0	0	
0	62	Thomas Cutteler grocer	l.	200	0	0	
0	63	Edwarde Jaymes	l.	200	0	0	
0	64	Robarte Bell John Potter	l.	200	0	0	
0	65	John Highlord and John Marris	l.	200	0	0	
0	66	Willm Gore, and John Gore	l.	300	0	0	
0	67	Richarde Howse and Henrye Robinson	l.	200	0	0	
0	68	Thoñs Bostocke. John Ramridge	l.	200	0	0	
0	69	Roger Howe	l.	200	0	0	
0	70	Willm Harrison, and W ^m Bonde m̃chñtay	l.	200	0	0	
0	71	M ^r Robarte Lee alderman	l.	300	0	0	
0	72	John Buzbridge. James Turner	l.	200	0	0	
0	73	Vrye Babbington	l.	200	0	0	
0	74	M ^r Thoñs Smithe haßrdasher	l.	200	0	0	
0	75	Nicholas Crispe and comp̃	l.	200	0	0	
0	76	Richarde Burrell groc̃ &c°	l.	200	0	0	
0	77	John Hewett	l.	333	6	8	
0	78	John Cornelis goldesmithe	l.	200	0	0	
0	79	Willm Hallidaie merç. John Duckett	l.	200	0	0	
0	80	Humfrey Wymers. Richard Edmonds	l.	200	0	0	
0	81	Augustine skynner. Robte Brooke. tho. Westray	l.	300	0	0	
0	82	Thoñs Haies. Robte Barley. Mathew Hamond	l.	300	0	0	
0	83	Rowland Backhouse. barth and edw'd Barnes	l.	400	0	0	
0	84	S ^r Richard Saltonstall and his children	l.	200	0	0	
0	85	John Coghill Henrye Parkehurste	l.	200	0	0	
0	86	Thomas Juxon groc̃	l.	200	0	0	
0	87	Richard Barrett Willm Allen merç	l.	200	0	0	
0	88	Barthilmew Barnes Edw. barnes. Row. backhous	l.	000	0	0	
0	88	Thoñs Eaton Willm Essington	l.	200	0	0	
0	89	John Cowp notarye	l.	200	0	0	
0	90	James Deane drap	l.	300	0	0	

1599	91 John Coombe	l. 200	0	0
	92 John Swynerton Junior	l. 300	0	0
	93 Giles Doncomb. Ri&d Welbye	l. 200	0	0
	94 Edmond Nicholson gro&	l. 200	0	0
	95 Henrye Bridgeman letherseller	l. 200	0	0
	96 John Suzan Samewell Garrard	l. 200	0	0
	97 Wil ^m Barrell Walter Porter	l. 400	0	0
	98 Wil ^m Ofkeley the elder	l. 200	0	0
	99 John Harbie skynner	l. 200	0	0
100	Ralfe Buzbie grocer	l. 200	0	0
101	Henrye Poalstedd george Whitmor	l. 200	0	0
		<hr/> l. 30133 6 8		



An assembly of the psons heervnder named holden the xxiiijth
of September 1599.

S ^r John Hart knight	Nichias Style
M ^r Ald ⁿ Moseley	Edward Collins
M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannyngr	ffrauncis Cherie
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	Richard Wiche
M ^r Ald ⁿ Godderd	Robt Middleton
Richard Stap	Nichas fferro ^r
Thomas Middleton	Thomas ffarrington
Richard Wyseman	Tho ⁿ is Haiyes
John Highelord	Austin Skynner
W ^m Rumney	Richard Aldworth
Tho ⁿ is Symondes	W ^m freman
John Eldred	Raphe freeman
Robt Cocke	Reynold Greene
Nichias Leet	Babtist Hecks
George Holman	Richard Cockein
Thomas Hickock	W ^m Cockeyn
Robt Sandie	Clement Moseley
Nichias Pierd	Richard Steephens
Thomas Edwardes	Thomas Wheeler
Nichias Lynge	W ^m Chambers

Thomas Henshawe
 Thoñs Cambell
 Riç Cockes
 Walter ffletcher
 Leonard White
 Riç Browne
 W^m Turno^r
 Robt Bell

Riç Howse
 Hen^r Robinson
 Thoñs Bostock
 Roger Howe
 Joⁿ Busbridg^e
 Vry Babington
 Nich^o Cryse
 Joⁿ Cornelis

1599
 24 Sept.

Thoñs Backhouse



HEREAS the severall psons abovenamed together wth divers others whose names ar Regestred in the begynnynge of this booke, by the suffraunce of almightie god after Royall assent of o^r Sovereigne Lady the Queenes most excellent Ma^{ie} first therunto had and obteyned, do entend for the hono^r of our native Cuntrey and for thadvancement of trade of merchaundize wthin this Realme of England vppon ther severall adventures accordinge to the severall proportions of the sommes of money by them severally sett downe and inregistred vnder ther owne handes, To set forthe a vyage this present yere to y^e Est Indies and other the Ilandes and Cuntries therabout^e and ther to make trade by the sale of suche commodities as vppon further delibation shalbe resolved to be provided for these part^e or otherwyse by buying or barteringe of suche goodes wares jewelles or m^{er}chaundize as those Ilandes or Cuntries may yeld or afforthe. And for the better ordering and disposinge of the said viage intended and for thencoragem^t of all suche as have already determined to adventure in the same or shall before the viage set forthe determine to adventure therin, They have thought it meet to direct them selves by certen Rules and orders to be holden and observed aswell in the preparinge of suche shipping^e as shalbe thought fitt for this enterprize as of all other provision of wares merchandize bullion and suche other thinges as are to be provided and adventured in the same. And therfore at this assemblie it is agreed ordeyned and resolved as followeth.

1599
24 Sept.

First that noe ship shalbe receavid to be brought in by any adventuro^r in this viage to be employed in the same as his stock or portion of adventure at any rate whatsoever.

Also that all shipping^g to be imploied in this viage shalbe bought and provided by suche as shalbe therto appointed for ready money onlie.

That noe commoditie shalbe accepted in the said viag^e to be brought in as any mans portion of adventure but that all goodes wares and other thinges shalbe bought and prepared by suche as shalbe thervnto appointed as Comitties and directors of the said viage, for the buying^g and providing^g of shipping^g and merchaundize.

And this assemblie do electe nōiate and appoint theſe fifteene persons heervnder named Comitties or director^s of this viage to manageorder and direct the affaires belonginge to the same aswell concerning sewte to be made to her ma^{ty} for sole priviledg^e to be graunted to these adventuro^{rs} for soe manie yeres as can be obteyned and for such ymūiities and freedoms of Custome and other tollerations and favors as may be gotten as also for the providing for shippinge wares and merchaundize to be adventured in the said viage, Ratefying^g and allowing whatsoever the said Comitties or directors of the said viage or the greater nūber of them shall do or agree vppon in the premisses provided nevertheles that no factor or other officer to be imployid in the viage shalbe admitted or appointed therto but by a generall Assemblie of the adventuro^{rs} and ther elected by the consent of the greater nūber of them [elected] assembled.

Comitties or y^r Directors of y^e Viage.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Godderd	M ^r Tho Symondes
M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore	M ^r Nich Style
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Nich Lyng
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r Rich Wiche
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Tho Midleton	M ^r W ^m Cockin
M ^r Tho Cambell	M ^r Nich Leet
M ^r Rich : Wiseman	

And the said Assemblie have chosen for ther Threſrs for the receaving and payiḡ of the moneys imployed in the same M^r John Highlord and m^r W^m Romney vnto whose handes the contributions of everie severall adventuro^r in the viage is to be brought in at two severall payment[℥] videlt the first payment by the of November and the seconde paym^t by the of December.

1599
24 Sept.
Treasurer

It is resolved at this assemblie that from henceforth no adventuro^r in this viage shalbe re^d to adventure in the same for a lesse soḡme then 200^{li}.

And it is generallie agreed that ther shalbe brought in to the handes of the Threſrs wthall expedition for the defrayiḡ of some present pettie charges that shall be expended in the affaires of the said viage xijd vpon everie C^{li} sett downe and to be sett downe vpon every mans portion of adventure to be collected by him that warneth the adventuro^{rs} to ther assemblies or otherwyse to be brought in by them selves to the Threſs.



At an assemblie of the Comitties or y^e directo^{rs} of the viage the xxvth of Septemb^r 1599.

M^r Aldⁿ Godderd

M^r Aldⁿ Moore

M^r Rich: Staper

M^r W^m Garway

M^r Nich Style

M^r Tho Symondes

M^r Rich Wiche

M^r Tho Cambell

M^r Roger Howe

M^r W^m Cockin

M^r Nich Lyng

M^r Nich: Leet

1599
25 Sept.



THESE Committies to whom the direction of the affaires of the viage is comitted beinge assembled together doe devide the present busines of the said viage to be followed and solicited by some of them at the Courte for the obteyning^ḡ of a priviledge and other liberties and freedomes therto belongiḡ and by some of them in surveyiḡ and seekiḡ out of suche shippinḡ as is thought

1599
25 Sept.

meet for the viage to w^{ch} severall employm^{ts} the said psons by mutuall assent *have agreed* to vse ther travell, vīz.

to sollicite y ^e ll. of y ^e Councell	to seek for shippes
M ^r Ald ⁿ Godderd	M ^r Nich: Style
M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore	M ^r Tho Symondes
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Rich: Wiche
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Nich Lyng
M ^r Tho Cambell	M ^r Nich: Leet
M ^r Tho Middleton	M ^r W ^m Cockin
M ^r Rich: Wiseman	

And it is resolved that a petition shalbe exhibited to y^e LL. of her ma^{ty} most honorable privy Counsell in the name of the adventuro^r shewing ther honors that divers merchaunt^e induced by the successe of the viage pformed by the Duche nation [who] and beinge informed that the duchemen prepare for a newe viage and to that ende have bought divers ships heere in England, were stirred vp wth noe lesse affection to advaunce the trade of ther native Cuntrey then the duche merchaunt^e were to benefite ther Comon wealthe, and vppon that affection have resolved to make a viage to the est Indias yf her ma^{ty} wilbe pleased to add to ther entention the better to pforme the enterprise, these severall petitions or Request^e following^e vīz.

To graunt to the adventures a priviledge in succession and to incorporate them in a Companie for that the trade of the Indias being^e so farre remote from hence cannot be traded but in a Joint and a vnyted stock.

That the shipping^e of the adventuro^r being^e prepared for ther viages be not staid vppon anie pretence of [anie] service for y^t the stay of one moneth loseth the oportunitie of a whole yeres viage.

That it may be lawfull for the adventuro^r anie Sta^t notwth-standing^e to sende out forrein Coyne, and yf ther shalbe a want of forrein Coyne to furnishe this present viage that ther may be quyned in her ma^{ty} mynt so mucche forrein quyne as shall supply the want out of suche bullyon or plate as shalbe brought in by the adventuro^r or by ther meanes.

That freedome of Custome be humblie requirid for all suche goodes as are carried out in 6 viages the rather for that many experiment^l are to be made before the Cuntrey shalbe fitted wth marchaundize vendible ther, and for that also the Duche m^{ch}chant^l for ther better encoragem^t are freed for divers yeres bothe of Custome outward and inwarde



An assembly of Committies holden at m^r Aldⁿ Godderd the 4 of october 1599. 1599
25 Sept.
4 Oct.

M^r Aldⁿ Godderd

M^r Rich: Wiseman

M^r Aldⁿ Moore

M^r Tho Symondes

M^r Rich: Staper

M^r Rich: Wiche

M^r W^m Garwey

M^r Roger Howe

M^r Thomas Cambell

M^r Nich Lyng

M^r Tho Middleton

M^r Nich: Leet



PETITION havinge bene deliuered to y^e Ll of her Ma^{es} most honorable privie Counsaill accordinge to the agreement of the [said] Comitties in the last conference and the Ll havinge re^d the same and favoringe thenterprise promysed ther furtheraunce to her Ma^{ie} for the obteyning^g of the thinges seet downe in articles mencōned [to] in the said Petition This assemblie doe resolve that a present course is to be taken to sollicite ther honors againe for her Ma^{es} answer to the said Petition and articles and to that end the psons herevnder named are appointed to goe to y^e L. Th^{er}er and M^r Secretary yf they be in Towne and yf not to goe to the Co^rte to sollicite ther honors and the residewe of Ll at the counsaill boarde.

M^r Rich Staper

M^r Tho Midleton

M^r W^m Garwey

M^r Rich: Wiseman

M^r Tho Cambell

M^r frauncis Chery



1599
16 Oct.

The 16 of october 1599 an assembly of y^e Comitties.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Godderd	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Rich : Wiche
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r W ^m Cockin
M ^r Thomas Cambell	M ^r Nich Leet
M ^r Tho Symondes	M ^r fra : Chery
M ^r	Hacklett



PPON the reporte of divers Comitties who have bene at y^e Court of her Ma^{ty}s gracious acceptaunce of the viage and vppon like reporte that the Ll. do require that some of the Principall of the ad-venturors shuld resort to y^e Court to morrowe to receave ther honors order for o^r further proceedinge It is ordered that the psons hereafter named shall repaire to the Court to attend ther honors direction at the Counsell boarde and as they shall finde fitt oportunitie to tender a Petition to ther honors conteyning thes severall request^s followin^g vīz.

That ther Ll. would by ther ho: order of ther assembly at the Counsell boarde geave the Companie a warraunt to proceade in the viage assuringe assuring them that they shall not be impeached in the same.

That they may have Warraunt to carry out in this first viage wthout charge v m^l weight of Bullion at the least.

That they may proceade wth the drawing^g and preparin^g in a redines of a graunt of priviled^g vppon suche point^s as shalbe reasonable and fyt for suche a trade.

The Comitties above mencōned appointed to Solicite the Ll. for these favo^{rs} are

M ^r Cordell	M ^r Chery
M ^r Stapers	M ^r Symondes
M ^r Midleton	M ^r W ^m Cockin
	M ^r Leet

M^d that by reason of a treatye of peace in hand betwene the Queenes Ma^{ty} and the kinge of Spaine the Company solicitin^g awarraunt from the ll. that they might p^{ro}ceade in ther viage

wthout anie impeachem^t; notwthstanding^g the said treaty and that by reason [of] thereof they shuld not be staied when ther shipping^g was p^pared the ll. denied to geave them suche a warraunt as thincking it *more* beneficiall for the generall state of m^{ch}aundize to enterteyne a peace then that the same shuld be hindred by the standing^g wth the spanishe Comissioners [to breike the peace to holde the] for the mainteyning^g of this trade to forgoe the oportunity of the concluding^g of the peace. Whervpon the adventuro^{rs} fearing^g lest after they were driwen into a charge they shuld be required to desist ther viage did proceade noe further in the matter for this yere but did enter into the preparation of a viage the next yere following^g as hereafter may appeare.

1599
16 Oct.



At an assemblie in the ffounders hall the 23 of Septembe^r 1600.

1600
23 Sept.



HEREAS divers merchaunt^e whose names are registred in the begynning^g of this booke for the honor of ther natyve Cuntrey and for thadvancem^t of the trade of merchaundize wthin this realme of England vpon ther severall adventures apportioned and sett downe of ther voluntarie assent have vndertaken to sett forthe a viage for the discoverye of the trade of the East Indias and to that ende have Solicited the Ll. of her ma^{ty}s most honorable privy Councell to move her most Excellent ma^{ty}e for her gracious and royall assent to the said enterprise and for to further the same wth a graunt of [a] priviledge and other tollerations and favors [fytt] for the advancem^t of the said trade. And wherasthe said Ll. favoring^g so honorable an [enterprise] *attempte* have *accordinglie* moved her most excellent ma^{ty}e for her gracious assent in this behaulf and having^g founde her ma^{ty}e gratusly inclyned to [further the said viag^e] the furthering^g of the same viage and [to graunt] ready to graunt vnto the petition of the said adventuro^{rs} touchin^g the p^{ti}cle^r demaundes by them exhibited [in ther petition] did directe ther L^{tes} to the said

East India
[ship]
Viage

1600
23 Sept.

Adventuro^{rs} [encoragin^g them to proceade in ther purpose] signefying^g therby that it was her ma^{ty} pleasure that they shuld proceade in ther purpose assuring^g them that [noe occasion whatsoever shuld] they shuld not be staied or phibited therin [by any pretence of warres] wishing^g them to accepte of ther Certefycat of her ma^{ty} pleasure as an earnest of a further warraunt w^{ch} afterwarde shuld be to them graunted by her ma^{ty}. Whervppon the said adventuro^{rs} in full and ample nūber assembled did geave ther generall Consent by erecting^g of handes (the [matter] *question* being^g putte to scruteny) that they would [proceade] *goe forward* in the [said voiage preparation of the] said viage, and to thende that they might the better dispose thereof and of *all* preparations necessarie for the same bothe for shipping^g merchaundize and money to be imployed therin they did [electe and chuse] *make choice of* the severall psons hereafter named to be Comitties and Directors, of all the [busines] preparations and busines concernin^g the said viage Reposing^g them selves wholly vppon ther fydelities [for the pre] and provident handling^g and ordering^g thereof w^{ch} Comittyes or the greatest number of them, from tyme to tyme assembled are [to] by the ge^{ra}ll Consent of the said adventuro^{rs} aucthorysid and warraunted accordin^g to ther discretions to *sett forth* and manage the whole viage vppon the proportion of stocke and adventure ge^{ra}lly Contributed and sett downe [by all the adventurors], and vppon any occasion [or necessarie service to b] for the furtheraunce of the said viage to vse the helpe of anie adventuro^r in any imploy^{mt} requiring^g the same in tyme convenient.

Comitties
or directors
of the Viage

M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannynge	M ^r Rich. Wyseman
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r fra : Chery
M ^r Ald ⁿ Goddard	M ^r Allabaster
M ^r Ald ⁿ Smyth	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Rich. Staper	M ^r Rich : Wyche
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Jo Eldred
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r Jo : Bate
M ^r Lancaster	M ^r W ^m Chamber

M^r Harryson



Phe
perc
find
Sus:
so c
asse
nyn
exhi
vpp
torr
her
her
[.
and
Rec
flow
as t
they
mos
]
reto
[anc
m^r
Adi
Dej

The 25 of Septemb^r 1600.1600
25 Sept.M^r Aldⁿ Bannyngh
M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday
M^r Staper
M^r Wiseman
Capten Lancaster
M^r HoweM^r Chambers
M^r Wiche
M^r Harryson
M^r Eldred
M^r Jo Bate
[M] Capteyn Davies

HE [parties] Comitties above named or the most of them having bene yesterday at Wolw^{ch} [debt] Deptford and Reddereth to viewe the severall shippes called the [Assention] Susan, the Globe the Paragon, the Phenix the Newcastle ship the Lioness the May flowre the Prousporous the Rowe Buck, and havinge pvsed them severally doe finde of the said shippes in respecte of ther burthens, that the Susan is the most [fittest] strongest and greatest burthen and so consequentlie most fittest for this viage and therfore in this assemblie [proceeding] proceeded to bargaine wth m^r Aldⁿ Bannyngh for the same ship wth her furniture expressed in the Inventory exhibited and did agree wth him for the same at the rate of 1600^{li} vppon condition that he shall receive her againe vppon her retorne from the viage wth suche furniture as she shall bring wth her at the rate of 800^{li} the w^{ch} he vndertaketh to geave for her againe.

The Susan
boughtthis condi-
cion is dis-
charged and
a sale in
writing seal-
ed from m^r
Aldⁿ the 24
Januarie
1600

[And it is agreed that m^r Garway m^r Wyseman m^r Chery and m^r Howe shall goe downe this afternone to Deptforde and Reddereth to reviewe the Globe the Newcastle ship the may flowre and the prosperous and to make choice of suche of them as they shall thinke fittest for the said vyage and as neare as they can to drive a prise of suche of them as they finde to be most fittest for ther vse.]

The L. Admirall being rode into Wilshire and the messenger retornid from the court w^{thout} delivering the l^{re} directed to him [and] m^r foulke Gryvell Th^{er} of the Navye being moved by m^r Chery and Richard Wright for his furtheraunce in the L Admiralls absence for the vse of the Dockes of Wollw^{ch} and Deptford resorted hether to this assembly and promysed them

l^{res} to my
l. O a mes-
senger sent
about y^e vse
of the doc-
kes

1600
25 Sept.

to sende a messenger into wilshire wthall speede to my L. Admirall for his assent and that he in the meane tyme would take order the dockes shuld be prepared and made ready that the shippes may taken in at an instant after retorne of my L. aunswer.

Surveyors
for the pre-
paring of the
shippes

It is ordered by the said Comitties that to everie ship that shalbe imployed in this viage ther shalbe 4 surveyors that shall take charge of the survey of eche ship in the sheething build- yng^e and all other provisions and to the shippes already bought [and apointed] these psons are severally appointed viz.

Surveyors for the Hecto^r

M^r Wiseman M^r Leate
M^r Burrell M^r [Pierde] Pierd

Surveyors for the Assention

M^r Garway M^r Hamersley
M^r Bostock M^r [Lyng] Lyng

Surveyors for y^e Susan

M^r Aldⁿ Bannyng Captein Middleton
M^r Tho Richardson M^r [Lyng] Highlord

And it is ordered that the said [Comitties] *surveyor^e* being^e apointed to the said shippes shall have aucthority [to] according^e to ther discretion wth thadvise of the Carpenters to supply all defectes and [necessarie] repations and all other necessarie *provi- sions* of suche shipping^e as they are severally appointed vnto [and all other necessa]



The 26 of Septemb^r 1600.

1600
26 Sept.

M^r Aldⁿ Bannyng M^r W^m Chambers
M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday M^r Rich: Wiche
[M^r] Captein Lancaster M^r Harryson
Capteyn Davies M^r Wysemen



FFER was made to thes Comitties by M^r ferrers and m^r Toppesfelde of a hulke called the Phenix of the burthen of Tuns at the prise of 1400^{li} and to take her againe for 700^{li} at her retorne or els at xijc^{li}

ready
consid
M^r
Comi
for th
meeti
ship a
It
apoin
them
adver
M^r
to th
les fe
seth

A m
m
m
A f
m
A b
s
A i
t
A t
A i
g
A j
A i
A i
A

3
4

ready wthout condition to take her againe w^{ch} offer is to be considered of and respited vntill another meeting. 1600
26 Sept.

M^r Alderman Bannynge is entreated by the residue of the Cōmitties nowe assembled to deale wth m^r Alderman Holmeden for the sale of the Cherubim and to make report at the next meeting howe he findeth him disposed for the sale of the same ship and what he demaundeth for her.

It is ordered by thes Comitties assembled that the officer apointed to Warne the adventuro^{rs} of this viage shall Sommon them severallie to bring in their moneis viz the 3 part of ther adventure by the last of this moneth.

M^r Roger Howe is requested by this assemblie to travell in to the West Cuntrie to make provision for Dollers and victtelles for the shippes wherin he geveth no p^{nt}e assent but promi-
seth to advyse thereof and to geave his aunswere this daye.

An Inuentry of the Hector

A mayne maste a mayne tope	10 wast clothes and a topp	Hector her inuentry
maste and a tope gallante	armor of bridgwaters	
maste,	22 barrells of powlder,	
A fore maste and a fore tope	371 round shott,	
maste,	400 base barr shott,	
A boate spreete and a spirrit	13 langerell shott,	
saile tope mast &c.	13 lincke shott,	
A missen mast and a mizen	61 crosse barreshott,	
tope mast,	18 musket [℥] and 3 Callivers,	
A tope	42 bandaleers musket [℥] & calli-	
A mayne Course bonnet very	vers,	
good	10 Swoards,	
<i>A forecourse and bonnett</i>	A sturbowe and a bender,	
A mayne tope saile,	44 musket arrowes,	
A spirrite saile bonnet,	20 casses barrshott,	
A topp gallante sayle and a	2 steele targett [℥] ,	
spirrit saile topp saile,	Certen firewoork [℥] ,	
3[1] ankers and a kedger wherof	4 dozen of latten Cases,	
one broake,	10 longe pikes,	
4 Cables good and bad,	11 shorte pikes,	

A smale barrell of smale shott	and a smale [stage] flag for the	40
7 demy coulveringes ladles & 6 sponges,	boat spirrit	14
2 saker ladles and 2 sponges,	A boate skiffe w th 6 oars,	24
3 minion ladles and 2 sponges,	24 { 12 demicoulvering ^l	Spu
2 wadhook	10 sakers	Lac
3 saker 3 demycoulvering ^l and 2 mynion formers &c.	2 mynions	Rai
Certen rowles of Match,	7 Crowes Iron,	Th
1 fier peeke,	All such rigginge as shee	In j
A greate meltinge ladle and 1 small.	came from the sea w ^{ch} besid ^e a newe maynetopemast shrowd a	10
2 ancyent ^l and 28 pendaunt ^l	hawser cut out and made for mayne shrowdes and a smale rope.	1 h

The Inventory of the Asention

5 great ankers	mayne Corse duple,	3 w
2 Cables she rideth by,	fowre Corse duple,	4 g
2 Cables spiced together newe,	maine topsaile,	2 si
one hath bene wett 6 tymes,	fore topsaile,	3 C
the other never wett,	Sprit saile,	6 fi
1 Cable never wett,	missonne	1 n
1 great warpinge hauser,	mayne bonnet,	1 n
mast ^l and yeard ^l ,	fore bonnet,	1 o
2 top gallaunt sailes		1 n
All these are good sailes hauinge serued a stright ^l voiage,		1 o
1 duple foresaile,	} all newe	1 fi
1 maine topsaile,		1 s
1 wayne bonnet duple at the Clivers,		1 s
30 Shiners of brasse,		1 n
All standinge rigginge and runninge ropes, as haue serued for a straight ^l voiage		1 fi
9 demy Culueringes	} w th their Carriages breching ^l and tackels	1 n
13 Sackers		4 b
2 fowlers		4 b
25 barrelles of powder,		3 i
shott rownd crosbar and langer sufficient for the powder,		2 i
10 Crowes of Iron,		2 i

40 musket^l,
 14 Calivers,
 24 Pikes,
 Spunges
 Ladles } sufficient for such ordnaunce.
 Ramers }

The Inuenty of all such furniture and provision as belongeth
 to the good shipp called the great Susan.

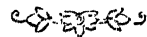
Great Susan
 her inuen-
 tory

In primis 14 Demy Culuering^l wth their carriages,
 10 sakers wth their Carriages
 1 hole newe shotte of cable never wett,
 2 cables more she doth ryde by newe,
 1 Cablett hawser,
 3 warpes,
 4 great ankers of 17^c 16^c & 14^c,
 2 small ankers kedgers,
 3 Catt blockes,
 6 fid^l and fid hamm^{rs},
 1 newe mayne Course & bonnett,
 1 newe mayne topsaile,
 1 ould mayne topsaile,
 1 newe fore course and bonnett,
 1 other fore course bonnett and drabler,
 1 fore topsaile,
 1 sprit saile course and bonnett,
 1 sprit saile topsaile,
 1 mayne top gallaunt saile,
 1 fore top gallaunt saile,
 1 mizen course and bonnett,
 hir owning^l fore and afte and hir mast clothes,
 4 brasse shivers in her mayne knight,
 4 brasse shivers in her mayne ramhed,
 3 in her fore knight,
 2 in her fore ram head,
 2 in her cutt head,
 2 in the knight of her mayne topsaile sheet^l.

- 2 in her fore sheet℄,
 2 in hir boat℄ head and David,
 2 in the fore shett℄,
 40 Coakes in blockes, wthall hir rigging well furnished wth mast℄
 yeard℄ top mast℄ top gallaunte mast℄ and other hir appur-
 tenaunces,
 1 flag Antient, 7 pendaunt℄,
 1 bell,
 the mayne shrowd,
 the mayne top mast shrowd℄, the mayne top gallaunt mast℄
 shrowd℄ the fore shrowd℄ fore top gallaunt mast rigginge,
 her sprit saile spritesaile top saile rigginge her mizen shrowd℄
 and mizen topsaile shrowd℄ & rigging
 8 barrell℄ of powder,
 3 tanned hides and 2 peec℄,
 2 bondge barrells and som powder in one of them,
 1 barrell of matche,
 1 barrell wth pap Cartrages,
 12 Dozen of Canvas Cartrages,
 23 pott℄ wth powder,
 24 [barrell℄] Bul℄ wth fier woorke,
 5 fier pikes wth staues,
 6 fier pikes w^{thout} staues,
 2 trunk℄ wth fier woo^rke,
 18 sword℄,
 33 lattin cases,
 1 latten budge,
 1 close lanthorne,
 30 muskett℄,
 6 hargabush a Crocke,
 12 mould℄ for muskett℄ &
 hargabush a crocke,
 2 meltinge ladles,
 41 bandaliers,
 4 dozen of tuchboxes,
 6 steele target℄,
 26 sponges for ordnaunce,
 16 ladles for ordnaunce,
 3 wadhookes,
 4 furmers,
 28 shorte pikes,
 13 longe pikes,
 12 bill℄,
 9 boare speeres,
 9 rodd℄ for muskett℄,
 1 leather for a budge barrell wth
 charges in 28 bagg℄ for small
 shott,
 1 sheepskin,
 1 fawkenett ladle and sponge,

- | | |
|--|--|
| 1 wadhooke, | 7 Running glasses 7 Compasses, |
| 320 demy culueringe round shott, | 18 newetopsailessheettblock℥ for store |
| 220 saker round shott, | 25 single block℥ wooden pinnes. |
| 47 Demy culveinge crosbar & saker crosse barr, | 25 duble block℥ wooden pinnes, |
| 27 langrell and Chaine shott, | 26 Deadman eyes, |
| 45 fawkenett shott, | 1 newe foretopsaille purrell, |
| 24 breechinge for ordnaunce, part of a small coyle of rope | 1 newe top gallaunt purrell, |
| 10 Lashers of ordnaunce, | 10 Iron esses for shrowd℥, |
| 46 takles of ordnaunce, | 10 Deadman eyes bound w th Iron hooke for hir Chamwell℥, |
| 1 greate meltinge ladle, muskett shott in a box being full | 2 pompes. 2. Iron brakes, |
| 24 lead℥ for peec℥ | 1 Iron hooke to hale vp boxes, |
| 11 crowes of Iron, | 6 oares to the pinnesse w th mast℥ and saile |
| 6 rope sponges, | 12 oares for the longe boate, |
| 1 great kettle of Copp to seeth vittles in for 80 men | 1 Winles } belonginge to the |
| 1 pease pott. 1 skimer. 2 grid-irons, | 1 David } boat w th a [rud] |
| 2 frieinge panns. 2 spitt℥. 1 trivitt, | 1 Rudder } saile |
| 1 paire of pott hook℥, | lyne for Rutline, |
| 1 mustard querne, | 3 boy ropes. 4 boyes. 2 hauns-plug℥, |
| 2 axes. 3 trayes. 1 fleshooke, | 2 dipsey lead℥. 4 soundinge leades, |
| 6 lanthornes, 1 tapborer, 5 gannchook℥, | 3 newe boate hook℥, 4 luffe hookes, |
| 1 paire of bellowes, | Sennett and spun yarne and Canbins esteemed 1 ^c w th , |
| 1 great lanthorne for Admirall, | 1 dozen of platters 2 steepetubbs, |
| 1 longe boat and a skiffe w th their oares belonginge to the boate, | 6 burrecoes. 2 firkins w th tal-lowe, |
| 1 standinge bed w th pillers val-lens and curtaynes for the mchaunt℥, | 1 great baskett for bread, |
| | 1 duble windinge blocke, |
| | 1 single windinge blocke, |

1 snatche blocke,	& afte,
4 brase shivers to the 3 blockes	16 newe chaynes and chayne
esteemed 1 ^c w ^{tt}	bult ^e for the mayne shrowd ^e
1 grinstone w th his Irons and	@ 3 ^c 3 ^{qr} 9 ^l
trough	12 newe plat ^e of Iron for the
1 windinge hawser newe,	mayne takles @ 1 ^c w ^{tt} ,
1 table w th in the Cabbín,	1 settle bedd in the Cabbín,
gratening ^e & netting ^e fore	6 small baskett ^e for bread,



The 27 Septemb^r 1600.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannyng	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Rich Wiche
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Harryson
M ^r Rich. Wiseman	M ^r Burrell

1000 Dollers
of M^r high-
lorde



HIS assembly have contracted wth m^r Hilliard for 1000 Dollers at the rate of 4s. 6d. the doller to be taken [also] at that rate for his stocke of 200^{li}, and the overplus beinge [rep^d] 25^{li} is to be p^d vnto him vppon the deliuey of his dollers, and yf the adventurors shall at thende of Two monethes mislyke to [take] hold them at the said valewe of 4s. 6d. then the said m^r heliard is content and hath agreed to Receave the same againe at the same rate and to repay the xxv^{li} to him dd by the said adventuro^{rs} or ther Th^{ier}.

The Mare
scurge

Wher a motion hath bene made by m^r Stap for the Buyinge of the Erle of Cum^blandes ship called the Mare scourge the same ship being offered vnto them after they have furnished them selves of the proportion of shipping agreed vppon by the geñalyty these Comitties cannot by any warraunt to them geaven proceade in the buying of the same ship her burthen being so great, wherby ther Tunage agreed vppon shalbe so greatly exceaded, but are of opinion that yf she were prepared

and fyttid for service she would be a meet ship for the next [yeres ship] yeres viage but in any wyse not to doubt wthall for the present action in hand.

Mr Howe having bene moved at the Last meeting to take a iorney for the furthering of this viage into the West Cuntrey for the providing of Ryalls and to Joine wth Capten Davies for the provision biskett and syder, dothe very freindlie and kindly assent to take the same busines in hande and wilbe ready to ryde the next weeke, against w^{ch} tyme Remembraunces and instruccōns of the proportion of thinges to be provided are to be considered if, and howe the thinges provided shalbe p^d for together wth ther Charges to be defraied.

Mr Howe & captein Davies to go in to the west Cuntrey

Mr Burrell is at this assemblie apointed and is contented to take the *generall* survey from tyme to tyme of all the shippes apointed for this viage, who may informe the Comitties of the wantes of the same shippes and what necessarie supplies belongeth vnto them.

Mr Burrell ' generall surveyor

And it is ordered that Surveyors of the severall shippes w^{ch} are apointed to see the Supplies of the same [shalbe] shall before they proceade to enter into the said Supplies present vnto the Comitties in some of ther assemblies the pticlrs of the wantes [and to be supp] and then to supply the same by order by the said cōmytties [to them to] be geaven to the said Surveyors.

Surueighers of ships

[The] One of the owners of the Phenix being here before the Comitties who could of him self wthout his partno^r assent to ther offer of 1200^{li} for the same ship, tyme is taken vntill monday for the ferther agreem^t in the bargaine thereof, and wthall that in the said agreement be included certē furniture of the ship w^{ch} is not mencōed in the inventory exhibited, vi^z a Cable a cablet 13 coile of rope on coyle of white Ropes 8 barrells of pitche 5 bar^r tarre 18 boltes of Ipsw^{ch} Poldavies and x boltes of wormall Poldavies.

It is ordered that m^r Burrell shall provide timber for the wantes of the shipping and what money he shall disburce therin at reasonable rates shall be rep^d him by the Th^rers or one of them.

Provision of tymber by Mr Burrell

The 29 of September.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannying	M ^r fra ^s Chery
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Harryson
Captein Lancaster	M ^r Allabaster
M ^r Rich Wyseman	Captein Davies
[Captein Davies]	M ^r Burrell



It is resolved that Captein Davies shall drawe out a p^{ro}portion of *victualles* for 500 men for that is supposed that so great a number of men wilbe employed in this viage.

It is alsoe agreed that Capten Lancaster Capten Davies M^r Chambers and M^r Harryson shall goe downe to morrowe morning^e to see what Pynnaces they can finde in the River fytt to be imployed in the viage and to morrowe in the after none to meet at M^r Aldⁿ Bannyinges and ther to make report to y^e residewe of the Comitties of ther opinions of suche Pynnaces as they have surveid.

An Inventory of such thing^e as belonge to the Assention
28 September 1600.

Assention
her Inven-
tory

A mayne mast fore mast and a mizen mast wth all their top mast^e,

A mayne top, mizen top and sprit top saile,

Itm yeardes for all these mast^e,

Itm a mayne course buble,

Itm a mayne bonnet double at the at the clewes,

Itm a newe mayne bonnet duble at the clewes,

Itm a mayne top saile,

Itm a newe mayne top saile,

Itm a mayne top gallaunt saile,

Itm a fore Course duble,

Itm a newe fore course duble,

Itm a fore bonnet and a drabler,

Itm a fore top saile,

Itm a fore top gallaunt saile,

Itm a sprit saile,
Itm a sprit saile bonnet,
Itm a sprit saile top saile,
Itm a mizen,
Itm a mizen bonnet,
Itm a flagge and an Antient,
Itm twelue ould pendaunt℥,
Itm scrowdes, stakles, pendent℥, wth block℥ &c belonginge to
the mast℥ and sailes,
Itm thirty shivers of brasse,
Itm two Cables w^{ch} she rideth by,
Itm a shott of Cables,
Itm a newe Cable,
Itm a great hawser,
Itm a shete anker of eighteene hundreth,
Itm two other Ankers of 1500 p peece,
Itm an other Anker of 1300 p peece,
Itm an other Anker of 800,
Itm a boates Anker,
Itm a skiffes Anker,
Itm two pompes,
Itm two standardes of Iron,
Itm two pompbrakes of Iron,
Itm divers pompbockeses,
Itm two kittles for the fornases,
Itm an other kettle for victualles,
Itm a pitch kettle,
Itm nyne Demyculvering℥,
Itm thirteene sakers wth their Carriages, Conies and bedes,
Itm two fowlers wth their fowre Chambers,
Itm a murtherer wth two chambers,
Itm takles and britching℥ for the ornaunc,
Itm sponges and ladles for the ordnaunce,
Itm round shott crosse barr and langrell, and case shott in-
different store,
Itm 25 barrells of powder,
Itm six brasse bales,

Itm Thirty cases for carriages,
 Itm two tand hides,
 Itm ten crowes of Iron,
 Itm Thirty five muskett^e,
 Itm Thre hargabushes of croke,
 Itm 16 Callivers,
 Itm thirty bādalires,
 Itm two lattin bugge barrells,
 Itm three Carriages of iron for shott,
 Itm two dozen of pikes,
 Itm five billes,
 Itm muskett and caliver shott,
 Itm a longe boate,
 Itm a skiffe,
 Itm ten oares,
 Itm two paier of Canhookes,
 Itm a bell,
 Itm mast clothes of redd Cotten,
 Itm a greate lanthorne for the poop wth six others.



The 30 September 1600.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Rich. Wiche
M ^r Rich : Staper	Captein Lancaster
M ^r W ^m Garway.	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Rich Wiseman	M ^r Harrison
M ^r Jo : Eldred	M ^r John Bate

Captein Davies

The thrers
 warraunt
 for y^e pay-
 ment of
 [moneys]
 moneye



It is orderid that the Thērs of this felowship shall
 dysburce for the provision and furniture of the
 shippes and other necessarie occasions belonging^e
 to the viage suche soūes of money as shalbe war-
 raunted by order of [three] *four*e of the Comittees at the least
 vnder ther handes and they shall not otherwyse wthout suche
 warraunt disburce vppon anie one occasion at anie tyme above
 the valewe of x^{li} vppon ther owne pill.

It is ordered that m^r Allabaster shalbe entreated to take the charge of keaping of the Accomptes of this felowship yf his leasure will pmitt him, and yf otherwyse then Julinus Beamishe to be requirid to take the same charge.

M^r Allabas-
ter

At this assemblie m^r Altham was present and did reade over and penne the booke of priviledges of this Soscietie havin^g spent all the forenone in the pvsing^g thereof for the w^{ch} thes Comitties appointed m^r Aldnⁿ Bannyn^g on of the Th^rers to [pay him] geave him for his paines therein the somme of fowre poundes.

The read-
ing of the
drawght of
the pattent

A warraunt signed to one of the th^rers to pay m^r Wyseman [Staper] a hundred poundes for the provisyon of thing^e necessarie for the hecto^r.

Hecto^r 100^{li}

A copy of a lre written in the behalfe of Capten Davis to the right ho: the Erle of Essex.

Right honorable o^r dewties most humbly remembred vnto yo^r good L: wheras wee and divers other m^rchaunt^e of London were heertofore desirous to sett forth a viage to the East Indians in trade of m^rchaundize and for want of meanes to further o^r intention haue bene hetherto staied, wee haue nowe at length obtained not onely her ma^{ties} roiall assent to proceed therein but are promised such tollerations and favo^{rs} otherwise both for the transportation of manyes the better to make o^r trade and other ym^uyties and priviledges to pas vnder the greate seale as that wee are incorraged therby wth all expedition to enter into the preparation of shippinge and furniture fitt for such an attempte and beinge thus farre entred into o^r provision wee nowe rest vppō thassent of this bearo^r Capten Davies yo^r L: servant to be imploied in the viage as a principall Director of the same whoe havinge ben moved to that ende secmeth soe farr willinge to deale in the action as yo^r L. shall give likinge therto, whervppon we humbly presuminge vppon yo^r L: redines to further anie enterprise w^{ch} may bringe hono^r to o^r country or benefit to the co^mmon wealth do herby humbly intreat yo^r L^s: favo^{rs} to be [to be] added to this busines and to give your L: Consent for his employment in the same, in w^{ch} behalf wee shall accompte yo^r L: an honorable patron therof and so humbly take o^r leave of yo^r good L: London the last of Sept:

1600.

The [2] first of october 1600.

Mr Ald ⁿ Bannyng	Mr Rich : Wiseman
Mr Ald ⁿ Hollyday	Mr John Eldred
Mr Ald ⁿ Smithe	Mr W ^m Chambers
Mr Rich. Staper	Mr Harryson
Mr W ^m Garway	Mr Rich Witche
Mr Captein Lancaster	Captein Davies
Mr Burrell	

A propor-
tion of Vic-
tualles.

T this assemblie Captein Davies presented [a propor-
tion] in wryting^r a proportion of vittell both bread
meale beare [beavere] *ceyder* wyne Beefe Porke &c as
appereth by the pticlrs thereof sett downe [after other thinges
in this meeting^r sett downe and agreed vppon] and redd at this
assemblie.

Proportion
of victualles
comitted to
Ald Ban-
nyng Cap
Lancaster
Cap davis
Mr Allabas-
ter

But the same *proportion* being pvsed and exaied in this assem-
blie it was thought fytt the same shuld be cōmitted over againe
to be further considered of by m^r Aldⁿ Bannyn^r Captein Lan-
caster and Capteñ Davies together [at] wth m^r Allabaster at m^r
Allabasters house [shuld] *wher they may* meet to morrowe morn-
ing^r and ther [to] sett downe an exact proportion of the said vit-
tell and other thing^r [and] *in w^h conference* what soever propor-
tion of vittell they shall agree vppon *this assemblie do agree* shall
stand for a Resolution of the whole provysion of vittell for the
viage.

Peas to be
provided

Mr Garway acquainting^r this assemblie that he hath bene solicit-
ed for the accepting^r of a certēi proportion of peas for the said
viag^r is requirid to talke wth the partie and to gett his lowest prise
for the same.

a proportion
of mer-
chaundize

It is alsoe orderid that the said m^r Aldⁿ Bannyn^r Captein Lan-
caster m^r Allabaster together wth m^r Eldred and m^r ffitch shall
in ther meeting^r to morrowe morning^r at m^r Allabasters house
conferre of the merchaundize fitt to be pvided for the viage and
to [make] sett downe ther opinions of the said merchaundize
that the same may be presentid to these Comittees at ther next
meeting^r to be further resolved vppon.

Mr Waldo resorted to this assemblie and solicited them for the
 imployment of one frauncis Wilson to be employed in the viage
 as a Purser of one of the shippes, to whom this assemblie made
 aunswer that they would consider of his motion.

frauncis
 Wilson
 his sute to
 be a Purser.

John Johnson dwelling at lymehouse doeth offer him self to
 [them] this assemblie to be imployed as a m̄ in the viage.



The 3 of [Septemb] *October* 1600.

Mr Ald ⁿ Bannyng	Mr W ^m Garway
Mr Ald ⁿ [Smythe] Hollyday	Mr W ^m Chambers
Mr Ald ⁿ Smyth	Mr W ^m Harryson
Captain Lancaster	Mr Rich: Wiche
Mr Jo Eldred	Mr Allabaster
Mr Roger Howe	Capten Davies
	Mr Burrell.

THE adventure of the viage rysing^g so farre above
 the proportion first expectid [Requiring] Requireth
 a larger proportion of shipping^g then was formerlie
 agreed vpon and therfore this assemblie thinke it fytt the mare
 scourge w^{ch} is nowe taken in to the docke at wolw^{ch} shallbe sur-
 veyd and exaied whether in state as she is she may be made fytt
 for this viag^g in convenient tyme and yf she be founde in suche
 state as she may be made fytt then my L of Cumberland to be
 [further] delt wthall touching^g the pryse of his ship wth suche as
 shalbe hereafter agreed vpon And for the Survey of the state
 of the said ship thes persons herevnder named are appointed
 [who hav] to go downe to morrowe and to serche into all her
 defectes and sett downe anote of the same in wrytinge w^{ch} done
 to present the same at the next meeting^g of the Comitties.

Mare
 scourge

Capteñ Lancaster	Mr Chambers
Mr Burrell	Capteñ Mydleton
Mr Wyseman	Mr Harryson

wth suche Carpenters as they thing meet to vse.

My l. thrers
lre touching
S Tho
Michel-
borne
knight

A lre written from the L Thērer to thes Comitties in the behaulf of Sr Edward Michelborne to be employed in the viage as a principall Cōmaunder was reade wherin his L. vseth muche pswasion to the Companie to accept of his employment yet soe as he is lothe to vrge them against ther liking^g w^{ch} motion [because] this assemblie have [not] noe lyking^g of for that they purpose not to employ anie gent in any place of charg^g or cōmaundem^t in the said viage for that besides ther owne [conceipte] *mislike* of the employm^t of suche they knowe the geñalyty will not indure to hear of such a motion [but] *and* yf they shuld be earnestlie prest therin they would wthdrawe ther adventures, therfore this [Companie] *assembly* do intreat m^r Garway to [entreat] *move* his L: [not to expecte] to be pleased [that] noe further to vrge the employm^t of this gent to the Companie, and to geave them leave to sort ther busines wth men of ther owne qualety and not to expecte that they shuld make any further motion of this matter to the geñalyty lest the suspition of the employm^t of gents being^g taken hold vppon [will] do dryve a great nūber of the adventurers to wthdrawe ther Contributions.

[It is resolved at this assemblie that ther shalbe no pynnaces employed in the viage but *onlie* suche *small* Lancher pynnaces as shalbe carried in the shippes to be putt out as occasion shall serve and to be taken in againe]

A Co-
mission for
the pro-
vision of
thinges in
the West
Cuntrey

Captēn Lancaster n^r Allabaster and n^r howe are required to sytt together to morrowe morning^g and to wryte a Comission to Captein Davies and suche other as shalbe employed in the west Cuntrey for the provision of suche vittelles and other thinges as [that] those partes to yelde.



The iiijth of October, 1600.

My Lorde
of Comber-
land.

M^r alderman Baynynge
M^r alderman Hallidaie
M^r Wiltm Garwaye
M^r John Eldred

M^r Wiltm Harrison
M^r Middleton
M^r Richard Wiseman
M^r Richard Stap

M^r Willm ChamberM^r Roger HoweM^r Richard Wyche

Captein Lancaster

M^r Burrell

Y Lord of Combrland makege an offer of his shippe called the Mallescourge, to the Companie to 'sve in this voiage to the Easte Indias, and the Comytties abouenamed havinge pvsed the Invetorye of the said said and made some estymate of her valewe, they did offer vnto his honor, ffor the said shippe and all her ordenance Sailes Cabls Anckers and all her furniture as she is nowe, the sōme of three thowsand pound℥, the whiche *his* honor will not Accept, But did tell them yf they could thinke well of yt he would sell her vnto them for ffower thowsand pound℥ As she nowe is wth all her fforniture, affyrmynge that he would not take five hondreth pound℥ more, of enie other, and after muche dispute his honor and the Comitties abouenamed are agreed that fower Marchant℥ and [twooe] *fower* carpenters shall vewe and survey the said shippe, and vpon there Report℥ they will consider againe of the matter, and geue his honor a full answer.

Speche had
wth ye Erle
touchinge
the Mall
escourge

These Comytties haue agreed that M^r alderman Baynynge shall deli^uer vnto M^r howe five hondreth pound℥, to be sent into the west contrey, there to be Employed in suche busynes as app-
tyneth to the voiage, ffor whiche also divers of them haue subscribed a warraunte ffor his further discharge accordinge to the Com^p order, and for the p^rvidinge of the said breade or enie other necessities there is appointed to goe to Dartmowthe and Plymowthe, Thomas Baker and Robarte Pope to Joyne wth capteine John Davies ffor p^rvidinge all thing℥ there.

500^{li} to be
deliuered
M^r Howe
to be sent
to the
West Cun-
trey

M^r Harrison is Requested to write to some of his ffrind℥ at Hull ffor the p^rvision of Peason, and that he will vndertake the furnishinge of them, and that they shall need one hondreth quarters of peason and fiftie quarters of Beanes, he saithe he will doe his beste therein but saithe it weare there best to send one downe expresse and so they should be assured to haue it well done, but he saithe he will write and geue order ffor it, and they haue agreed that *if* he will send downe *one* of purpose for p^rvision

Prouision
of peas &
Beanes

of the same pease and beanes he shalbe allowed ffor his paines and traveile.

Prouision
for Caske

The pro-
portion of
Caske.

Capteine Lancaster, Capteine Middleton, M^r chambers, and M^r harrison are Requested to take care for p^rvidinge of all the caske that maie be needefull for the voiage w^{ch} is as followth.
caske ffor biere, 170 tōnes, to be of pipes bound wth ashen hoopes
The Wine to be in good caske, and to be Iron bound
30 Tonnes of caske ffor beeffe in newe hogeshed^l Iron bound
40 Tonnes of hogeshed^l ffor Porke
30 Tonne of drie caske ffor peason and beanes
12 Tonne of drie caske for Oatemeale
30 Tonne of caske for veniger, to Iron bound
3½ tonne of Iron bounde caske for aquavita
6 barrells ffor honie bound wth Iron
one Tonne of drie caske ffor mustard seed
one Tonne of drie caske ffor Rice
2½ Tonne in smale caske for Rape Oile Ironbound
Water Caske hooped wth Iron 150 Tonnes whereof 40 Tonnes
of hogeshed^l
8 Dozen of baricoes hooped wth Iron.

in the Afternoone Did meete more

M^r Staper

M^r Cordell

M^r Wiseman

M^r Stephins

M^r Burrell

M^r Burde

nic^o Symons

The said *Comitties* beinge desyered to talke and conferre aboute the price of the Mall escourge, had long conference aboute the same and in the end my lorde came againe him sellffe tellinge them he p^rceaved what paines they had taken about this busynes, but he said he would take no lesse then .iiij. m. t^r whiche seeinge they would not geue, he would lose no tyme more aboute the same, but since they would not buye her he would p^rceede about his owne busynes, and so prayed them to doe thers and so deputed, but they offred him 3500^l—&c.



The 6 of october 1600.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannyng	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Rich. Wyche
M ^r Lancaster	M ^r John Bate
M ^r Rich: Wiseman	Captein Dovies
M ^r John Eldred	M ^r Burrell



R Richard Stap and M^r John Eldred are required bothe by them selves and by ther best meanes that they shall thinke meet [fitt] to vse, in the provision of all Clothes and kersies that shall be thought fitt to be sent in this viage.

Comitties
for y^e Pro-
vision of
clothe &
Kersey

M^r George Smythes and M^r Richard Yonson being admitted this day to adventure in the viage CC^{li} a peece they do promise to bring in ther said adventures in Spanishe money [at the rate] Ryalles of 8 at xviii^d the li proffite and yf the Companie do buy them at a lesse rate then they will accepte of lesse as other men do sell them.

Smythes &
Yonson
Gold-
smithes to
bring in
400^{li} in
Royalles
of 8.

It is ordered that m^r wiche and Richard Wright shall compoude wth m^r Covell for the prouision of 60 or 70 quarters of peas white kylne dried, and to geave [som] him suche consideration for his travell therein as they can drawe him to accepte of

Prouision
of Peas



The 7 of october 1600.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannyng	M ^r Allabaster
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r W ^m Chambers
Captein Lancaster	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	Captein Davies



THE Comitties entringe into Conference to drawe the [resolution] bargaine of the Malyce Scurge to a resolution [or ende] to the ende the preparation of the viage be not hindred by restinge in an vncertentie of o^r shipping they did in thende growe to this

The Malyce
Scurge
bought for
3700^{li}

Conclusion that M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge and M^r Aldⁿ Holliday for the Companie, shuld Joine wth m^r Garway and m^r Allabaster who have Comission from my L. of Cumberland to agree vpon the prise of the same ship, who departinge aside after some [offer] Loovinge and biddinge [thervppon] betwene them did agree vpon the price of three thousand seven hundred poundes to be p^d for the same ship wth all her ordnaunce Carriages tackle mastes sayles and all furniture whatsoever as well expressed in the inventorie as not therin mencōned w^{ch} anie way doeth belonge to the said ship, and the said parties havinge made this agreem^t amonge them selves presented the same to the residewe of this Assemblie who did well allowe of ther said bargaine and accepted thereof accordinglie and afterwardes my L. of Cumberland him self cōmin^g hether and beinge made acquainted what had past touchinge the bargaine of the said ship by the said M^r Garway and M^r Albaster did *for his part* assent to the said bargaine, and in like sort these Comittees for ther part. Soe as an absolute agreem^t was made by both parties to take the ship in the Companies charge wth all worke to her belongin^g from this day.

Bargaines &
sales of the
4 shippes to
be made to
feoffees in
trust.

It was at this assemblie agreed that 4 severall bargaines and sales by writin^g indented shuld be made betwene the severall owners of the 4 shippes and fowre of thes Comittees to take the bargaines and sales of the same shippes to y^e vse of the generall adventuro^{rs} wherbie the propertie of the same shippes may be transferred out of the owners in dewe forme of Lawe and the parties to whom the *sale of the* said shippes shalbe conveyed [vnto] are the persons heervnder named videlt

feoffees in trust for
the shippes bought

M^r Roger Howe
M^r John Eldred
M^r W^m Chambers
M^r Rich: Wyche
M^r Governor

Th^{is} Comittees have also appointed for the surveyin^g of the worke and prepaton of the saide ship called the Malice Scurge,

and for the providing of all thinges necessarie for the same ship the psons heervnder named viz.

M ^r Thomas Cordall	M ^r Robert Bell	Surveyors of
M ^r Rich: [Wytche] Wyche	M ^r Greenewell	y ^e Malice
		Scurge

M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge doeth geave his worde to this assemblie to be aunswerable for *Joseph Salamon* the Purser of the [susan] Susan, that he shall faithfully pforme anie trust that the Companie shall imploy him in the preparing of thinge necessarie for the same ship and in disposing of the same.

M^r [Aldⁿ] Rich. Stap doeth in like manner geave his worde for the like fidelitie and trew service of George Parsons, the Purser of the Hector.

M^r W^m Garway doeth alsoe vndertake for the like fidelitie of the service of W^m Leake Purser of the Assention.

W^m Burrage Boateson of the Malice Scurge to whose handes the Custodie of muche of the rigging of the same ship was cōmitted by my L. Cumberland came before thes Comitties [as] and was by them enterteyned to loke to the furniture [and] of the same ship and to the worke to be done vpon her in furnishing her for viage, the w^{ch} he is Content to do.



The viijth of October 1600.

Ald ⁿ Bannynge	M ^r W ^m Chambers
Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Rich Wyche
Ald ⁿ Smythe	M ^r Harryson
<i>M^r Staper</i>	Capteñ Davies
Captein Lancaster	Capteñ Myddleton



It is agreed at this assemblie that ther shalbe p^d to M^r W^m Chambers the somme of one hundred poundes for the provision of Caske and yron hoopes, and a warraunt geaven to the Th̄er vnder 4 of the Comitties handes for the paiment thereof.

It is also ordered that m^r Richard Wiche and Richard Wright shall contract wth m^r Covell for the buying and provyding of xx^{ti}e quarters of Beanes and 30 Bushelles of Musterd seed to

be bought at the best rates he can [and] for the provision of the viage.

A Computation agreed vpon the 8 of october 1600 for the victualling of the shippes following in a viage to y^e Est Indies rated in Tonnage and men as hereafter followeth vīz.

The Scourge allowed men	200	rated tuñz	600
The Hector allowed men	100	rated tuñs	300
Thassention allowed men	80	rated toñs	260
The Susan allowed men	80	rates toñz	240
The Pynnace allowed men	40	rated toñs	100

Men 500 toñz 1500

Bread for 20 monethes <i>this proportion altered 15 october by the Comittyes then assembled.</i>	Bread for 16 monethes of 30 daies p moneth				
	at 24 ^{li} p man	c lb		ft s d	
		17 14 1 4	toñz 150	1028 08 0	
	Meale for 4 monethes at 30 ^{li} p man p moneth	li			
		535 2 24	toñs 30	267 17 4	
Beare for 20 monethes Syder Wyne	Beare for 4 monethes at a pottle p man p day				
	the hoggeshed accounted cleare of leakeage 80 gallons	g℥ 30000	toñs 170	510 00 00	
	Syder for 8 monethes at a quart p day at the former rate	g℥ 30000	toñs 170	680 00 00	
	Wine for 8 monethes at a pint p day at the former allowaunce	g℥ 15000	toñs 80	960 00 00	
	Beef for 4 monethes at [a] 1 ^{li} p man p day	c q li			
		538 2 14	toñz 30	428 10 00	
	Porke for 10 monethes at ½ ^{li} p man p day				
Meate for 17 monethes		c			
		669 2 16	toñz 40	669 12 6	
	Peace and beanes for porke adioyning for 10 monethes at ½ pint for day p man is bushell				
		1172	toñs 88	293 00 00	
	ffyshe for 3 whole monethes at a bacaliaw p man p day	45000 fishes	toñs 25	225 00 00	

Otemeale for 3 monethes adioyning to fishe at $\frac{1}{2}$ p day for a man makes bishelles 35 ^r	toñs 12	105	06	00	
Steele wheate extraordinarie and w th out pro- portion for 3 monethes at $\frac{1}{2}$ pinte p man p day is bushell ^l 35 ^r	toñs 9	87	00	00	No proui- sion for meate for 3 monethes in the Cuntrey w ^{ch} the Cuntrey shall finde this provi- sion altered the 15 of october and reduced to 250 bushells
Cheese being olde holland cheese at discretion the whole fleet winds 20	toñs 2 $\frac{1}{2}$	60	00	00	
Butter reparted vppon all the shippes fir- kins 80	toñs 2	72	00	00	
Oyle for 16 monethes at a quart p man p moneth gallons 2000	toñs 10	500	00	00	
Vineger for all the shippes to be repte 30 tons	toñs 30	270	00	00	
Aquavite for all 14 hogsh ^{de} vīz					
The Scourge 6	} hh ^l 14	toñs 3 $\frac{1}{2}$	175	00	00
The Hector 3					
Thassention 2					
The Susan 2					
The Pinnace 1					
Honny for all the shippes together	barr ^{ell} 6	toñz 1	56	00	0
Suger					
Spices sinam ⁿ 30 ^{ll} nutmegges 15 ^{ll}					
Cloves 6 ^{ll} suger 50 ^{ll} pepper 12 ^{ll}			16	05	00
Musterd seede for all the fleet	bushell ^l 32	tons 1	12	16	0
Rice for all the shippes	20	toñs 1	20	00	00
Rape oile for lampes for all the shippes	hogshedd ^l 10	10 toñs 2 $\frac{1}{2}$	60	00	00
Candelles 250 ^{ll} for 4 shippes couered in wax	toñs [16] 2		16	13	4
Lampes for all the shippes 5 dossen	60 t		00	15	0
Candelles 100 ^{ll} eche shipp ordinarie Candells	toñs $\frac{1}{2}$		8	6	8
Cookes prouision at discretion					

A saine hookes fizegig^l harping^l iron

Salt for all the whole 5 shippes 2 waigh toñs 2 7 00 00

Water Caske for all the fleete toñs 150 150 00 00

To all toñs 1011 6600 4 10

The merchaundiz to be sent in the said shippes viz.

		fl	s	d
Yron	toñs 30 at	270	00	00
Tynn wrought	toñs 5	330	00	00
Tynn vnwrought in barres	toñs 5	420	00	00
Leade	toñs 100	1700	00	00

Clothes 80 of thes sortes vizt

2 skarlett^l in 4 halfes

4 Stammett^l

8 blewes

8 Azures

8 Plunkett^l

8 popingoies

4 grasse greenes

8 sadd greenes

8 venice greenes

4 olive Collers

8 Reading Clothes mingled 2 of eche colo'

2 heare Collers

4 violett^l

4 primerose Collers

		fl	s	d
80	at 16 ^h p clo th p esteme	1280	00	00

Deunshire kersies of like Collers 80 peec^l

			s		
	at 50 p k ^l	200	00	00	

hamshires of all collers	20 pec ^l	at 3 ^h 10 ^s	65	00	00
--------------------------	---------------------	-----------------------------------	----	----	----

Norw ^{ch} stuffe	100 at discretion	250	00	00
---------------------------	-------------------	-----	----	----

The present to be geaven to the kinge

A Belt or girdell

A Case of Pistolles

Some [Plumes] Plewmes

ti
present 30

Looking glasses

Platters spones and toyes of glasse

Spectakell^e and Drinking^e glasses of all sort^e

An Ewer of plaine Silver

	li	s	d	
				6600 4 10
To all	4545	00	00	4545 0 0
				11145 4 10

Order is geaven [by] *in* this assemblie of the Co^mitties before mencōned that M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge M^r Aldⁿ holliday *M^r Aldⁿ Smithe* M^r Stap & Capteⁱn Lancaster shall agree and Compounde wth Capteⁱn Davies for his enterteynment in this viage and to geave him therin all reasonable contentment and having^e compounded wth him to report what they have done therin at the next assemblie of the Comitties.

Capteⁱn
Davies his
enterteyn-
ment.

M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge

M^r Tho Cordell

M^r W^m Garway

M^r Roger Howe

M^r John Eldred

M^r W^m Chamber

M^r Rich Wiche

M^r W^m Harryson

M^r Jo Bate

Capteⁱn Middleton

At this assemblie the Comitties appointed to Compounde wth Capteⁱn Davies for his enterteynment in the viage have deliuered in wrytinge ther said Composition wherto the said Capteⁱn Davies hath Subscribed his name w^{ch} agreem^t is to this effect, first they have agreed to geave him for his Charges expended and to be expended in attending^e the preparation of the viage the somme of C^{li}, and to Lende him the somme of CC^{li} to be rep^d againe to y^e Companie vppon his retorne out of suche allowaunce of proffit as is allowed him for his viage W^{ch} they do agree to allowe him in this manner v^{iz}. That yf the retorne of the viage do bringe forth and yeld for one, two, then he to have of that profite five hundred poundes, and yf the profite of the viage doe bringe forth [out] Three for one then he to have out of the said proffite one thousand poundes And yf it bringe forth fowre for one then he to have out of [that] *the said* proffite fiteene hundred poundes, and yf the proffit of the viage to yeld for one five then he to have of [that] *the* proffit the so^me of two thowsand poundes for his full

The full
agreement
wth Capteⁱn
Davies

recompence of the said viage. Wth w^{ch} enterteynment the said Captein Davies is verie well pleased and hath promised to pforme his indevo^r faithfullie in the said viage accordinge to his best knowledge and skill, and hath sett his hand to a note of this Composition w^{ch} remaineth in the Custodie of Richard Wright the Secretorie of the busines of this viage.

The copie
of a Lre
written by
my L. Threr
for credite
of moneis to
be dd in the
West Cuntrey

After my hartie co^mendac^ons I am desired by divers of the merchaunt^e of the East Indian trade that suche money as yo^u have in yo^r handes of he^r ma^{es} might be p^d unto them or suche as they shall depute in that behaulf for the receipte thereof They having great occasion to imploy the same money ther for the setting^e forth of the same viage to the East Indies and they will pay here into her ma^{es} receipt presentlie so muche money againe as they shall receave of yo^u This offer of thers seemeth to me to be verie good for yo^u and as I make no doubte of ther sufficiency being^e sundry aldermen and m^echaunt^e of great wealth that are to repay the same So nevertheles I do leave it to yo^r self to doe therin that w^{ch} yo^u shall thinke best for her Ma^{es} service and yo^r owne safetie and so I Commende yo^u to god this 8 of october 1600

Y^r verie Loving^e frend

T: Buckhurst

To my verie Loving^e frendes her Ma^{es} receivors of the Counties of Devon and Cornewell and to all the officers of the Portes wthin the same Counties.

Syder

M^r Chambers is intreated to deale wth one M^r fletcher for the p^uision of suche sider as he can procure to be deliuered here in London at the best rate he can drawe him vnto.

Captain
Baker. A
Comission
for y^e p^{ro}vision in the
West Cuntrey

A Comission for Captein baker to goe downe in to the west Cuntrey for provision of victuall drawen by m^r howe was read and he intreated to write it out againe that it may be signed by the Comitties.

Peter frauncis a Portugall enter-
teyned.

M^r Aldⁿ Bannyngh^e m^r Aldⁿ hollyday m^r Aldⁿ Smyth and m^r Richard Stap being^e also aucthorised by the residewe of the Comitties to compoude and agree wth one Peter ffrauncis of Bridgewater in the Countie of Somersett a Portugall borne for his enterteynment in this viage in to the Est Indies Doe present

vnto this assemble a Contract made wth the said Peter ffrauncis vnder his hand to this effect, That the said Peter is to have for his said viage x^{li} in hande to beare his charges vntill the shippes do enter into y^e viage, and in the viage to have v^{li} p moneth to goe in the shipp wher Captein Davies doeth goe, and to have 2 monethes wages p^d him before hande, and 4 monethes wages more to goe in stocke of proffite or losse of the viage and for this enterteymēt he promiseth to pforme all his best endevo^r and skill for y^e forthering^g the viage, And he is also enterteynid the meane tyme before the viage beginne, to loke to the work-yn^g and repayring^g of the shipping^g and to be allowed vj^s viij^d p weeke for his diett.



The 10th of october 1600.

Mr Aldⁿ Bannyng
Mr Allabaster
Capteñ Lancaster
Mr Rich. Wyche
Mr Roger Howe
Mr W^m Chambers

Mr W^m Harryson
[Capteñ Middleton]
Mr Rich : Wyseman
Mr Jo Bate
Capteñ Middleton
Mr Burrell



T this assemble were directed hether severall fres of commending^g to the imployment of the Est Indie viage thes severall psons hereafter namid to be v^sd as pursers videlt from Mr Thoñs Midleton one—Robt Creswell from mⁿ Stap one—Richard Babington—and from Capteñ Midleton—[one] Henry Midleton his brother w^{ch} severall sewters being^g seene appeare psonall^t and fitt men for imploym^t Yet notwthstanding^g this assembly Consisting^g but of a small nūber and for that the busines of the viage is not come so farre as to make election of men of Charge they thought it fytt to take a further tyme for thes matters.

ther is apointed by this assemble to goe downe to see [the] howe the worke of the [shipping^g] *Mallice scourge* goeth forward and to attend the same from day to day vntill the ships be ready thes persons following^g [vīz] who shall lye at Wolw^{ch} all the

Lres Com-
mending of
severall
men to be
imployed

Robt Cres-
well, Rich:
Babington,
Henry
Midleton

surveyor of
the workes
of the ma-
lyce scourge

weeke at the Companies Charge.

Henr Mydleton

Edward Hylliard

The smith
at Wolw^{ch}

It is agreed that the Smythe w^{ch} dwelleth at Wolw^{ch} whose name is Justice mullett shalbe employed in the yron worke ther soe as he vse Spanishe iron.

a warraunt
to take vp
shipwright

Ther was dd at this assemblie to m^r Burrell a Warraunt signed by my L. Thr^r for the taking^g vp of Carpenters and shipwright^g to be presentlie sett on worke in the shippes paying^g them suche wages as they can be agreed wth all.

Beare
allowed to
the worke-
men in the
Malice
Scurge

Order is geaven to the said henry Mydleton and Edward hylliard accordin^g as they shall see cause for the better holding^g together of the workemen from ruini^g from ther worke to drinke, to allowe them of the Companies charge a barrell of beare everie day, and to have a speciall care they leave not ther worke to Runne to the Alehouse.

the boat be-
longing to
the Malice
Scurge

It is ordered that a note be inserted in captein Bakers Comission who goeth into the west Cuntrey that he geave order to sende vp the shipe boate belongin^g to the Malice scurge w^{ch} lieth at Plymouth or els wher in the west Cuntrey.

Robt
Hughes
Bolton
Sayle-
makers

It is agreed at the request of m^r Burrell that one Robt hughes and Bolton shalbe vsed in the makin^g of the sayles of the Mallice scurge.

Comitties
to ppare the
genall busi-
nes.

It is thought meet and a *meane of* speciall expedition and furtheraunce of the busines of this viage that some psons be selected out of the number of the Comitties who shall dailie meet together and conferre of pointes and Remembraunces meet to be propounded when the generall Comitties do assemble and in some sorte to prepare the businesses readie for the same Assemblie, to y^e ende to avoide the Long^g dispute of [thing] questions w^{ch} we finde be experience doeth growe when matters are propounded to *the* whole [Companie] Comitties before they be in some sort prepared before hande.

M^r Aldⁿ Bannyng

M^r Allabaster

M^r Staper M^r Cordell

M^r Roger Howe

Capten Lancaster

M^r Wyche

to meet at m^r Aldⁿ Bannynges

M^r Allabaster being moved to take the Charge of the ordering the Accoumptes of this viage, [doeth] ether by him self or his servaunt doeth excuse him self by the multytude of his owne busines to attende the same him self, but is contented that his man shall attende the same busines and he will nowe and then oversee what his man doeth wth w^{ch} this assemblie holde them selves satysfied, and in regard of this service wilbe thankfull to m^r Allabaster.

M^r
Allabaster
touching
the Ac-
coumptes

Order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge Th̃rer to deliver to Capteñ Lancaster and m^r Chambers 200^{li} to be employed in yron worke and Caske.

yron worke
& caske
200^{li}

Lyke order is geaven to y^e said m^r Aldⁿ to deliver to Josephe Salamon Purser of the Susan to be employed in the preparation of thinges necessarie for the same ship the soñe of one hundred poundes.

100^{li} for y^e
susan

Order is geaven to m^r Allabaster to sende Comission to his servaunt at Callis to take vp all the Royalles of plate he can at the best rate he can gett although it come to [two or] three thousand poundes and to sende the same over for England.

Moneis to
be pvided at
Callys

Prouision to be made by Comission in the west Cuntrey
geaven to Capteñ Baker.

Syder 100 tons

breade 1200 kintalles

Bockallrowe *fishes* 37500 great tale

wheate 351 bushelles Winchester

Meale 538^c

Sanies, *nett℥*, hookes, *fysgigg℥* and harpe Irons

A Commission drawen by m^r howe for Capteñ Baker and M^r Pope being reade at this assembly was signed vnder the handes and deliuered to m^r howe for the dispatche of the said Capteñ Baker to goe away this after noone.

A Comis-
sion in to
the West
Cuntrey

John Busbridge Lynnen Drap dwelling vppon London Bridge was [compounded wth] *compounded* [moved] wth by m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge and m^r Staper for 10 toñs of the best sort of English iron *ordinary barrs* at xj^{li} p tonñ to be deliuered [bet] at Loⁿ by the first of December and for x toñ of small barres of like iron about C [or] barres or therabout℥ in a toñ [for w^{ch}] he asketh

•
Prouision
of iron

xx m̄ke p toñ but promiseth it shalbe better cheape yf can.

Malice
Scurge

An Inuentorie of the thinges nowe remayning wth
the Malice Scurge.

A fore course, bonnett and drabler litle vsed
A maine co'se bonnett and drabler litle vsed
A maine Topsaile litle vsed
a missen and a missen bonnett litle vsed
a newe spritt saile litle vsed
an olde maine co'se bonnett and drabler
more another maine co'se
more an olde foreco'se
more a Top gallont saile
a spritt saile Topsaill
x Iron scantions
2 Iron Cheines 4 nettinges
3 Cables by wth the shipp rides broken
2 ankers of 30' weight or therabout℥ a peece
1 anker of 16 weight
1 anker of 12' weight
3 olde muck℥
a whole sute of rigging as the ship cañi from Chatham saving℥
that the most part of the small rūning ropes is spent and
hath bene otherwise vsed
A sewt of winding tackle blockes wth 4 shevers of brasse
Brasse shevers more 50
x Iron pompe staves
3 Iron pompe brakes
3 Crowes of Iron
2 paire of Cañi hookes
1 paire of billowes
5 eses of maine cheines of iron
3 dead mens eies wth cheines of iron
6 tackell hookes
5 port hinges
4 boat hookes
2 fidd hammers

2 fidd℄
 4 capsquares for carriag℄
 a Loose hooke
 2 dipsy leades
 1 harpinḡ iron
 1 fisgig
 1 hawser of 7 inches
 2 hawsers one of 7 inches $\frac{1}{2}$ thother of 7 inches
 40 guñers tackles
 120 roles of matche decaied
 4 dossen of plate Cartringes w^{ch} are in 2 chest℄
 14 exceltries
 17 plates of leade to lay over the peeeces
 5 great brasse bolles
 3 old brasse ladles
 36 sprigges and runners
 4 ladles
 2 wadhookes
 300 weight of square shott
 16 breechinges
 1 table in the great Cabin wth 4 stooles and one chaire
 2 earthen great pott℄ for water
 1 pompehooke
 A Bell of brasse
 A Longe boate lying at Plimoth verie litle vsed
 2 fornaces in the Cookerome wth iron worke to binde the
 Cookerome
 The top mastes and yerd serviceable
 Demi Cannott shott 49
 Culverinḡ shott 162
 Demi Culverinḡ Crosse barre 49
 Demi Culverinḡ rounde 34
 Sacre Crosse barre 14
 Sacre round 12

	c	qr	ft	
1	60	0	0	} 6 toñs
2	60	0	0	

Demy Can-
nons.

	c	q	fl		c	q	fl	
Culverin- ges 16	1	42	0	0	9	36	2	0
	2	42	0	0	10	36	2	0
	3	42	0	0	11	36	2	0
	4	42	0	0	12	36	2	0
	5	42	0	0	13	36	2	0
	6	42	0	0	14	36	2	0
	7	42	0	0	15	36	2	0
	8	42	0	0	16	36	2	0
					c	q	fl	
Demy Cul- vering 12 pece	1	29	0	0	7	29	0	0
	2	29	0	0	8	29	0	0
	3	29	0	0	9	29	0	0
	4	29	0	0	10	29	0	0
	5	29	0	0	11	29	2	0
	6	29	0	0	12	29	2	0
					c	q	fl	
Saciēs 8	1	20	2	0	5	20	2	0
	2	20	2	0	6	20	2	0
	3	20	2	0	7	20	2	0
	4	20	2	0	8	20	2	0

31 toñz 8"

17 toñs 8'

8 toñs 4"

Sin To^{all} of the toñz of ordnaunce, 62 toñz 27"The 11th of october 1600.

M^r Aldⁿ Bannyng
M^r Rich: Staper
M^r Thomas Cordell
Captein Lancaster

John Eldred
Rich: Wyseman
Erle of Cumblānd
Captein Middleton

W^m Brode-
bent

HES Comitties thinke that W^m Brodebent of
Graveshend is a verie fitt man to take charge in
this viage and to that ende resolve to sende for
him and to see how he is affected to the said
viage.

A Chaine
pumpe for
y^e Scurge

The Erle of Cumberland adviseth that a Chaine Pumpe is
verie necessarie to be vsed in the malice Scurge.

M^r Wyche informeth this assemblie that Capteñ baker told him that m^r Sergeaunt heale would be content to deliuer vnto the Companie as ther assignes in the west Cuntrey to be p^d him here in London the somme of 400^{li}. It is therfore thought good he be talkd wthall and to that ende m^r howe is intreatid to talke wth s^rgeaunt heale.

S^rgeaunt
heale to be
talked wth
for money

The Eare of Cumb^{er}land sealed a bargaine and sale of the malice scourge to m^r howe m^r Eldred m^r wych and m^r Chamb^{er} and had 2 warraunt^e for 1700^{li} the one to m^r Aldⁿ Bannyn^g for 1000^{li} the other to Aldⁿ Hollyday for 700^{li} to be p^d this day and his Lp hath putt downe him self an adventuro^r of 1500^{li}, [in the] and apointed m^r Cordell an adventuro^r of 500^{li}, w^{ch} two soñes of adventure together wth the 1700^{li} p^d him by the 2 Thĩers make vp the whole somme of 3700^{li} being^e the price of the malice scourge bought of his Lp.

Malice
Scourge
1700^{li} p^d for
the Scourge
and the rest
of the ships
valewe sett
downe by
the Erle and
by M^r Cor-
dell.

A warraunt signed by 4 of the Comitties for the paiment of 600^{li} to m^r fra: Elington for the provision of Cloth w^{ch} warraunt is directed to Aldⁿ Bannyn^g.

600^{li} for pro-
vision of
Clothe

Another Warraunt to Aldⁿ hollyday for the Purser of the Scurge for the paiment of 100^{li}

100^{li} to y^e
purser of the
Scourge.



The 13 of october 1600.

Aldⁿ Bannyn^g
M^r Rich : Staper

M^r Eldred
Capteñ Lancaster



It is thought meet by thes Comitties that ther shalbe noe adventuro^r refused that will adventure 200^{li} vn- till the whole adventure do ryse above 55000^{li} for that it is supposed that somme [suche] w^{ch} have sett downe [that] ther contributions will drawe backe againe.

howe farre
aduentures
shalbe re^d
hereafter.

The 15 of october 1600.

Ald ⁿ Bannyng	M ^r Roger Howe
Ald ⁿ Hollyday	{ M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Tho. Cordell	{ M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Rich : Staper
Captein Lancaster	M ^r Rich : Wyche
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	{ Capteñ Davies
M ^r W ^m Chamber	{ Phiþ Grove
	M ^r Burrell

Proportion. **T**HES^e Committies [have] do resolve to alter the proportion of breade from the proportion sett downe in ther note of the generall provision, and do alter it from 16 monethes to xxth monethes provision so as by ther present resolution ther is to be provided in byskett [2000^e oⁿ o^{ll} 280.] 180th.

Meale And they do agree that ther shalbe provided in meale over and besides the provision in breade, 535 bushelles of Winchester measure being 8 gallons to the Bushell.

Wheate Wheate 250 Bushelles kill dried of like measure.

Syder 60 Tois of Syder.

fishe 20 m^l newe [found] land fishe great tale.

Comission in to y^e West Cuntry to be altered Comission having bene geaven to Capteñ Baker and m^r Pope for the provision of thes severall victualles above mencōed at the rates and proportions formerlie sett downe in the generall note of Proportion newe advyse is to be geaven them to make ther provision accordi^g to these rates above mencōed.

M^r Burrell Whereas M^r Atye semethe discontented and doeth not apply him self to furnishe suche provisions as belongeth to the preparing of the shippes [at Wolwiche] in suche sorte as the necessytie thereof requireth order is geaveñ to M^r Burrell to furnishe all suche provision of Tymber as the shippes stande neede of wthout depending vpon m^r Atye or enduring of any further delaies in this busines.

A newe boate for y^e Malice Scurge Ordered that there shalbe made a [newe] longe boate Carvell fashion for the malice scourge to be sett up in the Cuntry.

Order is geaven that ther shalbe p^d to M^r Burrell the somme of C^{li} for provisions [and] of tymber to be used in the shippes by M^r Ald^r Bannyng Th^rer and a warraunt to that ende signed.

100^{li} to be
p^d to M^r
Burrell.



The 16 of October 1600.

Ald Bannyng	M ^r Wysemañ
Ald Hollyday	M ^r Howe
M ^r Cordell	Capten Lancaster
Erle of Cumberland	

ORDER is geaven by thes Comitties to M^r Ald^r Bannyng to pay to Capten Davies to beare his charges in to the next Cuntrey the some of 20^{li} vppon an accompte of the p^ticlers of his charges in the said jorney.

20^{li} to Cap-
tin Davies.

A Bill from Sergeaunt Hele to Warwicke Heale in the West Cuntrey wherby he is Required by the said sergeaunt to pay CC^{li} to M^r Roger Howe or his assigns at x daies sight is delivered to Capteñ [to receive the leave w^{ch} the said] [*Davies to leave wth*] M^r Ellicott Baker or Pope to Receave the money accordinglie. W^{ch} bill doeth mençon that the money is already p^d to M^r Heale here in London althoughe he hath not yet re^d it. W^{ch} bill beareth date the 15 of October 1600.

Sergeaunt
Heale

Composition is made wth Phillip Grove Pylote for to goe in this viage as he shalbe apointed. And he is contented to be imploied in the [*same*] viage according to the direction of the Comitties as Pilot to any ship apointed for the consideration of the somme of one hundred poundes to be p^d him to furnishe him self and to geave him the proffite of five hundred poundes as God shall blesse the viage. And vppon thes considerations he promyse to pforme all fidelytie and good service that Layeth in his power.

Phillip
Grove
Pylott.

Laus deo London the 10th of October.

Lovinge frends etc As wee have Intreated you to take some A Comis-

sion to Cap-
ten Baker
and M^r
Pope to goe
in the West
Cuntrey for
Provisions
&c.

paines for vs in the West Country Where now by God^l grace you are to take yo^r Jornie for the procuringe and providinge of such victuall^e and other provision as wee in those part^e are to be furnished of for our pretended viage wth god prosper. The pticulers wherof herafter shalbe expressed soe wee hope that by your good and discreete meanes you will not onely take that good dilligent and provident Care in the providinge of that wth is very good well handled and in all respects soe orderly as the necessetie of so longe a viage importeth The first and most especiall thing^e that wee recomēd vnto your care is for your bisket to see that the same be twice well dryed and that extraordinaryly for it is an extraordinary viage as you knowe and procure as neare as you may to have five Cakes to a pound and that they be whole and sound as neare as you may and for such Cakes as ffall oute to be rather hollowe or broken that you appte them from the rest and keepe them be them selves that they may be first spent wee thinke it your best place to pvide the same in wilbe laie Apsome Darmouth, Plimouth and the places to them adjoyninge for yo^r meale yoⁿ may provide the same When yoⁿ can gett the best driest and hardest corne and fittest for yo^r purpose and old corne is best yf yoⁿ can gett it and being conv^ted into meale yoⁿ are to take the branne out of it and soe packe it into good drie and sweet caske and to packe it verie hard and Closse and to see the same well hooped and packed cold. Nowe for the Syder yoⁿ are to be carefull to provide that wth is good and beinge provided to wracke and for that it is newly made it wilbe good that that when you buy it to condicōn wth them to rec^d the same some 6 weekes after or sooner yf you please to your Choise the reason is for that in the meane tyme it may be settled and growe to be fine alsoe some it will excuse, it were not amisse you bringe yo^r owne Caske for yf you should remove it from hence it wilbe longe before it be fine againe. Alsoe you are to condicōn wth them of whome you buy it that they at their charge deliver it at the water side I meane at the next convenient porte for ladinge of it Nowe the sider beinge bought doth accompte very much to have very good Caske and wel houped and three

Iron Hoopes vppon ech end of ech Cask for What prevaileth it to haue good suder and the cask be not good sweet and well hooped and this beinge effected to sent the same to Dartmouth w^{ch} must be the place of the assembly of all your prouisions the fittest place for the pvidinge of your suder is Colletton Seaton Axmouthe Newton Bushea and aboute Apson and Dartmouth.

As for o^r Newland fishe if you are to pvide you are alsoe to be carefull to see yf the same not onely be good fish and well handled but also very Dry and that you take take not anie that ether head or tale be anie thinge moist as often tymes that fishe falleth out to be but yf you be forced to take anie in your ptide you may keepe them by them selues to be first spent And this beinge donne you are to lay the same in a good Close and dry Laughte and pvide good store of ffurre to lay vnder vppon and aboute the same to keepe the moist aire from yt and hereafter you shall receaue further order from vs ether for the packinge of the same Cask or to bunndell it vpp 200 fishes in a bundell old corne wilbe best yf you can gett yt whether old or newe it must be keild dried and after packed in good cask[℥] and as for saynes Hookes and Linnes you are to pvide them at the discretion of Capten Davis such and soe many as you shall thinke fitt and needefull further at your coīninge into the Country you are presently to enquire and lerne what quantetie of wine and vinegre ther is tobe had and at what price and also the price of beanes and pease both white and gray also what store of Iron hoopes ther are to be had and at what price but not to buy anie untill you heare further from vs for that wee are ptly mynded to send you some from hence Likewise you are to write vs forthwth whether ther wilbe cask had ther sufficient and good to serue what you shall neade there or not for y^t yf you cannot fitt your selues thear wth such and as much there as you shall neade that then vppon notice therof from you wee may supply o^r want[℥] from hence Alsoe you are to certefie vs of the state and price of all those pvisions that wee you in charge to pvide and therwth all yo^r opīnions howe you shalbe able to effect and accomplish the same as neare as

you may wee are Informed as you knowe of a prize brought to Plimouth w^{ch} some 40 tt^o of Cassalla wines w^{ch} o^r desire is that one of you wth as much speade convenient as you may for to taste them and to knowe the lowest price of them and findinge them good of that sorte of wines and such as will serue o^r tornes to buy them yf you may haue them at a reasonable rate to say not passinge 10 or 11^{li} p tt^o at the most but for lesse what you may it is a kinde of wine not vendible here in o^r Country and they haue benn sold here in London at 7^{li} p tt^o very good wines but yf you cannott gett them as afor^es^d then may you pcure the loest price of them and take the pties pmise for some 12 daies respect in that tyme at your choise ether to take or leaue them and so forthwth to certefie vs thereof yo^u may shew them that yf yo^u buy them they shall have their present for them w^{ch} wilbe some cause to see them the better cheape and yf at your coininge hether they be not landed out of the ship wee would you could agree wth them to deliver them heere at his charges and adventure though they cost vs the more as of necessetie they will what further directions to give you presently wee knowe not for the pvidinge of these thing^e and doe referre vs to your good discretioⁿ and care for the managinge and well orderinge of these businesses. By this you perceau what o^r desire is to haue donn w^{ch} yf you cannot accomlishe as you would yet as well and as neare as you may.

not exceed-
inge 1000^{li}
or two at
the most.

you are to
leau this
lre wth Mr
Ellecot at
Exeter

Nowe resteth order and meanes to be taken for the furnish- inge of you wth monies for the paiment of the pvisions aforesaid w^{ch} o^r desire ys that you take vpp in the country soe much monie as you may and to give yo^r bills in Alde^r Banning^e Alde^r Hollidaies for the repayment of it heer wth bill^e wee will see well p^d and for the better obtaininge of monie ther wee haue p^urcured my Lo: Treasurers l^{ie} to the receivers and customers of Dovor and Cornewall to helpe you vnto such moneis as they haue in their custodie of her ma^{tes} as the said l^{ie} doth import w^{ch} wee delivered unto yo^r you may show as occasion may serue to such as it is directed and what you doe receive of them you may give them bill^e in the Alderman aforesaid for the repaym^t of yt heere w^{ch} shalbe well p^d and wth what by these

meanes you shall not be able to furnishe yo^r want^e wee will vppon intellegence from you furnish you from hence from tyme to tyme in the best order wee may and for an earnest penny we will give order that you shall receive presently this next weeke in the country 50 600^{li} but the more you cann procure in the country the lesse charge and adventure wee shalbe at in sendinge downe of yt from hence ffurth^r for Royall^e of plate wee pray you that you wilby all good meanes possible procure as many as yo^u may of 8 &c 2 at the least Rate you may and for maym^t of them ether to pay them ther yf you can get monies or else to give yo^r bill^e as afores^d or to take some short tyme yf wee may send the same downe yf they will not take their monies heer for such as you can gett to bagg them vp and seale the bagg^e and make them and them in some sure and trustye mennes hand^e some in one mannes hand^e and some in another vntill o^r further order also you are to procure some out of Brittain^e from Mort and S^t Malloves both by your owne meanes of yo^r frend^e although you deliuer monies ther in their Country to such m^{ch}chaunt^e as trade for them plac^e before hand beinge two sure men to some 200^{li} and some 300^{li} some more some lesse as you shall thinke the men to be of honesty and abilitie to performe such bargaine as they shall make wth you w^{ch} must be for so much English monies as they binde them selues to deliuer you so many Royalls of plate of 8.4. and 2. by such a tyme w^{ch} tyme must be at furthest the midle or end of novem^r herof you are to certefye vs what you thinke you shalbe able to help vs vnto by that tyme and that as soone as you may for that wee cannot furnish o^r selues ther wee may take some other order heere for o^r bisket wee hold it very necessary that the bakers that bake it stand bund for the same shall contineew good and sweet for 2 yeares at Plimouth ther is the m^{al}lice skourges boate w^{ch} ship we have brought and therefore are to have the boate w^{ch} we pray you may be trimmed and sent vp hether by the first convenient meanes you may and to se whether she may be worth trimminge or no and to advise vs therof forthwth at Captin Davis his cominge downe wee will write you further whose opinion order and direction for the

viz in the hands of
Mr Ellicot
Mr Willia^m
Martin at
Exeto^r or
Mr Simes
in Charde.
you must
take bonds
for such
monies as
yo^u geaue
out to be
repd by a
day.

providinge and orderinge of o^r said victualls wee pray you to followe for that he is not onely well experienced herin but also is to spend and to take his pte herof in the viage.

The provisions as followeth

Bread 1200^o Syder 100 tt^o Meale 835^o Wheat 251 busshell^o
Newland ffishe 3785 Saynes Hookes Lynes &c. at Cap: Davies direction

Yo^r loving frend^o

Paull Bannyng	Ric Staper	Roger Howe	Jo Bate
Leonerd Hollyday	Ric Wyseman	W ^m Harrysoñ	
James Lancaster	W ^m Chamb ^r	Ric Wyche	

Captein
Davies
Comission
going into
the West
Cuntry for
provisions
&c.

Lovinge freind M^r Davis since the makinge & geavinge of o^r former order & coñmission to M^r Backer and M^r Pope wth the wth you are acquainted notwthstandinge for yo^r better remembrannce herewth wee geve yo^u the Coppie wth is at lardge concerninge the providinge of Victualls & Roials of plate in the West Cuntrey as to the said coñmission wee referre vs wee say since that tyme wee have had further conference & consideration touchinge our said Commission for the proporcion of suche victualls etc as wee gave order p^y the same to provide & now havinge duly considered there of wee have thought good to alter our former pretence & to lessen the proporcion in some and encrease it in other some as hereafter shall appeare wth wth alteration and now our determination yo^u are at yo^r coñige downe p^rsentlie to acquainte M^r Backer and M^r Pope ether by conference wth them or p^y yo^r l^res and so to appointe a place of meetinge that yo^u may not onlie know what is done but also to take order for the accomplishinge of the rest and at yo^r meetinge wee hope you will so exactlie consider of all matters that you will lay your plate in that good order that our said Busines may be effected for our good & yo^r creditte & espetiallie for you M^r Davies vpon whom wee do so muche rely & whom it doth so nere touche bothe in creditt and for your owne vse to see that wth is or shalbe provided to be good and well ordered eche provi^on accordinge to his qualetye As therof wee hold it needlesse to vse any further direc^on for that wee know your experience & discre^on to be suche that in these matters

you may rather directe vs but onlie hereafter to note something^e vnto you w^{ch} are as followethe.

First at yo^r cominge to the wee pray you to conferr wth M^r Thomas Symes and to know of him what Royalls of plate he hath provided and what quantety he thincketh shalbe able to provide and in what tyme and of him yo^u shall know wher M^r Backe^r and M^r Pope are and at your cominge to Exceter you are to make the like enquirie of M^r Ellecote and M^r Martin concerninge Royalls of plate & to request them all to procure vs as many as possible by any meanes they may and for the payment of such as they shal provide to chardge us by exchaunge accordinge to our former comission whose Bills shalbe well paid Also that M^r Ellecote & M^r Martin procure to take vpp as much moneys as they cann gett not passinge and to charge us for paym^t thereof p^r their Billes as aforesaid w^{ch} may serve for paym^t of our p^rvi^on and Roials of plate as occasion servethe and for such Roials as they provide of 8. 4. & 2. that they make them vpp in canvas Bagge made of new canvas in eche Bagge & so seale them & lett them remaine in yo^r custody untill o^r further order & for their paines & labour in theise Busines they shalbe considered & for suche Bondes or Billes as you shall have ther in the cuntrie made vnto you ether for the accomplishinge of p^rvi^on or moneys wee pray you that they may be all lefte wth the said Ellecote & Martin takinge a note of their handes for all suche thinges as yo^u shall leave in truste wth them and for such thinges I meane Billes or Bondes that are for the p^rformaunce of matters ther in the cuntrye you may leave the notes wth M^r Backer & M^r Pope & for the rest you may bringe alonge wth you at yo^r Retourne w^{ch} wee would willinglie should be as soone as you may for that wee shall have nede of you here for sundrie cawses But duringe your beinge ther wee once againe pray you to geve furtheraunce to all our Busines as well for p^rvi^on as for Roials of Plate as muche as possible you may.

If anie of yo^r freindes ther in the cuntrie are desirous to adventure in this our viadge you may accepte of them in such order as wee here doe that noe one be les then 200^{li} and that

the moneis be provided in Roials of plate and paid to M^r Ellecote or M^r Martin p the fyne of November next at the furthest accomptinge their Roialls of plate at vj^d p pece and to make them suche further allowaunce^e as wee allowe vnto other men of whom wee ther buy them & for suche as do adventure lett them sett downe their names in a shete of pap vnder their owne handes as wee do here & so you may bringe the same alonge wth you that they may be admitted But wee would not have you to take adventures not above 2 att most.

Wee vnderstand by one M^r Lecheland who dwelleth at Culleton that ther are some 100 Bushells of white pease to be had at some 2^s 8^d or 2^s 10^d w^{ch} yf you find them at that price wee pray you to buy them and althoughe you pay 3^s for them yf you like them & so thincke good Wee understand that Porcke is also ther good cheape at your cominge downe lett not to write to vs presentlye how you find matters ther and what you thincke concerninge the effectinge of our Busynesses that accordinglie wee may go forward wth our Busines here And thus wee leave you and all your endeavours to the direc^{ti}on of Thalmightie.

O^r proporcon of Victuals is as followethe

200 Newland fishe great toele

60t^r sider & no more all to be sent to London in their caske

1800 of Biskett

535 Bushells of Meale Winchester measure of 8 gallens

250: Bushells of Wheate of the same measure

Wee deliver yo^u herewth M^r Sergent Heale his Bill of exchange & a life to M^r Warwicke for the receivinge of 200^{li}, at 10 daies sighte

Yo^r lovinge freindes

Pawl Baninge

Leonard Holliday

Richard Wiseman

Thomas Cordell

Roger Howe

A second
comission
to Captein
Baker and

O^r Lovinge Freindes o^r former Comission directed to you bothe and delivered to Capten Baker wee have related to Captein Davies and to the end he may be acquainted wth all provisions touchinge

the said viage wherein wee have appointed you to deale wee have
geaven him a copy of your said Commission But vpon further
consideracon of our said provisions and the revewe of the p̄tic-
lers thereof wee are induced vpon good respect^l to alter the said
propor̄cons enlarginge some of them and abridginge othersome
of them accordinge to the rates herevnder p̄ticlerlie men̄ced
w^{ch} p̄ticlers wee do resolve shall stand for our provision wthout
alterācon and therefore wee pray you to directe your pro-
por̄con of all the said victuall accordinge to these quanteties
w^{ch} wee have delivered to Captein Davies Whervpon our
desire is that you do all conferr together and dyspose of the
provīcon thereof as you may best sorte the same every one of
you endeavoringe the good of the voyage as wee hope yo^u will
wth good agreem^t and consent together.

Mr Pope
altering the
first pro-
portion of
victualles.

The proportion of Victualles

20 thowsand newland fishe great tale
60 Tons of Syder
180 thowsand Biskett
535 bushelles meale Winchester measure
250 bushelles Wheat of the same measure.

Yo^r lovinge frendes

Paull Bannying
Leo Hollyday
Ric Wyseman
Thomas Cordell
Roge^r Howe.



21 October 1600.



WARRAUNT geven to M^r Ald^r Hollyday Thre^r to
pay to M^r Roger Howe to pay over to Sergeaunt
Heele vpon a bill of exchaung to be p^d in Plymouth
the so^me of 200^{li}.

200^{li} to
Srgeaunt
Heale

Warraunt geaven to Ald^r Bannying thre^r to pay M^r Howe
to pay over to Laurence Waldo for the like valewe vpon his
bill of exchaung to be rep^d at Exceto^r the somme of 50^{li}

50^{li} to
Laur
Waldo.

100^{li} for
Caske
& iron
hoopes.

Warraunt for the paym^t of 100^{li} to M^r Chambers to provide
Caske and iron hoopes.



22 October 1600

Ald ^r Bannyng	M ^r Wysemañ
Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r Harrysoñ
M ^r Staper	M ^r Wyche

M^r Cordall.

30^{li} Php
Grove.



WARRAUNT geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Hollyday to pay to
Phiñ. Grove vpon accompte of his wages the soñe
of thirtie poundes.

100^{li} Pur-
ser of the
Scourge.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Bannyng to pay to Henñ Mydle-
ton Purser of the Scourge for the defraying of charges aboute
the same ship 100^{li}.



the 23 octob^r 1600.

Ald ^r Bayning	M ^r How
Ald ^r Holliday	M ^r Cordell
M ^r Stapers	M ^r Harrison
M ^r Lancaster	M ^r Chambres

1100^{li} to
Robert
Steuens by
letter off
Mr Joh
elacott.



WARRANT given to M^r Ald Bayning to pay y 1100.
to Robert Stephns; by vertew of a letter frö M^r
John Ellacott of Exceter of the 18 present, that hee
hath in a more some made Employment of In Ryalls of plate.

120^{li} to Mr
Evington by
bil of Rob^t
Pope.

Warrant given to M^r Ald Holliday for payment of y 120.
to Mr Evington; for a bill of exö frö Rob^t Pope; that hee Rs^d
towards prvyding of pvisions in the West countrey.

A leter to,
Joseph
Sabbanck

Written a letter to Rob^t Salbanck purser of the Susann to will
him to suffer M^r Burrell to take such men as it shall please
him out of his shipp towards the more speedy execution of the
work of the malice scourge.

Thomas
Wasse de-
syrous to
bee Im-
ployed.

By the motion of M^r Richard Candler it was ordred to sett
down one M^r Thomas Wasse, who was desyrous to bee Im-
ployed in this voyadg as a factor.

Yt is at this Assembly accorded that M^r Sandy should con-
tynew his wryting into the west countrey for pryding of Ryalls
of plate, warranting him that his bills should bee well payd.

pruyding
of Ryals of
plate in y^e
west coun-
treys.



The 25 october 1600.

Ald^r Bannyngh

M^r John Eldred

M^r W^m Garway

M^r Roger Howe

M^r W^m Harryson.



ORDER is geaveñ by thes Comitties to Ald^r Bannyngh
Threñ for the paiment of the somme of 200^{li} to M^r
Coles for soe muche by him p^d to Rob^t Pope in the
West Cuntrey.

200^{li} to be
p^d to M^r
Coles by
exchaung.

The like order is geaveñ for the paiment of one hundred
markes to M^r Garway for to be imploied in the necessarie re-
pacons of the Assension vppon accompte.

100 markes
vppon re-
pacons of
the Assen-
tion.

Also order is geaveñ to the said Ald^r Bannyngh Threñ to dis-
burce vppon the necessarie repacons of the Susañ vppon
accompte the somme of fyfty poundes.

50^{li} vppon
repacons of
the Susan.



The 27 Octob^r 1600.

Ald^r Bayning

M^r Lancaster

Ald^r Holliday

M^r Harrison

M^r Garway

M^r Wyche

M^r Wyseman

Capt: Middleton

M^r Cordell



AT this Assembly it was ordred and determyned and
a warrant given to Thomas Evesett to warne all
the adventurers in this voyadg to bee at a court at
ffounders hall on thursday the 30 of this moneth there to
take notyce of hir Maties pleasure signifiede by a letter frō the
lords of her maties Counsayle.

Warraunt
for a gene-
rall Court.

Yt is also appoynted that M^r Ald^r bayning Ald^r Wattes
M^r Cordell, M^r Lancaster & Capteyne Middleton shall take

Chusing of
M^r & mari-
ners

order in the choosing & appoynting of maysters ffor the shippes in this voyadg—

Captain
Lancaster

Also that M^r Ald Bayning *Ald^r Hollyday, Ald^r Moore M^r Cordell, M^r Garway & Thomas Alabaster or any 4 of them* to deale wth capt. Lancaster ffor the taking of the government of this voyadg as the cheiff [generall] *commander* thereof.



Octob^r the 27th 1600.

50^{li} Nichas
Holway



EVEN a warrant to [capt] M^r ald^r Holliday ffor payment of y 50li to M^r Nycholas Holway, by a bill of ex^{ch} frō Rob^t Pope of the 19 hereof.

Comission
for Royalles
to Calleis &
Roun.

Alsoe this day it is accorded that M^r Alabaster shall contynew his cōmission ffor Callais & Roane for the pydyng of Ryals of plate to the vallew of fyve thousand pownds wth pmyse that his bills of ex^{ch} shalbee payd & contented.



The 28 octob^r 1600.

M^r Ald^r Bayning
M^r Harrison

M^r Eldred
M^r Howe.

1000^{li} to
Rolst Ste-
phens by bil
frō Jn^o Ella-
cott



EVEN a warrant to Ald Holliday ffor paym^t of y 1000li to M^r Rob^t Stephins in full of a bill of ex^{ch} frō M^r John Ellacott of Exceter ffor the vallew there Rsd to bee Employed in Ryalls of plate.

44^{li} to peter
sampsom.

Geven a warrant to M^r Ald Holliday ffor paym^t of y 44li to peeter sampsom by bill of ex^{ch} frō M^r John Sandy of Exceter; for the vallew there Rsd by him to the companyes vse.

A Gen^lall Courte. The [last] 30 of Octob^r 1600 in the pre-
sence of the Comitties and Generalytie hereafter named viz :

Comitties.

S^r Johū Hart knight
Ald^r Bannyng
Ald^r Moore
Ald^r Hollyday
Ald^r Smyth
M^r Ric^o Staner

M^r W^m Garwey
M^r Thomas Cordall
M^r Richard Wysemañ
M^r W^m Chamber
M^r Johū Eldred
M^r Roger Howe.

Mr John Eldred	John Frier
Mr W ^m Harryson } Gen ^l alyty	Frauncis Dent
James Deane	Richard Ball
Edward Leanyng	Roger Hemmyng
Nichas Leat	Frauncis Evington
Nichas Piece	Thomas Westweawe
Olyuer Style	Daniel Marshe
Humfrey Smythe	John Midleton
Robt Sandy	Robt Gore
Richard Pomtell	Raph Gore
John Highelord	W ^m Cater
Humfrey Style	John Buzbridg
Nichas Farrar	Thomas Horton
Thomas Farrington	W ^m Bond Mchantailer
John Combe	Augustin Skinner
Robt Offeley	Rich : Taileby
James Turnor	Robt Middleton
Maurice Abbott	Robt Bateman
Leonard Whyte	Robt Waldo
Georg Chambleyn	W ^m Dale
John Cornelys	Lau : Waldo
Raph Busby	Henry Bridgeman
W ^m Jennyns	Samuel Armitage
Robt Bell	Edward Harryson
Thomas Whyte	Edward Nicholson
Nichas Lyng	Clement Moseley
W ^m Palmer	Humfrey Walcott
Nichas Cryspe	Reynold Greene
Robt Cockes	Robt Mildmay
W ^m Wastall	Georg Chaundeler
John Bate	W ^m Burrell
Hugh Hamersley	Thomas Henshaw
Nathaniel Martyn	W ^m Ferries
Barthew Holland	W ^m Hewett
[Richar Cockes]	W ^m Fisher
W ^m Stone	Nichas Salter
	W ^m Angell

Nichas Barnesley	Henry Archer
Henry Polsted	John Casoñ
Andrew Bannyng	Richard Beale
Barthew Haggett	Richard Washer
Robt Buck	George Holmañ
Johñ Hodgesoñ	Frauncis Barker
Richard Piott	Richard Deane
Georg Coles	Richard Ironsyde
Raphe Hamor	James Dunkiñ.



HIS generall Assemblie being called together as well to acquaint them of the proceeding of the busines hetherto pformed in the preparation of the voyage as to informe them of the slacknes of many of the Contributo^{rs} who had sett downe ther names and ther sommes pretended to be adventured and had hetherto brought in noe moneys to furnishe the provision, first the said Assemblie were putt in mynde of ther geñall Petition and projecte of the viage w^{ch} was offered in all ther names to the ll: of her Ma^{es} most honorable privy Councell, wherby ther Lordships were humbly intreated by them to Solicite her ma^e in ther names, for her gracious Licence and assent that they might vndertake a voyage to the East Indies for the hon^r of o^r Cuntrey and for the advancem^t of the trade of merchaundize of this Realme conteyning in ther said Petition divers Clawses for the furtheraunce of the said viage. It was alsoe remembred vnto them that the Lordes having acquainted her ma^e wth ther said Petition did retorne them her ma^{es} gracious aunswer and free assent therunto geaving them incoragem^t to goe forward wth assuraunce that ther shuld noe staye be made of ther vyage w^{ch} was certyfyed vnder the handes of the Lord Threñ Lord Admirall L Chambleyn Sr [Robt] W^m Knowles Sr Robt Cycill and Secretery Herbert by a lre bearing date the 16 day of Septēber last. And they were further putt in mynde that vpon this Warraunt Certefyed by the lordes of her ma^{es} Assent and assuraunce to proceade the Companie had since

mett together and at ther Gen^rall assemblie holden the 23. of Septemb^r [last following] they, or the most of them having vnder ther owne handes sett downe ther adventures [had] did make choice of Seventene of the said Contributors whom they appointed to be comitties to dispose and manage the whole busines and preparationⁿ for the said viage. According to w^{ch} Comission geaven the said Cōmitties had hetherto proceeded and had defraied in the [said] preparation of the said viage and stooed engaged to be aunswerd by exchaung and otherwyse for the so^me of xx m^t poundes at the least; The busines being thus farr proceeded in they were further geaveⁿ to vnderstand That many of the companie who had sett downe ther adventures begaune to wthdrawe ther purpose of p^rceeding and wthheld ther paym^t of ther moneys vppon some Rumors or doubt^s geaveⁿ out that the viage was lyke to receave so^me stay for the removing and clearing of w^{ch} doubt that meanes had bene made by so^me of the Comitties to the lordes of the Councell for ther certifycat to the adventurers that they might wth full assuraunce proceede wthout any just cause of doubte, Who ther vppon wrote ther l^rs to Generalyty confirming ther former l^rs of certificat that the said viage shuld receave noe stay or interruptionⁿ w^{ch} l^rs being vnder the handes of the Lord keeper the L Th^rer the L Admirall S^r Rob^t Cicell S^r John ffortescue, the L Chief Justice, and M^r Secretary Herbert were openlie read and beare date the 26 day of this instant october [and wthall it was delivered unto the^m]. In w^{ch} last recyted L^rs besides the warraunt of incoragem^t geaveⁿ to the Companie to proceede It was notid unto the^m that the actionⁿ vndertakeⁿ by the^m was a publike action and not to be dallied wthall [and to that the] and therfore did require that the names of such as did ether wthdrawe them selves or practise to wthdrawe others from proceeding thein shuld be certefyed to ther Lorshipes that they might examine the reasonⁿ of ther discouragem^t. After the discourse of all w^{ch} severall matters and proceedinges all the said Assemblie by generall consent did agree to bring in ther moneys w^{ch} was by former [assent] order payable the most of

theñ being behinde but for the second paym^t w^{ch} was payable this present day and some of theñ being behinde both for the first and seconde payment, [saving some] amongst w^{ch} only two or three of contributors, ther present denied to adventure at all viz Johñ Bate Roß^t Osseley *Nathaniell Martyn* and Hughe Hamersley the said Johñ Bate geaving his aunswer that he was disapointed by some that shuld have ioyned wth him in the adventure of CC^{li} and did fall from him, so that he could not adventure for his owne adventure above C^{li}, and the said Roß^t Osseley *Nathaniell Martyn* and Hughe Hamersley alledging that they held them selves discharged by a clawse that was sett downe in the last geñall assemblee, w^{ch} was that he that brought not in his adventure by the last of September shuld not be p^mitted to adventure at all.

The generalitye having thus agreed to bring in ther monies to further the expedition of the viage they required that order might be takeñ for all others w^{ch} wthheld ther contributionis and came not at this assembly to geave ther assentes, that they might be called vppon to bring in ther money or to geave ther reason of wth holding it to thende, that according to the Councelles l^{res} they might called before ther Ll: to aunswer the cause yf they did deny to adventure or would not bring ther moneys as by ther owne agreem^t they are to doe.

And forasmuch as the Pattent is already draweñ and in the handes of M^r Attorney ready to be p^fytted by the course of w^{ch} Pattent the Companie is to consist of a governo^r 24 Comitties and the geñaltyty this Court have by a most free Election, noiãted for ther governo^r M^r Thomas Smyth Ald^r whose name they do desire may be sett downe in the Pattent to be offred to her Ma^{ty}, and allowed for ther first Governo^r.

- And whereas hetherto ther hath beene appointed by the geñaltyty but 17 Comittyes to dispose and manage the affaires and busines of the trade, nowe forasmuch as by the Pattent ther is to be apointed 24 Comitties for that purpose Ther is choice made at this Assemblee of the full number of fowr and twenty whereof some part are of the former Comitties heretofore employed in the said busines and the residewe are supplied

out of the Gen^lty. Soe as the names of all the said Comitties as they are nowe agreed vpon be as hereafter followeth videlt:

Ald ^r Bannyng	Mr Richard Wyche
Ald ^r Hollyday	Mr John Eldred
Ald ^r Moore	Mr W ^m Chamber
Ald ^r Holmedeñ	Mr W ^m Harrysoñ
Mr Rich: Staper	Mr Olyver Style
Mr W ^m Garway	Mr Robt Sandy
Mr Thomas Cordell	Mr John Highelord
Capt ⁿ Lancaster	Mr W ^m Rumney
Mr Rich: Wysemañ	Mr John Middletoñ
Mr Fra: Chery	Mr Nic ^h as Lynge
Mr Allabaster	Mr Joh ⁿ Combe
Mr Roger Howe	Mr Robt Bell

This Co^rte havinge thus apointed ther Governo^r and Comitties they doe referre and Committe to ther Governm^t *prepara- tion* and direction all matters whatsoever concerning the viage. Be it concerning shipping victualling merchaundizes moneys or appointing of officers to be employed in the same. Allowing and holding for good all and whatsoever they or the most of theñ wth the Consent of the Governo^r shall direct or agree vpon.

The severall psons heervnder named do promyse to bring in ther adventures in this manner videlt:

Johⁿ Wastall will bring in his money in dollers at xvij^d the ^{li}.

Daniell Marche offereth to bring in his money yf he may be employed.

Augustine Skynner will bring in his money at xx^d the dollar or els pay in Englishe money.

W^m Addersley his adventure shalbe brought in by Mr Hen- shawe

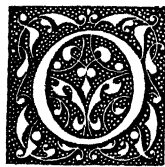
Nic^has Salter will bring in his money

Thomas Ironsyde will bring in his money

Morice Abbott will bringe in his money the next weeke.

The 31 October 1600.

Ald ^r Bannyng	M ^r
Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Olyver Style	M ^r John Midleton
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Nicholas Lynge
Captēn Lancaster	M ^r Robt Bell
M ^r Rumney	M ^r John Combe
M ^r Roger Howe	M ^r Rich Wyche
M ^r John Highlord	M ^r W ^m Harrysoñ
M ^r Robt Sandy	M ^r John Eldred

50^{li} to
John Purnell

ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyng Threñ to pay to Johñ Purnell the somme of fyfty poundes for so much by him dd, in Spanishe Ryalles to Thomas Baker in Plymmothe.

24 to W^m
Turno^r

The lyke Warraunt is geaveñ to him to pay to W^m Turno^r the somme of twentie and four poundes for soe much dd by Richard Moone to Thomas Baker in Plymouth.

Robt Popes
lres of ad-
vyse.

L^{res} from Robt Pope the one of 22 the other the 25 of this present from Plymouth were reade wherū he geaveth the Companie divers advyses of his severall proceedings in the Companies busines both for provysions and moneys. W^{ch} l^{res} M^r Roger Howe is required to aunswer in the Companies name and having made aunswer thereof the same is to passe the handes of some of the Comitties to be sent him for his further Comission.

Capten
Baker's lres
of advyse.

The lyke order is geaveñ to M^r Howe to aunswer another l^{re} of advyse writteñ to the Companie by Captein Baker touching provision of money and other thing^e menconed in his l^{re}.

M^r Ellycot
of Exeto^r

L^{res} of advyse from M^r Ellycot to M^r Sandy were read wherby it appeareth that he hath made provysion of Ryalles of plate for the Company but not in suche sort as the Companie entended for they Required his travell as an agent for them to pvyde them moneys at the best rate he could and they would recompence his travell thankfully, but ment not that he shuld make a trade of them to buy theñ for his owne vse and to sell

them to the Companie at the rates as the prise goeth in london as *it semeth by his lre* he p^oposeth to putt the^m uppon the said Company Therefore it agreed that his lres shalbe aunswered and a plaine course takeⁿ wth him ether to p^ovyde the^m as other that are putt in trust in those partes do buy the^m or els to desyst and provyde noe more.

Warraunt is geaveⁿ to M^r Ald^r Banyng to pay to the Purser of the Scourge to be employed in the repaying of the same ship the so^me of one thowsand poundes.

1000^{li} to
the Purser
of the
Scourge.

Warraunt is geaveⁿ to the said M^r Ald^r Baⁿig the^r to pay to Robt Stevens by a bill of exchange from M^r Ellicott of Execeto^r the so^me of one thowsand poundes.

1000^{li} by
ex^{ch} from
M^r Ellycot.

Roger and Persevall Style are Sawtres to be employed in this vioge.

Style.

[Warraunt is geaveⁿ to Ald^r Banyng thre^r to pay to the Purser of the Scourge]

A Warraunt to M^r Ald^r Banyng to pay to M^r Richard Wysemaⁿ to be employed in repara^{co}ns and provisions for the hecto^r the so^me of one hundred pound^e.

100^{li} for
y^e Hecto^r.

Order is geaveⁿ and renewed to Richard Wyche and Ric Wright to deale wth M^r Covell in Tower Street for the provision of the full of 70 quarters of peas and 30 quarters of beanes. according to former order.

provision of
peas &
beanes.

Order is geaveⁿ to M^r Ald^r Bannyng to pay to W^m Burrell Surveyo^r of the generall p^oysioⁿ of shipping to be employed in Timber the some of Two hundred poundes.

200^{li} to M^r
Burrell.

Order is geaveⁿ to Ald^r Bannyng to pay to Joseph Salbancke Purser of the Susaⁿ to be employed in repa^{co}ns and other necessaries of the same ship the so^me of 100 merkes.

100 merkes
to the
Susan



First Nouemb^r 1600.

M^r Ald^r Smyth go^r

M^r Rich: Staper

Ald^r Bannyng

[M^r Robt Sandy]

Ald^r Hollyday

[M^r Ald^r Smythe] M^r Ald^r

M^r Olyuer Style

Moore.

M^r Thomas Cordell

M^r John Combe

M^r Robt Bell.M^r John HighelordM^r W^m HarrysoñM^r Robt SandyM^r Thomas Allabaster[M^r Robt S——]M^r W^m ChambersM^r Roger Howe.

200^{li} to M^r
Speeke
taken up by
ex^c



AK AUNT is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Hollyday threñ
to ay vnto M^r George Speake Esquier the soñe
of two hundred poundes for soe muche takeñ vp
in the West Cuntrey by Robt Pope.

lres unto
the West
Cuntrey per
the Post.

L^{res} were writteñ in to the West Cuntrey severally to Cap-
teñ Davies Capteñ Baker and Robt Pope in aunswer of ther
l^{res} of advyse of ther proceading writteñ vp hether wth l^{res}
were signed by the Comitties being devysed by M^r Howe and
were presentlie delivered to the Post of Exet^r.

lre to John
Ellicot at
Exceto^r.

Another l^{re} was read writteñ by M^r Robt Sandy to M^r Elly-
cott of Exeto^r in aunswer of his l^{re} wherñ M^r Sandy writethe
his myslyke of Ellicott^e dryfte to be allowed xvij^d the ð for
Ryalles seing the Company entended only to vse him for aii
agent. to pvyde theñ Spanishe money and not buy Ryalles of
theñ.

A Warraunt
from y^e L.
Threr. for
the provy-
sion & pass-
ing of pease
& beanes.

It is agreed that a warraunt shall be made and offered to the
L Threñ to obteyne his hande to y^e same directed to the Jus-
tices of peace in Camb'shire and Norff. for the Licencyng of

Covell to provide and to bring out of those Counties
wthout stay or impediment of 100 quarters of pease and 40
quarters of Beanes for the provysioñ of the voyage.

lres to M^r
Sandy of
Exceto^r

Another l^{re} read writteñ to M^r Sandy of Exceto^r and sent
away by the Post in aunswere of a l^{re} by him directed to Ald^r
Bannyng and M^r Stap touching the provysioñ of Royalles of
plate wherin he is advysed not to excede xij^d the ð.

Capteñ
Lancaster.

The Comitties formerly apointed to conferre wth Capteñ
Lancaster touching his employm^t in the voyage as the Chief
Comand^r of are required to pceade therin as sone as
they sende his aunswer being hadd they may pro-
ceade to the selectioñ of others. wth are to be employed in spe-
ciall places in the viage ether as marchaunt^e m^{rs} and other
officers.

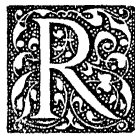
It is agreed by this Assemblie, in respecte of the great experience of M^r Ald^r Wattes in shipping and other directions in viages ther may be great vse of the opinon of the said M^r Ald^r Wattes in the further proceeding of this viage That according to the warraunt given by the genality to the said Comitties in that behaulf That the said M^r Ald^r shalbe warned to all meetings and to be used as a Comitty in all thinge concerning the busines.

M^r Ald^r
Wattes.



The 3 of Novemb^r 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Bannyng	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r Jo. Eldred
M ^r Olyver Style	M ^r John Middleton
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Richard Wyche
M ^r Rich. Wysemañ	M ^r Robt Bell
M ^r Thomas Cordell	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Roger Howe	M ^r W ^m Harryson



ROBT COBBE beinge one of them that is behinde wth his moneys was called hether. did for the securitye of his paym^t deliver vnto the handes of M^r Ald^r Bannyng bondes dated the 8 of the next moneth w^{ch} this company thought fyt to reteyne in ther handes de bene esse not accepting theiñ as his adventure.

Robt Cobbe

Ordered that ther be provysioñ made of 130^c byskett to carry the shippes into the West Cuntrey the care of w^{ch} provysioñ is comitted to M^r Stap and M^r Cordell.

Biskett.

One thowsand of holland lynge to be provided for the victualling of the shippes vntill they came downe into the West Cuntrey w^{ch} provysioñ is comitted to Ald^r Bannyng and M^r Robt Bell.

Holland
lyng

Order is geaveñ for the provysioñ of 240 beare of severall brewing^e for the whole voiage to be bought to be brewed by the order of M^r Cordell and M^r Lancaster.

Beare.

40 Tun of Syder is provided by M^r Chamber and M^r Harry-

Syder.

soñ and bought of one M^r Fletcher and Company and 60 Tuns more is to be provided in the West Cuntrey by Capteñ Davies Capteñ Baker and Roñt Pope.

500^{li} to M^r
Allabaster for
provision of
Royalles.

Order is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Hollyday Threñ to pay to M^r Allabaster the somme of fyve hundred poundes to be exposed by him before hand to Calleis or other partes for the provysioñ of Ryalles for the voyage.

400^{li} to S^r
Hughe
Portman p
ex^{ce}.

Lyke order is geaveñ to the said M^r Ald^r Hollyday to pay to S^r Hewghe Portmañ or to assignes the somme of fowre pounds for so muche by him dd in exchange to Roñt Pope in the West Cuntrey Taking vp the Bill.

Beef
Porke.

The provysioñ of beefe and porke and the Survey of the ordering thereof is comitted to Ald^r Bannyng and M^r Wysemañ who are content to vndertake the same.



The 5 of Novemb^r. 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Smythe Go ^r	M ^r Olyver Style
M ^r Ald ^r Bannyng	M ^r W ^m Garway
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r Jo : Highelord
M ^r Ald ^r Wattes	M ^r W ^m Rumney
M ^r Ald ^r Moore	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Rich. Staper	M ^r Roñt Sandy
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r Nich Lyng
M ^r Rich. Wysemañ	M ^r Jo : Middletoñ
M ^r Fra Chery	M ^r Roñt Bell.

M^r W^m Harrysoñ

200^{li} to be
p^d by Ex-
chaunge to
Ellis Crysp
for Tho :
Jones.



ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday Threñ to pay vnto Ellys Cryspe for soc much re^d by Capteñ Baker of Thomas Jones of Plymouth by Exchaunge to be p^d in Londoñ, the soñie of two hundred poundes vppon paiement whereof he is to take vp the Bill.

W^m Taverno^r
mariner.

M^r Staper maketh report to this Assemblie that he and M^r Wysemañ hath compounded wth W^m Taverno^r to be employed

in this viage by the Companie in what ship or place they wyll assigne him for the enterteynm^t of sixe pounce sterling p moneth geving him the somme of fourtie poundes before hand vppon his wages for w^{ch} enterteynm^t he promiseth his vttermost endeavo^r to be pformed wth all fidelyty.

Warraunt is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyng Thre^r to pay vnto Robt Stephens the somme of Nyne hundred pounds for soe muche re^d of him by Exchaung *p^d to M^r John Ellicott at Exceto* vppon Two severall Billes the one of fowre hundred poundes the other of five hundred poundes. vppon the payment whereof he is to take vñ the Two severall Billes

900^{li} to be
p^d to Robt
Stephens p
exchaung.

M^r Ald^r Wattes Capteñ Lancaster M^r Cherie and M^r Chamber *are required to make* [have made] Composition wth Roger Hankiñ marino^r to goe in this viage for a m^r in one of the shippes for this enterteynment [vñz] in the best sort they can for the good of the Company and what Composition they shall make the Company will accept thereof.

Roger
Hankyn
marino^r.

Warraunt is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyng to pay to M^r Thomas Bowles of Tavestock the some of thirtie poundes sterling for so muche by him p^d to Capteñ Baker in the West Cuntrey by a bill of exchaung w^{ch} bill is to be takeñ vp vppon the paiment thereof.

30^{li} to be
p^d to Tho.
Bowles by
exchaung.

It is resolved that all the shippes shalbe Symented vppon ther sheething before they come out of the dockes and to that ende order is geaveñ to M^r Burrell to see the same prepared.

Symonding
of the
shippes.



The 6. of Novemb^r 1600.

Ald ^r Smyth Go ^r	M ^r Rich : Wyche.
Ald ^r Bannyng	Ald ^r Wattes
Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r Tho Cordell
M ^r Staper	M ^r W ^m Garway
M ^r Richard Wyseman	M ^r John Highelord
M ^r W ^m Rumney	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r W ^m Chamber	M ^r Roger Howe.

The Erle of Cumbland

110^{li} to John
Stanfeld
for John
Painter
by ex^{ce}.



ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyng Threñ to pay vnto Johñ Stanfeld or his assignee the somme of one hundred and tenn poundes sterling for so muche takeñ vñ by M^r Sandy of Dertmouthe of Johñ Painter of the same Towne to be p^d by Bill of exchaung to the said Stanfeld vppoñ the payment whereof he is to take vñ the Bill of ex^{ce}.

That the
marino^rs
shall have
2 monethes
pay & 2
monethes
wages in
adventure.

It is ordered by the generall consent of this assemblie that for the commoñ and ordinarie mariners that are to be enter-tyeñd for the voyage they shalbe severally allowed for the better provysioñ of every severall mariner to see he shall have Two monethes wages before hande. And for the better advauncem^t of his sallarie, that everie the said mariners shall have two monethes wages in adventure as his stocke provided that for his wages takeñ before hand every one geave such cawtioñ to the Threñs of the viage or the Purser of the ship wherein they serve that the said Marino^r shall not depart from the voyage to the disapointing therof but be ready when the shippes shalbe sett forward.

The propor-
tion of vic-
tualles

It is ordered that M^r Ald^r Wattes shalbe joined wth the other Comitties apointed for the proportioñ of victualles and to exaie what provisioñ hath bene made according to the proportioñ sett downe, to thende that to see howe the preparation of the viage doeth presentlie stande.

100^{li} to the
Purser of
the Malice
Scurg

Order is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Bannyng Threñ to pay to the Purser of the Malice Scurge the soñie of one hundred poundes to be employed in the building preparatioñ and provisioñ of the same ship.

Roger
Hankyn.

Warraunt is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Wattes M^r Chery & M^r Chambers or 2 of them to proceade in the concluding [by agreem^t] wth Roger Hankiñ for his employment in this viage And yf they cañ not bringe him to *consent to be holden an* adventurer in the voyage for the soñie of one hundred poundes or vnder wthout wages theñ to agree wth him for 50^{li} to be geaveñ him freely and teñ poundes p^r moneth for his wages. as was yesterday agreed vnto.

It is ordered that Ald^r Bannying Ald^r Hollyday [M^r Cordell] Ald^r Wattes, Ald^r More M^r Cordell M^r Gorwey M^r Allabaster or anie 3 of them shall compound wth Capteñ Lancaster and to offer him the offer agreed vpon^y yesterday as the geñall offer of the Company w^{ch} will not be encreased and to take his aunswer directly to accept or refuse the same offer that the Compañie may resolve what course they may rest vpon^y.

Capten
Lancaster.

the offer is
known but
not sett
downe.

It is ordered that M^r Wysemañ and M^r Burrell shall take and vse the mast that lyeth on the key at Savages w^{ch} was Ald^r Bannynge's mast and the Compañi will save him harmeles therin and satisfie the proprietors thereof.

A mast for
the Hecto^r

It is ordered that ther shalbe p^d by M^r Ald^r Hollyday to Peter Grove according to the composition made wth him the soñe of seventy poundes in full paym^t of the Agreem^t of the money to be dd him.

70^{li} to
Peter
Grove.



The 7. of Novemb^r 1600.

M ^r Ald. Bannying	M ^r Tho. Cordell
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r John Highelord
M ^r Ald ^r Wattes	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Ald ^r Moore	M ^r Robt Sandy
Capteñ Lancaster	M ^r Jo. Combe
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Riche Wyche
M ^r Olyver Style	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r W ^m Rumney	M ^r John Middletoñ



At this Assemblie was signed a Bill of the Receipte of the severall peeces of Tymber herevnder mencoed w^{ch} was borrowed of her Ma^e out of the Storehouse at Wolw^{ch} for the repairing of the Scourge

N ^o .	Feet	N ^o .	Feet	
1	33	5	24	
2	49	6	45	
3	28	7	64	
4	24	8	39	peeces of timber marked w th

9	45	14	61
		15	26
	350	16	60
10	46	17	33
11	61	18	32
12	15	19	60
13	44		
			440

of feet in all ——— 791
 In tons of 40 } tons feet.
 foote p tuñ } 19 — 31

At this Assemblie Consideration was had of the number of men that shuld be shipped in the severall shippes of the viage bothe of factors and mariners and have resolved that they shall be manned severally wth thes numbers following viz.

In the Scourge	180	} men.
In the Hecto ^r	100	
In the Ascentioñ	080	
In the Susañ	080	
	440	

A reviewe
of the pro-
portion of
victuall.

It is also agreed that M^r Ald^r Wattes and Capteñ Midletoñ shalbe ioyned wth M^r Ald^r Bannyng Capteñ Lancaster Capteñ Davies and M^r Allabaster who formerlie sett downe the proportion of victualles. and they altogether to enter into the reviewe of the same proportion; and to consider what is prepared thereof and what is further to be done in enlarging or abridging thereof and whatsoever they shall doe therein the Companie will allowe thereof.

Tho. Eldred of
Ipeswth

M^r Johñ Eldred acquainteth this Assemblie that one Thomas Eldred of Ipeswth a man of good report who hath bene employed wth Capteñ Candishe is willing to be employed in the voyage and would go as Capteñ or M^r of one of the shippes, to whom answer is made that the Companie will enterteyn none vntill they see him and speake wth him, and have willed that M^r

Eldred shall wryte vnto him that he thinketh yf he come v^p the Company are likeli to entertheyñ him.

Order is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday Threñ to pay vnto M^r W^m 50^{li} to W Harvy Harvy of Bridgewater the somme of fyfty poundes sterlinge for so muche re^d of him by Roñt Pope to the use of the voyage by a bill of exchange vppoñ the payment whereof he is to take v^p the bill.

The like order is geaveñ to the said Ald^r Hollyday threñ to pay vnto James Prockter of Londoñ the somme of one hundred poundes sterling for so muche re^d by Roñt Pope of Thoñs Trowbridge in the West Cuntrey to the vse of the voyage by a bill of exchaung vppoñ the paym^t whereof the bill is to be takeñ vp. 100^{li} to James Prockter

[M^r] Capteñ Lancaster having bene alreadie talkd wth all by soñe of the Comitties w^{ch} were yesterday apointed to that ende, and noe agreement fully made wth him he beinge present at this Assemblie and the matter havinge bene something debated amongst theñ he yeldeth in the ende to comitt the absolute agreement of his entertheynment to the consideration and finall ende of M^r Ald Smythe Governo^r Ald^r Bannynge Ald^r Wattes Ald^r Hollyday Ald^r Moore M^r Cordeñ and M^r Allabaster or any 6 of theñ. And this Assemblie in the behaulf of the Company do lykewyse referre theñ selves to ther Censure, shewing ther assent by erecting of handes. Capten Lancaster



The viijth Novemb^r 1600.

Ald ^r Bannynge	M ^r John Highelord
	M ^r W ^m Chañbers
M ^r Garway	M ^r Roger Howe
Captein Lancaster	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Rich: Wysemañ	M ^r W ^m Harrysoñ
M ^r . John Combe	

lres out of
the West
Cuntrey.



DIVERS lres out of the West Countrey, brought by the Post of Exeto^r the one a generall lre from Capten Davies Capteñ Baker M^r Pope, and M^r John Sandy were read menconing ther severall proceeding in the Busines wth lres are delivered over to M^r Howe to be noted and aunswered, and the aunsweres reterved by the Post.

40^{li} to W^m
Harvey p
ex^{ce}

Warraunt is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyng *Threñ* to pay vnto M^r W^m Harvy of Bridgewater or his Assigne the somme of fowrtie poundes sterlinge for soe muche re^d of him by p exchange delivered to Rolit Pope, wth bill is to be takeñ vñ vppoiñ the paiment made.

100^{li} to
W^m Lacy
p ex^{ce}

The like Warraunt is geaveñ to the said Threñ to pay vnto W^m Lacy of Hertrowe or his assignes the somme of one hundred and tenne poundes sterling for soe muche by him delivered p exchaung to Rolit Pope vppoiñ the paiment whereof the bill is to be takeñ vñ.

100^{li} Ma-
lyce Scurg

Warraunt is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r *Hollyday* to pay to the handes of Edward Stepheñs Carpenter the somme of one hundred poundes sterlinge vppoiñ accompt of Tymber for the Malice Scurge.

80^{li} the
Susan.

Warraunt is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyng to pay to Joseph Sulmañ Purser of the Susañ to be employed in the pparation of the same ship vppoiñ añ accompt the somme of four score poundes.

200^{li} to M^r
Burrell.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r *Hollyday* Threñ to pay to M^r Burrell Surveyo^r of the shipping to be imploied in preparing therof vppoiñ accompt the somme of Two hundred poundes.



November the 10th.

M^r Ald^r Halmden

M^r Harrison

M^r Style

M^r Sandy

M^r Lancaster

M^r Middleton

M^r Wych

M^r Combe

M^r Wyseman

M^r Howe

M^r Ald: Bayning:



At this assembly it was ordred & appoynted ffor the
provyding of all the pvisions to these men there
seuerall pvisions aff^o viz.

To M^r How & M^r Sandy M^r Combe ffor these pvisions

ffor 13 Hogesheads aquavitæ

ffor Spyces viz 112lb sügar

30lb synamon

15lb nüttmeggs

6lb clowes

50lb ginger

12lb pepper

ffor Ryce 20c

ffor sault 16 tonns

To M^r Cordell and Stapers

ffor 240c of bread at london

To M^r Cordell and M^r Wych { 75 tonns smale

ffor 150 tonns of beere— { 75 tonns of 50^{ss} p tonn

To M^r Harrisson, Combe & Sandy, & M^r Howe & M^r
Bell & M^r Lancast^r

ffor 66 tonns of wyne.

November 1600 the 10th

To M^r Ald bayning and M^r Wyseman

ffor C 707. —. 16 „ beeff

ffor C 883. 3. 20 „ porcke

To M^r Wych and M^r Wryte

ffor pease & beanes 1031 $\frac{1}{4}$ bushells

To M^r Ald bayning:

ffor 1000: of ling great tale

To M^r Ald Holliday

ffor 10000 stock fish great tale

To M^r Ald Bayning

ffor 30 quarters oatmeale is 240 bushells

To M^r Wych to speake to M^r Covell

ffor 70 bushells oatmeale

To M^r Sandy, M^r Harrisson & 2 pursers

ffor 20 way of cheese

ffor 70 firrens butter

Aquavitæ:

13 hh^{ds}

Spyces:

225^{lb}

ryce 20c

sault 16

tonns

bread 240c

beere 150

tonns

Wyne 66

tons

Porck

C883. 3. 20.

Beefe

Peas beanes

lynge

stock fishe

Otemeale

Otemeale

Cheese

Butter

To M^r Ald^r bayning, M^r How, M^r Garway, & M^r Eldred
 Sweete oyle ffor 2000 gallons sweete oyle
 To M^r Combe, M^r Howe, & M^r Sandy
 Vineger ffor 24 tonns of vineger
 To M^r Sandy; M^r Howe & 2 pursers
 Hony. ffor 6 barrells of honey
 To M^r Wych
 Musterd- ffor 30 bushells musterd seed
 seed
 To M^r Wyseman, M^r Bell, Ald^r Holliday & M^r Chambres
 Candells ffor 1200 lb candles covered wth wax
 ffor 400 lb Ordinary candles
 rape oyle ffor 10 hh^{ls} rape oyle ffor lamps
 To M^r Chambres & M^r Harrisson
 Caske ffor 8 dozzen barrycods
 ffor 150 tonns water caske
 ffor 150 tonns ffor beere wth ash hoopes
 ffor 44 tonns ffor beeff
 50 tonns ffor porck
 150 tonns syder & strong beere
 24 tonns ffor vineger
 13 tonns ffor oyle & aquavitæ in barrells
 2 tonns ffor honey & Rape oyle
 6 tonns ffor tarr in yron hoopes
 10 tonns ffor oat meale
 2 tonns ffor musterd seed & ryce
 26 tonns ffor beanes & pease



Novemb^r 1600 the 11th.

Ald ^r Smith governour	M ^r Eldred
M ^r Ald ^r bayning	M ^r Style
M ^r Ald ^r Holliday	M ^r Chambres
M ^r Wyseman	M ^r Cordell
M ^r Lancaster	M ^r Sandy
M ^r Wyche	M ^r Chambres

M^r Harrison
 M^r Combe
 M^r Highlord
 M^r Linge
 M^r Middleton
 M^r Rumney
 M^r Alabaster

THIS Assembly gave cōmissions to every of the cōmissioners ffor the pyding of their severall cōmissiers as are before written on the 10th hereof as appeareth. Comissions
for victuals:

M^r Ald Bayning, M^r Ald Watts, M^r Alabaster, M^r Ald Holliday, M^r Ald More, M^r Cordell, M^r Style, M^r Combe M^r Rumney appoynted to agree wth Capt Middleton about going on this voyadg to agree wth
Capt: Mid-
dleton

The names of such as are sett down & mencioned to goe factors on this voyadg. factors
nominated.

Capteyn Jn ^o Middleton	Henry Annis	
John Haiward	Daniel Marsh	
ffrancis barnes	Robert Chamberlayne	
Robert Pope	Thomas Tudd	
William Brend	William Rutton	
<i>Elkana Cole</i>	John Taylor, will vent 200 ^{li}	<i>Elkana Cole</i>
William Wilford	Tho: Morgan	
Thomas Dassell	Hollywell	
Roger Style	Phillip Winchecombe	
William finchcomber	Robt Greene	
Edward lokar	Edm. Scott	
Danyel Tucker	Giles Georg	
Thomas Salter	Tho Hickes	
Richard Collimore	Hugh Wryte	
William russell	Tho Hurlestoñ	
William Starkey	Tho. Hickes	
Robert Cressell	Henry Midletoñ	

John Wray

At this Assembly it was ordred that M^r Smith governour M^r Ald Holliday, M^r Ald Watts, M^r Ald More, M^r Cordell, M^r Garway and Stapers, should bee suyters to the lord treasurer 5000^{li} to
bee coyned

ffor a warrant ffor the pvyding & coyning of y 5000^l in the towar; & ffor pvyding of bulleyne for the same & for the finishing the Pattent

A War-
raunt for y^e
transporta-
tion of Vic-
tualles from
the Portes.

The sayd cōmittyes appoynted to make suyte to the Lord treasurer for a lycence to transport pvisions in the west coun- trey according to a letter of M^r Jn^o Sandy



November 1600 the 11th.

M ^r Ald bayning	M ^r Chambres
M ^r Ald Holliday	M ^r Lancaster
M ^r Garway	M ^r Alabaster
M ^r Wyseman	M ^r Middleton

Maisters &
Officers



T this Assembly it was agreed and concluded that the committyes *and the maisters* ffor euery shipp shall take the charge of provyding [maisters &] other officers in the same shipp: wth maryners, & what they shall doe herein shalbee well done.



The 12 Novemb^r 1600.

Ald ^r Bannynge	M ^r W ^m Rumney
[Ald ^r Holmedon]	M ^r Rolit Sandy
Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r John Combe
Ald ^r Wattes	M ^r Rich Wyche
M ^r Ald Holmedon	M ^r John Middleton
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Rolit Bell
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Nich: Lyng

100^l to y^e
Purser of
the Malice
Scurdge



RIDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannynge to pay vnto Henr Mydleton Purser of the Scurge to imploy in the provysioñ and preparatioñ of the same ship vppoiñ account the somme of one hundred pound^e

40^l per ex^r
to Jo:
Wyndham

Order is geaveñ to the said Ald^r Bannynge to pay vnto M^r John Wyndham. vppoiñ a Bill of exchaung the somme of

fourtie poundes for soe much paid by the said Bill to Robt Pope, in the West Cuntrey to the vse of the voyage.

It is agreed that a Warraunt for the transportation of all provysions made in the West Cuntrey for this voyage vnder the L Thre hande to the officers of the Portes and other officers shalbe solicyted, and to be sent downe in to the West Cuntrey wth all convenient speede.

Warraunt to be procured for the shipping of all pvision in the West Cuntrey.

It is ordered that M^r Hilliard M^r Sandy M^r Chambers and M^r Grove, shall consyder of the small and extraordinary merchaundize of glasses knyves and Norrom boroughe ware fytt for the voyage and to bespeake suche thinge as are newlie to be made

Glasses knyves Norrom-borow ware &c.

M^r Sandy M^r Bell are appointed for the provysion of Leade and Tynn who together wth M^r Grove shall consider of the Quantety and of the kindes of the same comodyty.

lead & tynn



Novemb^r the 14th 1600

M ^r Ald Bayning	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Ald Watts	M ^r Olyver Style
M ^r Ald Holmenden	M ^r Linge
M ^r Ric Wyseman	M ^r Robert bell



T this Assembly given severall warrants in M^r Ald Bayng for payment of these severall somes ffollowing to say.

Off y 50	to Nyc ^o Symons for timb ^r for y ^e Susann	£50: to Nyc ^o Symonds.
y 66 ,, 13 ,, 4	to Joseph Salbanck for necessaryes & wages for the same shipp	£66. 13. 4 to Salbanck
y 39 ,, — ,, —	to Roger Gibbons by a bill of exc ^e for M ^r Robert pope.	£39 : by bill for pope.
y 100 ,, — ,, —	to M ^r Richard Wyseman for the hecto ^r provision.	£100: to M ^r Wyseman for the Hecto ^r

The 15 November 1600

M ^r Ald ^r Bayning	M ^r Combe.
M ^r Ald ^r Watts	M ^r Rumney
M ^r Tho : Cordell	M ^r Highlord
M ^r Fra : Lancaster	M ^r John Middleton
M ^r John Eldred	M ^r Nicholas Ling
M ^r William Chambres	M ^r Richard Stapers
M ^r W ^m Harrison	M ^r William Garway

g 30^{li} to
W^m Kemp
for Capt.
baker



IVEN a warrant at this assembly ffor paym^t of y 30.
to William Kempe by bill of exc^t for Thomas Bakar
frō Plymouth;

Order for
carrying the
shippis into
dock for
payment of
the charg
ffor pro-
vyding of
5000^{li} of
bulleyne.

Also it is agreed that M^r Wyseman shall see the bills of
chargs ffor bringing in of the shippis into the docks discharged
& payd.

Also it is ordeyned that *M^r Ald Bayning* M^r Ald Holliday
together wth M^r Wyseman shall take the charge for the
pvyding of 5000^{li} of bulleyne ffor the coynng of the lyke
vallew & also M^r Stapers to assist thereunto.

The 18. Novemb^r 1600.

Ald ^r Smythe Go ^r .	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Ald Bannyng.	M ^r Nich : Lyng
M ^r Ald Hollyday.	M ^r W ^m Rumney
M ^r Ald ^r Wattes	M ^r [Robt] John Comber
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Rich : Wyseman
M ^r Robt Sandy	M ^r Thomas Allabaster
Ald ^r Holmeden	M ^r Rich : Wyche
M ^r Olyuer Style	M ^r Robt Bell

M^r W^m Harryson

40^{li} to
Thomas
Northeover



RDER is geaveit to M^r Ald^r Bannyng ther to pay to
M^r 'Thomas Northeove' the somme of fowrtie
poundes for so muche by him dld in exchange to

Robt Pope in the West Cuntrey vpon paiment whereof the bill is to be taken vp.

Lyke order is geaveñ to the said Threñ to pay vnto John Lant of Exceto^r the somme of one hundred and fyfty poundes sterling for so much by him dđ in exchange to Robt Pope in the West Cuntrey vpon payment whereof the bill is to be taken vp.

150^{li} to Jo:
Lant of
Exceto^r

This [Companie] *Assemblee* falling into Delibation of some generall Course to be takeñ in the enterteymt of [the] *three* principall facto^{rs} for three of the shippes and of the other sortes of facto^{rs} vnder the principall in ther severall Degrees and places. They do resolve of ther severall rates of allowaunce and enterteynment^e following viz. that the 3 principall facto^{rs} shall have every of theñ one hundred poundes geaveñ theñ to provide theñ to sea and every of theñ the gaine of 200^{li} adventure [as thowghe they had severally had putt in] and for the the 4. severall seconde sorte of factors they will allowe theñ severally fyfty poundes apeece to provide them to sea, and the [adventure] gaine of the adventure of one hundred pound a peece, and and for the 3 sorte of factors ther is allowed to theñ 30^{li} a peece to be geaveñ theñ for ther provysion and the gaine of 50^{li} adventure and for the fowrth and Last sorte of factors they will allowe theñ twenty poundes apeece and the gaine of the adventure of fowrtie poundes a peece.

The enter-
teymnt of
all thes
facto^{rs}

The allowaunce and enterteynm^t of the said facto^{rs} beinge resolved vpon the said Comittes proceded to the Election of the 3 principall facto^{rs} of the said voyag whervpon election being made by Scruteny vpon seaveñ of the Chieffest Sewtors to the Companie to be employed as factors in the said viage. Choice was made of Capteñ Mydleton. John Havard. and Francis Barme. for the said 3 principall factors [to be employed in the said shippes] to be sorted and placed in the shippes as hereafter it shalbe considered by the said Comitties. Of w^{ch} severall facto^{rs} only John Havard beinge present was called in and acquainted wth the Election and wth the enterteynm^t is well contented therwth and doeth willingly accept thereof.

The elec-
tion of 3.
principall
facto^{rs}

Capten
Midleton
Jo: Havard
[Fra: Barme]
W^m fisher

The 19 Nouemb^r 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Smyth Go ^r	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Ald ^r Bannyng	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Ald ^r Moore	M ^r Robert Bell
Capte ^m Lancaster	M ^r John Combe
M ^r W ^m Rumney	M ^r Frauncis Chery
M ^r Roger Howe.	Ald ^r Hollyday
M ^r Richard Wyche	M ^r Nich ^{as} Lynge
M ^r W ^m Harryson	M ^r Rich: Stapers
M ^r Ald ^r Watt ^e	M ^r Tho. Cordell
M ^r Rich: Wysema ⁿ	M ^r Rob ^t Sandy
M ^r Olyuer Style	M ^r W ^m Garway

M^r Jo: Highelord.40^{li} to M^r
Joⁿ God
per ex^{te}

ORDER is geaveⁿ to M^r Ald^r Bannyng Thre^e to pay vnto M^r Johⁿ God the somme of fowrtie poundes sterling for soe muche by him p^d and delivered in exchange to Robt Pope in the West

Cuntrey vppoⁿ the payment whereof the bill is to be takeⁿ vp

100^{li} p^d to
ffrauncis
Covell for
provision of
peas and
Beanes

Order is geaveⁿ to y^e said Thre^e to pay vnto ffraunc^e Covell towards the providing of Peas and Beanes for the voyage the somme of one hundred poundes sterling vppoⁿ accompte of that provision vppoⁿ payment whereof take his receipte.

The Elec-
tion of the 4.
second sort
of factors.
Robt Pope
W^m Brand
Tho. Salter
W^m Starky

The seconde sorte of factors being putt in Election at this assembly and eight sewtors for the fowre places being sorted out and putt to Scruteny the Comittees pceded to the Election of 4 of the^m. In w^{ch} election ther was choseⁿ for the places of the seconde sort of factors thes psons following viz. Robt: Pope W^m Brand Thom^s Salterne and W^m Starky to be sorted and placed in the severall shippes according to the Discretioⁿ of the said Comittees.

500^{li} to M^r
Allabaster
for provi-
sion of
Royalles.

Order is geaveⁿ to M^r Ald^r Bannyng Thre^e to deliver vnto M^r Thom^s. Allabaster the somme of five hundred poundes sterling to be employed by exchaung in provision of Royalles of plate.

The said Assemblie proceeding to the Election of the third sort of factors to be employed in this voyage ther were propounded eight severall sewters for the said places vppon^{ch} w^{ch} the Comitties proceeded to scruteny and did elect these severall psons following for the supplying of the places of the third sort of facto^{rs} videlt. Thomas Hickes Henr Mydleton W^m Wilford nathaniell [Gumbrell] Gamrym to be sorted and placed in the shippes by the discretion of the Comitties.

The Election of the third sort of factors.
Thomas Hickes
Henry Middleton
W^m Wilford
Natha:
Gamrym

The Election of the fourth sort of facto^{rs} being pceeded in by the said Comitties ther were also propounded the names of Eight sewters. out of w^{ch} by scruteny were choseñ. these severall psons whose names are subscribed to be sorted and placed in the shippes at the disposition of the said Comitties viz Percivall Stragling Thom^s Morgān Phillip Winchcomb and Thom^s Tudd.

The 4 sort of factors.
Percivall Stradling
Tho Morgān
Phillip Wynche-
comb.
Thomas Tudd.



The 21 November 1600

Mr Ald ^r Smythe Go ^r	Mr W ^m Chambers
Mr Ald ^r Hollyday	Mr Robt Sandy
Mr Ald ^r Wattes	Mr Rich: Wyche
Mr Staper	Mr Jo: Eldred
Mr Olyuer Style	Mr Jo: Midleton
Mr Rich: Wysemañ	Mr Nicholas Lyng
Mr Jo: Highelord	Mr W ^m Harryson
Captē Lancaster	Mr Jo: Combe

Mr Robt Bell.



WARRAUNT is geaveñ to Ald^r [Bannyng] Hol- lyday Threñ to pay vnto Richard Stratford by a Bill of exchange from Johñ Sandy for so much by him takeñ and re^d of John Eydes at Exceto^r the somme of fyfty poundes.

50^{li} per ex^c
to Ric
Stratford
for Jo
Eydes.

Lyke warraunt is geaveñ to the said Threñ to pay to Mr Johñ Ellecott the somme of five hundred poundes sterling vppon his bill of exchange. to be rep^d at Exceto^r to the vse

500^{li} to be
p^d to Jo:
Ellecott
to be rep^d

at exceto^r of the Companie vppoⁿ the paym^t whereof he is to receave
to y^e vse of his billes.
y^e Company.

100^{li} p^d to Order is geaveⁿ to M^r Ald^r Hollyday Thre^r to pay to y^e
Edw: High- Purser of the Scourge the somme of one hundred poundes
lord purser vppoⁿ accoumpte to be employed in the preparing of the same
of the ship
Scourge.

40^{li} p^d to Order is geaveⁿ to the said Ald^r Hollyday Thre^r to pay
Rich: Wal- vnto Richard Walton the somme of fowrtie poundes sterling
ton p ex^c. for soe much by him p^d and delivered in ex^c to M^r Johⁿ
Sandy at Exceto^r vppoⁿ paiement whereof the bill is to be
takeⁿ vp

60 to be p^d Lyke order is geaveⁿ to the said Ald^r Hollyday Thre^r to pay
to Rich: vnto Richard Rudd the somme of sixtie poundes sterling for
Rudd by so muche re^d of the said Rudd at Exceto^r by M^r Johⁿ Sandy
ex^c. to the vse of the voyage vppoⁿ payment whereof the bill is to
be takeⁿ vp

50^{li} to be Lyke order is geaveⁿ to the said Ald^r Hollyday Thre^r to
p^d to Nichas pay vnto Nichas Rantoⁿ the somme of fyftie poundes sterling
Rantoⁿ by for so muche re^d of him, by the handes of Johⁿ Sandy to the
ex^c. vse of the voyage vppoⁿ a bill of ex^c vppoⁿ paiement whereof
the bill is to be takeⁿ vp

Mr. Alla- Comission is geaveⁿ to M^r Thom^s Allabaster to take suche
baster. Course as he shall thinke meet for the conveyance of suche
Bulleiⁿ or Royales fro^m Callyce as shall be sent fro^m thence
by exchange to the vse of the voyage.

300^{li} to Order is geaveⁿ to M^r Ald^r Bannyng Thre^r to pay vnto
M^r Sandy M^r Rob^t Sandy the somme of three hundred poundes sterling
to be rep^d by him at Exceto^r to the handes of M^r Johⁿ Sandy
by him at to the vse of the voyage.
Exceto^r.

40^{li} to be Order is geaveⁿ to M^r Ald^r Hollyday Thre^r to pay vnto
p^d to Rich: Richard Gregorie or his Assignes the somme of fowrtie poundes
Gregor^y by sterling for soe much re^d by Rob^t Pope at the handes of the
ex^c. said Gregorie in the West partes *by exchange* to the vse of
the Companie. vppoⁿ paiement whereof the bill is to be takeⁿ
vp.

Order for At this Assemblie order is [geaveⁿ] takeⁿ that the names of
suche as re- as many of these as have sett downe ther [names] handes and
fuse to

sommes of adventure and have since denied to pforme the same, shalbe called vppon̄ to geave ther resolution̄ what they will do, to thende sōme course may be takeñ wth them̄ before the Pattent be putt to ingrossing.

bring in
ther ad-
venture.

A lre from the L. Threñ in the behaulf of one Henry Aneys. to bee employed in the said voyage was read vppon̄ the reading whereof. aunswere was geaveñ to the beare^r wth was M^r Suckley my L. secreterie, that the Companie were sorie that they had not notice of his L^{ps} pleasure before the Election of ther factors [were] was past, yet notwthstanding they will endevor vppon̄ anie occasion̄ of the Refusall of anie of them that are chosen̄. or vppon̄ anie other occasion̄ to [pleasure] imploy the said Anys yf they can̄ finde fytt vse of his service

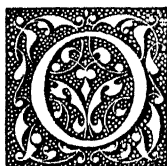
Henry
Anys com-
eded by the
l. Thers
lres.



The 22 of the Novemb^r 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Smyth Go ^r	M ^r W ^m Chambl.
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Ald ^r Wattes	M ^r John Combe
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r Olyuer Style	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Jo: Highelord.	M ^r Robt Bell.

M^r Roger Howe



ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday Threñ. to pay vnto W^m Mallett gent^l or to his Assignes the sōme of threescore and tenñ poundes sterlinge for so muche by him paid by exchange to the handes of Robt Pope in the west Cuntrey vppon̄ the paiment whereof the bill is to be takeñ vp.

70^{ll} to be
p^d to W^m
Mallett by
exchange

Order is geaveñ to the said Threñ to pay to the handes of M^r W^m Garway the somme of two hundred poundes sterling vppon̄ accounte to be imployed in the repairing and preparing of the Assention.

200^{ll} to
be dd M
Garway
for the As-
sention.

The like order is geaveñ to the said Threñ to pay vnto W^m Burrell Generall Surveyor of the repairing and preparing of

100^{ll} to be
p^d to M^r
Burrell.

the shippes the somme of one hundred poundes sterlinge vppon accounte for the provision of Timb^r and other necessities for the shippes.

Poll Davies
for bagges.

It is ordered that M^r Roger Howe shall buy Poll Davies for the making of bagges and to putt them out to making that they may be sent into the west Cuntrey

All factor^s
to putt in
sewtries.

It is ordered by the generall Consent of this Assemblie that all factors. employed in this voyage shall geave securitie to the lykinge of the Comitties before he be putt in to anie charge. that he shall pforme all faithfull service to the generalitie and shall abstaine from all private trade

Roger
Style.

Roger Style one that hath bene brought vp vnder M^r Olyver Style doeth make this humble sewte to the Companie that wher in the Election of the 16 factors his name was putt in choyce and failed he is content to be employed wthout Salary. so as he may be employed as a factor yf anie of the rest shuld dye in the voyage, and is also content to be Left in the Cuntrey of the East Indies vntill the retorne of a seconde voyage in w^{ch} residence he is content to apply him self to lerne the language w^{ch} motion is well lyked of and shalbe further delt in hereafter



The 25 of Novemb^r 1600.

M^r Ald^r Hollyday
M^r Tho. Cordell
M^r W^m Garway
M^r Wyseman
M^r fra: Chery
Capteñ Lancaster
Capteñ Middletoñ

M^r Wyche
M^r W^m Harryson
M^r John Combe.
M^r Roger Howe
M^r John Highelord
M^r Robt Sandy
M^r W^m Chambers

Meale
brought in
the prize.



ARRAUNT is geaveñ to Capteñ Mydleton and M^r Robt Bell to buy the Spanishe meale takeñ prize by the L. Willoughbies shipp and to goe throughe wth the bargaine thereof as good cheape as they can leaving the sume to ther discretion.

50^{li} to

Order is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Holliday Threñ to pay to Edward

Stephen's principall [tymber] *Carpenter* in the Scourge the somme of fyftie poundes sterling to be employed by him in the repaying of the same ship. And to geave an accompte thereof. for w^{ch} his receipte is to be taken

Edward
Stephen for
y^e Scourge.

It is agreed that the enternteyment of a fourth M^r w^{ch} is not yet done shalbe referred to M^r Staper M^r Cordell M^r Garway and Capteyn Lancaster. and that they also may proceade to Compound wth anie other officer of the shippes at the best rate they can

Order for
the hyring
of a M^r &
other
officers.

It is also ordered that M^r Garway M^r Cordeff M^r Stap and Richard Wright shall attende and solicyte my L. Thre for suche bullyon as is in the tower being about the valewe of 3000^{li} and to procure as much respite and Libertie of tyme as they can gett for the bringing in of the Like quantety of bullein againe into the Tower

Bullyon to
be had out
of y^e tower.



27 Novemb. 1600.

ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday Thre by *advyse* from *Robt Pope* to pay vnto John Portman Esquier or his Assignes the somme of two hundred poundes sterling for so muche to him delyvered by *the said Thre* in exchange to be p^d to the vse of the voyage. to the handes of Robert Pope in the West Cuntrey vppon payment whereof a Receipte is to be taken at the handes of M^r Portemañ or of him that receaveth the money as his Assignee: to make paym^t accordinglie

200 dd p
ex^{ce} to M^r
John Port-
man

Order is geaveñ to Ald^r [Hollyday] *Bannyng* Thre to pay vnto the handes of Edward Highlord Purser of the Scourge the somme of one hundred poundes sterling to be employed in the repayinge of the shipp scourge vppon accompt vppon payment whereof yo^u are to take his receipte

100^{li} to the
Scourge.



The 28 Nouemb 1600.

The Erle of Cumbland

M^r Ald. Wattes

M^r Ald^r Smythe Go^r

M^r Ald Moore

M ^r Olyver Style	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Robt Sandy	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r Tho. Allabaster	M ^r fra: Chery
M ^r Johñ Highelord.	M ^r W ^m Harrysoñ
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	Capteñ Lancaster
Capteñ Myddleton	

y 112^{li} to
W^m Dale
by exc frō
robt Pope



WARRANT is given to Ald Bayning ffor payment of
y 112^{li} to W^m Dale by a bill of exc^e of the 15 hereof
in tantonn frō Robert Pope ffor the lyke vallew by
him Receyved of W^m Macy

Pattent
read.

At this Assemblie the Pattent of the previledges for the East
Indie voyage was read and order geaveñ to the Secretorie to
solicite the Queenes Attorney to make an end of the same.

100^{li} to y^e
Hecto^r.

Order is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Hollyday threñ. to delyver and
pay vnto the Purser of the Hecto^r the somme of one hundred
poundes sterling to be employed in the repaying and preparing
of the same ship vppoñ accoumpte.



The 29 Nouemb^r 1600

M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r John Highelord
M ^r Tho Cordell	Capteñ Midleton
Capteñ Lancaster	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Olyuer Style	M ^r John Combe
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	M ^r Nichas Lynge
M ^r Roger Howe	M ^r W ^m Garway

4^{li} pd in re-
compence
to a poore
man for
boulging his
Crane with
the Scourges
Anker.
Advyse in
to the West
Cuntry.



ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday Threñ to pay vnto a
poore mañ in recompence of the boulging of his Crane
by an Anker of the Scourge the somme of fowre
poundes sterling.

Order is geaveñ to M^r Howe to write to M^r Pope, M^r Baker
and M^r Sandye that they provide noe more biskett or meale for
that vppoñ the viewe of the perticler's of provysion of breade
and meale the full quantety is accomplysed

100^{li} to M^r
Cole dd in
exc^e.

Warraunt is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Hollyday Threñ to pay to M^r
Johñ Colles Esquier the somme of one hundred poundes

sterlinge by exchange to be rep^d againe by him or his Assignee in the West Cuntrey to the handes of Robt Pope to the vse of the voyage vpon^d the delivery of w^{ch} money the bill of ex^e is to be re^d.

The like Warraunt is geaveⁿ to the said Ald^r to pay to the handes of Capteñ Lancaster the somme of one hundred poundes sterlinge vpon^d the Reckoning of his enterteynment for the voyage.

100^{li} to
Capten
Lancaster.



The pⁱ December 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Holliday	M ^r Rich: Wych
M ^r Ald ^r Watt ^e	M ^r W ^m Harrison
M ^r Ald ^r More	M ^r Rob: Sandy
M ^r Tho: Cordell	M ^r Jn ^o Combe
M ^r Rich: Stapers	M ^r Rob: bell
M ^r Richard Wyseman	M ^r Jn ^o Meddleton
M ^r Capt. Lancaster	M ^r Hihlord
M ^r W ^m Chambers	M ^r Style—

AT this assembly written a letter to m^r Denman & m^r Hale of the bridghouse to delyver to m^r w^m burrell 2 peecs of tymber, eyther taking his receipt wth promyse to redelyver the lyke, or to take money of him ffor the same.

M^r Denman
& M^r Hale
for 2 peecs
timber to be
dd m^r
burrell.

Also it was at this tyme agreed & appoynted that the officers of the shippes [are to] *should bee hyred & placed* in the order ffollowing & their wages to bee agreed as also ffolloweth—

Carpenters	ffor the scourge	4	} to bee hyred by m ^r Būrr rell & their wages to bee allowed & agreed vpon, vpon his report of what he hath done at the table	Carpenters	
	ffor the hecto ^r	3			
	ffor th'assension	2			
	ffor the susann	2			
Cawkers	ffor the scourg	4	}	Cawkers	
	ffor the hecto ^r	3			
	ffor the assension	2			
	ffor the susann	2			

Gonners.	Gonners	ffor the scourge 10;	the co[m]mittyes & m ^r Lancaster to agree w th them
		ffor the hector 6	} the own ^{rs} that were, to agree w th them
		ffor the s[us]sann 5	
		ffor th'assension 5	

Stewards	Stewards ffor ech shipp himself and his mate	
Cookes	Cookes ffor ech shipp one and his mate	
Surgeons	Surgeons ffor ech shipp twoe & a barber	
Generall, pilot major & m ^r Brad- banck.	Also it was ordeyned that the generall the pilot major & m ^r bradbanck maister should goe in the Scourge.	
To deale w th m ^r Beare.	Also it was ordeyned that m ^r ald Watts m ^r Cordell & m ^r Stapers should take in hand to deale & conferr w th m ^r Beare to bee one of the 4 chief maisters.	

The prim^o December 1600.

£172.7.9
d vpo ald
Holliday to
pay to m^r
ffor 95
quarters 6
bushels &
10^{lb} meale.

Geven a Warrant vppon ald Holliday to pay y 172^{li}. 7^s. 9^d to in ffull ffor 95 quarters 6 bushells & 10^{lb} of meale bought by m^r Bell of one m^r gawldsmith being taken a pryze at xxxvj^s the quarter amounting to the sayd some—.



The 4 of Decemb^r 1600.

Ald ^r Moore :	M ^r Olyuer Style
Capten Lancaster	M ^r Rich. Wysemañ
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r W ^m Harrysoñ
M ^r Tho Cordell.	M ^r Johñ Midletoñ.



T is ordered by these Cōmitties that the p[er]sons heer vnder named shall conferre wth Capteñ mydleton touching his enterteynment in this voyage. and whatsoever they shall agree vppon to be geaveñ him shall be pformed by the generalyty and the said Capteñ mydleton for his part submyteth him self to ther agreem^t.

The Erle of Cumbland	} or any 3. of theim.
M ^r Ald ^r Moore	
M ^r Tho Cordell	
M ^r W ^m Garway	
M ^r Rich Wysemañ	

It is also ordered that m^r Stap Capteñ Lancaster m^r Tho. Allabaster and Richard Wright shall conferre together touching *suche* lres as shalbe solicited from her ma^{ie} to suche princes and Potentates as are in the places of the Este [whether] wher trade shalbe sought

Touching
lres to be
writt from
the Queene
to the East
Indies.

And it is ordered that Ald^r Hollyday and Richard Wright shall sett downe the names of [such] all those that shalbe mencoined in the Pattent and Carry them to M^r Attorney that the booke may be ingrossed.

And lastly it is ordered that vppon munday next a generall Co^rt shalbe called to enforme the generalty of the proceedinges of the Comitties and how farre the busines is in a redines.



The 5 of Decemb^r 1600.

Ald ^r Bannyng	Capteñ Lancaster
Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r W ^m Chambers
Ald ^r Wattes	M ^r Ry Wysemañ
M ^r Olyuer Style	M ^r W ^m Harrysoñ
M ^r Nich. Lynge.	



T this Assemblie it was resolved that m^r Thomas Allabaster his Comissioñ for prouision of Ryalles shalbe contynued the same to be provided froñ *suche* partes as formerlie it was ordeyned

Warrauntes were geaveñ to m^r Ald^r Hollyday for the paiment of these Sommes followinge *viz.*

five hundred poundes to m^r Thomas Allabaster for provision 500^{li}.0.0
of Ryalles

one hundred poundes to m^r W^m Garway for the provysioñ 100.0.0
of thassension.

- 100^{li}. 0. 0. One hundred poundes to M^r W^m Chambers for the provision of Caske.
- 120^{li}. 0. 0. Warraunt is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyng to pay one hundred [poundes] and twentie poundes. to Josephe Salbanck



The 6 of December 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Smythe Gove ^r	M ^r Jo : Highelord
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r John Eldred.
M ^r Thomas Cordell.	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Olyuer Style.	M ^r John Midleton
Capten Lancaster	M ^r Nickias. Lyng
M ^r Rob ^t Bell.	

80^{li} to M^r
W^m Burrell

WARRAUNT is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday to pay to m^r W^m Burrell for the provisioñ of Tymber and other necessities for the shippes the soñe of fowr-score poundes sterling to be d^d him vppoiñ accoump^tes.

80. to M^r
Nich:
Symondson

The Like Warraunt is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyng to pay to nickias. Symondsoñ for provisioñ of Tymber and paiment for ware the somme of fowrscor poundes sterling

50^{li} to W^m
Angell,
fishemong^r

Another warraunt is geaveñ to the said m^r Ald^r Bannyng to pay to W^m Angell fishemonger vppoiñ accoump^t of fishe the soñe of fyfty poundes sterling

Order is geaveñ for the warning of a generall Court vppoiñ munday next to informe the geñtalyty of the present state of the voyage for the better proceeding wherein thes pticler [pointes are to] thinges [touching] are to be notyfyed vnto theñ touching the handling of the busines hetherto. viz.

The Choice of facto^rs in ther severall places.

The Choice of the severall M^rs

The redines of the shippes to come out of ther Dockes.

The present necessitie of the bringing in of money to pay wages because the officers and mariners are to [come] appointed to ther shippes.—&c

I
n
S
d
t
t
c
v
a
c
v
l
c
z
l
t
l
z
s
c
t

A Gen^lall Court the 8. Decemb^r 1600
in the presence of

M ^r Ald ^r Smyth Go ^r	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r Rych : Wysemañ
M ^r Ald ^r Moore :	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Tho. Cordell	M ^r Jo : Combe
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r olyuer Style.	M ^r Nich : Lynge
M ^r Jo Middletoñ :	M ^r Roñt Bell.

And of a great nūber of the gen^lalyty whose names
are forborne to be noted for the shortenens of the
tyme.



T is agreed by the generall assemblie for the better
advancem^t of the voyage that whosoever is behinde
wth his whole adventure by him sett downe and shall
not wholie bring in the same by the 13 of this moneth beinge
Satherday next that whatsoever damage shalbe susteyned by the
deteyning of the shippes heare soe long w^{ch} are only deteyned by
the not bringing in of the adventures shalbe laid vppon those
that by the want of bringing in of ther moneis have bene the
occasion of so great a damage.

for the
bringing in
of the
adventures.

The said Generalitie beinge made acquainted by *m^r governo^r*
wth the redines of the preparatiō of the shippes victualles and
all other furniture belonging to the same and also wth the Choice
of the principall facto^{rs} who are to be employed in the said
viage (the placing and sortinge of w^{ch} facto^{rs} being p^ticlerly
noted and declared vnto them) the said gen^lalyty were of
opiniō that in the disposing of some of the principall places
and sorting of the facto^{rs} in the same, the said cōmitties had
neade better to informe them selves, theñ they have done for
that in the seconde sort of factors ther is *placed* one M^r
Brund a grave and discreet m^hchaunt and one w^{ch} hath the
arabyañ Spanishe and Portugall Languages w^{ch} may better de-
serve [a principall] *the* place of a principall facto^r then some
of those w^{ch} are placed in the first place and therfore the
gen^lalyty do wyshe the Comitties in ther next assemblie to

The
elecon of
one of the
principall
factors.

advyse better of the same election and that they would consider thereof when they are mett in most ample number assuring them that m^r Brunde will not accept of a Second place especially the first being supplied by younger men and of *lesse* experience and desert then him self



The 10th of Decemb 1600

M ^r Tho: Smythe Go ^r	M ^r Capteñ Lancaster
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r John Eldred.
M ^r Ald. Moore	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r olyuer Style	M ^r Rich: Wysemañ
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r fra: Chery	M ^r Jo: Middletoñ.
M ^r John Highelord	M ^r Nichias Lynge
M ^r W ^m Chambers	M ^r W ^m Harrysoñ.
M ^r Rich: Staper	Robt Bell.

Henry
Napper.



It is ordered that Capteñ Lancaster and Capteñ Middletoñ shall conferre wth Henry Napper touching his employment in the voyage to goe therein as they and he cañ agree the former Composition made wth him by M^r Staper notwithstanding. and as they proceede in the same conference. to acquainte the Comitties therwth at ther next meeting.

This assembly proceeding to the reviewe and reexamination of the former election of the .4. first principall factors places. according to the order of the last generall Court did in this meeting vpon good deliberation enter into consideration of the matter and did wth a generall Consent by Scrouteny make choice of M^r W^m Brunde to be one of the fowre principall factors in this voyage and to be [sorted placed] sorted as heerafter followeth [viz] And it ys *also* agreed that the Generall and [principall] other the said principall factors shalbe sorted and placed as hereafter followeth viz

Capteñ Lancaster in the Scourge.

Capteñ Middletoñ in the Hecto^r.

W^m Brund in the Assention

Johñ Havard in the Susañ.

my
co
he

to
L

pe
ol

te
s
fo

E
f
f

1
1
1
1

Order is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannynge theñ. to pay to henry mydleton purser of the scourge the some of 300^{li} vppoñ accoumpt for the provision of the Scourge vppoñ paym^t whereof he is to take his receipte. 300^{li} to y^e Scourge.

Lyke order is geaveñ to the said m^r Ald^r Bannynge to pay to W^m Walthall 224^{li} 2^s 0 for 29 fodder 4^c 1^q 16^{lb} of Peate Lead bought at vij^{li} xij^s iiij^d the fodder. 224^{li} 2^s 0^d for lead bought of W^m Walthall.

Further order is geaveñ to the said M^r Ald^r Bannynge to pay vnto Edwyñ Babington the some of 100^{li} sterlinge in part of payment for Canary Wynes provided for the voyage. 100^{li} to Edwin Babington for wynes.

Order is geaveñ to m^r [Thom^s. Allabas] Ald^r. Hollyday to [pay] deliver to m^r Thom^s Allabaster vppoñ accoumpte the somme of five hundred poundes sterling to be employed by him for the exchange of Royalles. for the vse of the voyage. 500^{li} to M^r Allabaster for Royalles

The like order is geaveñ to the said m^r Ald^r to pay vnto Edward Stephen^s Carpenter of the Scourge the somme of fyfty poundes sterling vppoñ accoumpte to be imployed in the Repairing and preparing of the same ship 50^{li} to y^e Carpenter of the Scourge.



The 11th of Decemb^r 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	Capteñ Lancaster
M ^r W ^m Garway	Capteñ Middletoñ
M ^r Rich: Wysemañ	M ^r Jo: Combe
M ^r W ^m Chamber	M ^r Ro ^b t Bell
M ^r John Eldred.	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r olyuer Style	M ^r Nich: Lyng

M^r W^m Harrysoñ.

ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday theñ to pay vnto Raphe Salter Surgeon enterteyned for this voiage the somme of thertie and two poundes sterlinge being allowed vnto him by Composition for the furnishing of his Chest wth all kinde of necessaries and remedies belonging to a Chirurgioñ to be vsed in this viage vppoñ paiment of w^{ch} money [you are] he is to take his acquittance. 32^{li} to Raphe Salter Chirurgion.

Ther is also order geaveñ to Ald^r Bannynge to pay vnto M^r 100^{li} to

frauncis
Covell for
peas &
beanes.

100^{li} to
the Hecto^r

frauncis Covell the somme of one hundred poundes sterling vpponⁿ Accompte for the provysioⁿ of peas and beanes. vpponⁿ paiement whereof he is to take his receipte

The like order is geaveⁿ to the said Ald^r Bannynge to pay to m^r Richard Wysemanⁿ the somme of one hundred poundes sterlinge to be delivered to the Purser of the Hecto^r for the Charges of provisionⁿ and p^rparatioⁿ of the same ship vpponⁿ accompte.

The
Scourge
is hereafter
to be called,
by the name
of the Red
Dragoⁿ.

It is ordered that the great ship called the Scourge w^{ch} is to be lanchd this after none. shall be called hereafter by the name of the Redd Dragoⁿ. and noe more to be knoweⁿ by the former name of the Scourge.



The 12th of Decemb^r. 1600.

M ^r Tho. Cordell	M ^r Robt Sandy.
M ^r Rich: Staper	Capte ⁿ Lancaster
M ^r olyuer Style.	Capte ⁿ Middleto ⁿ
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Nichas. Lyng.	

7¹^{li}. 13. 4^d
to M^r
Attorney
and his
Clerkes.

ORDER is geaveⁿ to M^r Ald^r Bannynge thrē to pay vnto m^r Robt Sandy the somme of seventie *one* poundes *xiiij* *iiij* sterling for somuche by him dysbursed for the Charges of o^r Pattent and the Warraunt for coyning dewe to M^r Attorney and his Clerkes for the drawing and ingrossing of the same pattent and Warraunt. I say seventie one poundes thirteene shilling^ē and foure pence.



The 13 of Decemb^r 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Wattes	M ^r W: Rumney
M ^r Ald ^r More	M ^r Robt Sandy.
Captein Lancaster	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Tho. Cordell.	M ^r Nichas Lyng
M ^r olyuer Style	M ^r



sterli
Lyng
to be
Oⁱ
Cate
four
xiiij^d
paym
Oⁱ
Han
[thre
Char
shipp
recei
It
be w
to br
deliv
occas
M
beha
as a
facto
othe
dece
moti
of at
asser
T
m^r v
voya
the C
nie s



ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r [Hollyday th] Bannyng the^r to pay vnto John Busbridge *lynnendrap* the somme of one hundred twentie and five poundes tenñ shilling[℥] sterling for Lynneñ Clothe of him bought by M^r Stap and M^r Lyng for the vse of the voyage. whose p^ticlers appeare. and are to be dd wth the warraunt for the paiment of the money.

125^{li} 10^s
for lynneñ
Clothe.

Order is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday the^r to pay vnto W^m Cater. and George Cater. the somme of twentie eight poundes fourteen shilling[℥] for 24 peece of Roañ Cloth viz 475 elnes at xiiij^d o^b p elne bought of them by m^r Nichas Lyng. vppoñ payment whereof he is to take his receipt in full.

28^{li} 14^s 0^d
for Roañ
Canves.

Order is geaveñ to m^r Ald^r Hollyday to pay vnto M^r Roger Hankin M^r of the Assention the somme of thertie sixe poundes [three shillings] and fowrepence for the freight ballast and other Charges dewe thervppoñ of two hoyes. to goe to the severall shippes of this voyage vppoñ paiment whereof he is to take his receipte.

36^{li}. 0. 4^d
for ballast
for the
shippes and
for the
freight of 2
hoyes to go
to the
shippes.

It is ordered that all the Pursers of the severall shippes shall be warned to appeare vppoñ twesday before the Comitties and to bringe in ther accoumptes of the disbursem^{tes} of moneys delivered the^m to be employed aboute the shippes and other occasions of the Companie.

Pursers to
bring in the^r
Accounptes.

M^r W^m Chambers made a motion to this Assemblie in the behaulf of one Walter Poyner to be employed in the voyag: as a facto^r at large wthout salarie wth this hope that if anie facto^r faile, that he may supplie his place or the place of some other of the facto^{rs} that shalbe removed to the place of the decessed or to be left in the Indies as a resident facto^r whose motion is well lyked of and the matter to be further considered of at soñe other meetinge when the Companie shall [consider] assemble them selves to take a Survey of the facto^{rs}.

Walter
Poyner.

The like motion is made by m^r Sandie in the behaulf of m^r w^m martens sonne of Exceter for to be employed in the voyage. for whose fidelyty his father wyll geave good security to the Companie. and is content to be employed as the [said] Companie shalbe pleased or left in the Indies for a facto^r resident ther.

W^m Martin

The 15 Decemb^r a^o. 1600.

M ^r Tho: Cordell	m ^r Alderman more
M ^r Ryc ^r Stapers	captaine lancaster
M ^r Rob ^t e Saundye	m ^r ollyver style.
M ^r W ^{ma} Chamb ^{rs}	m ^r wiche.
M ^r Jn ^o Highlord.	m ^r fraunces Cherry

m^r Ryc: Wyseman.

26th. 13th.
James
Lovering
[Daniel
Lee]
Chirurgeon
of y^e hector.



ORDER is geven to m^r Ald^rman Baninge to pay vnto [Daniel Lee] *James Lovering* surgeon of the hector entertained for this viadge the some of twenty fyve pounds ster^t beinge alowed him by Composition for the furnishinge of his chest wth all kinds of remedies and necessaryes belonginge to a chirurgeon to be vsed vpon this viadge. vponn paym^t of w^{ch} monney yo^u are to take his acquyttance.

20th. to
Xpofer
newchurch
surgeon of
the Assen-
con

There is also order geven to m^r Alder^m Banninge to pay vnto chrystopher newchurche surgeoⁿ of the Assen^{con} for twentye pounds str^t Allowed him by Composition for the furnishinge of his chest wth all kind of remedies and necessaryes belonginge to a chirurgeon to be vsed vpon this viadge. vpon paym^t of his monney yo^u are to take his acquyttance.

20th. to Jn^o.
gamond
surgeon of
the susann

There is also order geven to m^r Aldermann baninge to pay vnto Jn^o gamond twentye pound str^t allowed him by composy^{con} for the furnishinge of his chest wth all kind of remedies and necessaryes belonginge to a chirurgeon to be vsed vpon this viadge; vpon paym^t of this monney yo^u are to take his acquyttance.

The 16 of Decemb^r 1600.

M ^r Staper	Capte ⁿ Midleto ⁿ
M ^r Garway	M ^r Harryso ⁿ
M ^r Cordell	M ^r Eldred
Capten Lancaster	M ^r Chamber.
M ^r Wysema ⁿ	M ^r Highelord.
M ^r Howe.	M ^r Sandy

M^r Chery

L
an
to
tie
w
be

P
st
ar

y
st
a

o
s
v

P
i



R Aldr Wattes Mr Cordell Mr Wysemañ Mr Howe Auditors
 and *Mr Harrysoñ or any. 3. of them* are appointed
 Auditors to receve the Accoumptes of the Pursers
 and to examine the same and as they finde the said accoumptes
 to stande to Certefie ther opinions to the residewe of the Comit-
 ties to thende yf anie thinge fall out in the same accoumptes
 worthie the consideration of the said Comitties [the] order may
 be takeñ therin by them.

Order is geaveñ to m^r Ald^r Bannynge to pay vnto the 100^{li} to the
 Purser of the Hercules the somme of one hundred poundes Hect^r.
 sterlinge. vppon accoump^te to be employed in the preparatiõ
 and repaying of the same ship

The like order is geaveñ to m^r Ald^r Holliday to pay vnto
 y^e Purser of the Assentiõ the somme of one hundred poundes 100^{li} to y^e
 sterling vppoñ accoump^te to be employed in the preparatiõ Assentiõ.
 and repairinge of the same ship

It is agreed that whereas the proportiõ for the provision
 of iron was formerlie agreed to be but 30 tunz it is nowe re- yron to be
 solved that ther shalbe provided 20 tunz more so that the provided 50
 whole quantetie of iron shalbe 50 tunz. and that ther shalbe tunz in the
 provided furthe some convenient quantety of faggot iron being whole.
 in small barres fitt to be converted in to nayles.



The same day in the after none.

Mr Ald ^r Smyth Go ^r	Captēñ Lancaster
Mr Ald ^r Hollyday	Mr Highlord.
Mr Ald ^r Wattes	Mr Chambers
Mr Ald ^r Moore.	Mr Jo Combe.
Captēñ Lancaster	Mr Nich : Lyng
Mr Thomas Cordell.	Mr Rich : Wyche.
Mr olyuer Style.	Mr W ^m Harrysoñ
Mr Rich : Wysemañ	Mr Robt Sandy
Mr W ^m Rumney	Mr W ^m Burrell
Mr W ^m Garway.	

THIS assemblie beinge [be] mett in conference for the placing and sorting of the Principall officers to be employed in the voyage. they have agreed that they shalbe severallie sorted in the said shippes in manner and forme followinge viz

The sorting
of the prin-
cipall factors
& other
officers

In the red [Lyon] *Dragon*. Admirall.

Capteñ Lancaster generall.
Capten Davies Pylott Maio' of the fleet
W^m Broadbent M' of the same ship

In the Hector. Vice Admirall.

Capteñ Midletoñ. principall facto' in that ship
Henry Napper. M' of the same ship.
Phillip Grove [Pylott] second Pilott of the fleet.

In the Assention.

William Brunde. principall factor in that ship.
Roger Hankin M' of the same ship

In the Susan.

John Havard principall factor in that ship.
Samuel Spencer M' of the same ship.



The 17th of Decemb 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Smithe Go'	M ^r W ^m Rumney.
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r Rich. Wyche
M ^r Ald ^r Wattes	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Ald ^r Moore	M ^r Nich: Lynge
M ^r Rich: Staper	Capteñ Middleton
M ^r Thomas Cordell	M ^r John Combe
M ^r Rich: Wysemañ	M ^r Fra: Chery
Capteñ Lancaster	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r olyuer Style	M ^r John Highclord

M^r Roger Howe.

THE choice of the factors formerlie made being interrupted by reason of the [refusall] *falling of* of some of the[m] ther was a newe proceeding in the election of [some] *divers* of the said factors w^{ch} geaveth occasion to make some alteration of the sorting and placing of the second, third and fourth sorte of *them*. [factors the the same factors] whervpon at this Assemblie the said severall factors are sorted and disposed in manner and forme [following viz] men^{co}ed on thother syde.

A newe placing and disposing of the 2, 3, and 4 sort of factors.

Robert Pope who hath bene employed in the West Cuntrey in the provysioⁿ of victualles moneys and other necessities for the voyage. being come v^p and present at this assemblie foras-
muche as he hath takeⁿ paines in the said preparations and is one of the second sort of factors. appointed for the voyage: this assemblie have added to the ordinary allowance geaveⁿ to the rest of the said seconde sort of factors to be [geaven] *paied*, to the said Robt Pope the some of fyftie poundes sterling^e over and besides his Charges hetherto expended w^{ch} money shalbe p^d him before his going forthe.

50^{li} to Robt Pope factor.

The names of the seconde third and fowrth sort of factors. and ther places as they are appointed to be shipped

Robert Pope	_____	in the Red Dragon	}	2 sort of factors
W ^m Starkey	_____	in the Hector		
Tho Salterne	_____	in Assentio ⁿ		
Henry Middleto ⁿ	_____	in the Susan.		
Nathaniel Gamram	_____	in the Dragon	}	3. sort of factors
Thomas Dassell	_____	in the Hecto ^r .		
[Rich: Collymer] <i>Roger Style</i>	_____	in the Assentio ⁿ		
W ^m Wilford	_____	in the Susa ⁿ .		
Xpofer Stradling	_____	in the Dragon.	}	4. sort of factors
Tho. Tudd	_____	in the Hecto ^r .		
Phillip Wincheco ^m b	_____	in the Assentio ⁿ		
Tho Morga ⁿ	_____	in the Susa ⁿ		

The names of suche facto^{rs} as are admitted to goe wthout Salarie to [be] take place

yf anie of the former enterteyned factors do dye. or to be left in the Cuntrey as resident^r ther to lerne the Language. and to looke in to y^e trade of those Cuntreis at the discretioⁿ of the Generall and other principall facto^rs

D. John Smythe.
H. Walter Poyner.
[Roger Style]
S. George Allyii.
A. Roger Martii.
A. Thomas Warde.
D. Thomas Webbe.
H. Hughe Hule.

to be placed in the shippes at the dispositioⁿ of the Chief Generall and principall factors.



The 19 December 1600.

Mr Ald ^r Holliday	Capt. Lancaster
Ald ^r Watts	M ^r Wyseman
Ald ^r Moore	M ^r Style
Thomas Cordell	M ^r Chambers
W ^m Garway	M ^r Howe
John Eldred	M ^r Sandy.

y 800. vppō
ald bayning
to robt
stevens

GEVEN a warrant vppō ald^r Bayning ffor paym^t of y 800. to Rob^t Stevens in full of a bill of y 1400. frō m^r John ellacott of exceter.

y 600. vppō
ald: holliday
to Robt
stevens.

Geven a warrant vppō ald^r Holliday ffor paym^t of y 600. to Robt Stevens & Roger Howe in full of a bill of y 1400. frō m^r John ellacott of exceter

y 241. vppō
ald. holliday

Geven a warrant vppō ald^r holliday ffor paym^t of y 241. to m^r ffancis west by a bill of exē frō John Sandy frō exceter

y 105. 12. 4
vppō ald
holliday to
walter
clarck.
m^r alabaster
not to
proceed in
ryalls.

Geven a warrant vppō ald^r [holliday] Bayning for paym^t of y 105. 12:4^d to walter clarck ffor lyke vallew Receyved in exceter by John sandy in Ryall of plate as p the bill.

Yt was at this assembly ordeyned that m^r thomas Alabaster should not proceed any ffarther in provision of Ryalls frō callais.

Order is given to m^r Roger How to take the charge in answering of certayne letters Rhđ frō the factors in the west countrey & to give a Remembrance to m^r Rob^t pope bound thither ffor the manadging of the busynesse there concerning [all] as well Ryalls of plate as all other provisions their made & to take an accōpt of euery of the rest of the facto^{rs} there wth such other directions as hee shal thinck meete for these busynesses.

Given a warrant vppō alđ Bayning for paym^t of y 30. to W^m Wilford for his salary in this voyadg

30^{li} to w^m
wilford one
of the factors



The 20 december 1600.

M ^r Goũernoũr	M ^r richard stapers
M ^r Ald ^r Moore	M ^r Harrison
M ^r Richard Wyseman	M ^r Chambres
M ^r olyver Style	M ^r Combe

M^r Lancaster.

GIVEN a Warrant vppō alđ Bayning ffor payment of y 231 . 10 . — . to george hangar ffor 22 pypes of canaria wyne at 10[£] . 10^s — ^d p pype.

231^{li} . 10^s . — ^d
to m^r
hangar.

The 20 december 1600.

Geven a warrant vppō alđ Bayning ffor paym^t of y 378. to m^r w^m harrisson ffor 36 pypes of canarya wyne at y 10 . 10 . — p pype.

378 ^{li} to m^r
harrisson

Geven a warrant vppō alđ Bayning ffor paym^t of y 160. to m^r Edwin babington in full for 26 pypes of canary wyne at y 10 p pype.

160^{li} to m^r
Babington



The 22 december 1600.

M ^r Gouvernour	M ^r
M ^r Cordell	M ^r Eldred
M ^r Wyseman	M ^r Lancaster
M ^r Style.	M ^r Middleton
M ^r Rumney	M ^r Stapers

M^r highlord



EVEN warrants vppō ald^r Bayning ffor paym^t of these soīnes ffollowing to say—

100^{li} to Lewes Tate smith ffor smithery by him delyvered

100^{li} to henry middleton purser of the Redd dragoñ.

50. to Roger hanckey m^r of the assension vppō accōpt of his wages.

100^{li} to william Burrell ffor pvision for the shippes

40^{li} to John coles by exc^r for Lewes pope in absence of Robert pope to the hands of gyles Barrey.

200^{li} to m^r wyseman to pay ffor wax candles & provision for the hector.

Geven a warrant vppon ald^r Holliday ffor paym^t of y 100. to Richard Hart smith ffor smithery ffor the assension.



The 24 Decemb^r: 1600.

M^r Ald^r Watts

M^r Sandy

M^r Cordell

M^r Harrison

M^r Cherrey

M^r Howe :

M^r Style

M^r Lancaster

M^r Wyche.

M^r Ald^r Hollyday

M^r Wyseman

M^r Middleton

M^r Eldred

M^r Highlord.



EVEN at this assembly warrants vppō ald^r Bayning ffor these soīnes ffollowing viz

y 30 : to thomas dassell ffor his wages in this voyadg

y 100 : to william Bradbanck maister of the dragon vppō accōpt

y 150 : to John Būzbridg vppō accōpt of yron by order of mr. sandy

y 100 : to Roht warner vppō accōpt of 35 tonns of yron

y 210 : to m^r Rob^t savadg ffor 20 [tuns] pypes of canaria wyne

y 100 : to m^r william Chambres towards provision of caske &c :

11844

Ge
some
t 1
t 5
yron
t 1
by hi
t 5
for ti
G
some
t 1
t 1
Sand
A
take
of ff
of t
style
A
take
shoi
folc
7
7
7
7

The Dawson of English Trade.



par
Ry

382

The 24 December 1600.

1600
24 Dec.

Geven warrants vppō aldⁿ Bayning ffor payment of these soñes ffollowinge—

† 10. 5. 8, to henry lambard ffor 89 black iacks

† 50.—.—, to xpofer [Smith] thomson smith vppō accōpt of yron wark for the hector

† 17. 4. 11, to francis covell in ffull of provisions made by him as by accōpt

† 50.—.—, to william Dixson purser of the Redd dragon for the vse of that shipp

Geven warrants vppō aldⁿ Holliday ffor payment of these somes ffollowing vīz

† 100. to m^r w^m Garway for the assention

† 150. to w^m Candish vppō accōpt of lead by order of m^r Sandy.

At this assembly it was determyned that Roger Style should take the place of Richard Collymore ffor one of the third sort of ffactor^s & to have the same allowance & salary as the other of that sort are allowed, and vppō this agreem^t m^r olyver style hath in his behalf pmysed to adventure † 200.—.—

Also it was ordered that every sort of ffactor^s before elected to take chardge in this voyadg [vnder] in the number of the sixteene should give in bonds ffor their truth & good behavio^r as followeth—

The first fflower to give bonds of † 500.—.—

The second fflower to give bonds of 500 marcks

The third sort to give bonds of 200^{li} p peece

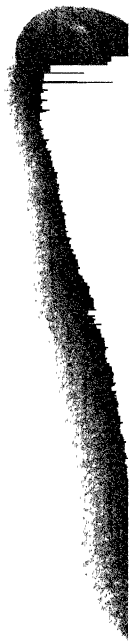
The fforth sort to give bonds of 100^{li}

The 27 of Decemb^r 1600.1600
27 Dec.
500^{li} to Mr
Ellicott for
royalles.

CHARRAUNT is geaven to Aldⁿ Bannyng thēr to pay vnto Robt Stephens for the vse of John Ellicott the soñe of [one h] five hundred poundes sterling in part of paiment of seven hundred poundes. taken vp by him in Ryalles of plate.

P

The Dragon of British Trade, by the ...



382
STE

1600
27 Dec.

25^{li} p^d to
John Sheir
for money
by ex-
change.

200^{li} to y
Purser of
the Scourge

50^{li} for
timber for
the read
Dragon

The like warraunt is geaven to *Aldⁿ Hollyday* thēr to pay vnto Laurence Waldo the somme of Twentie and five poundes sterling^g and is for somuch taken vp by exchange of John Sheer of Exeter and p^d to the handes of John Sandy to the vse of the Company.

Another Warraunt is geaven to the said Aldⁿ Bannyn^g to pay to Edward highlord Purser of the Read Dragon vppon accountpe for provision and preparation^l of the same ship the somme of Two hundred poundes sterling^g.

There is also another Warraunt made to the said Aldⁿ Bannyn^g to pay the soīne of fyfty poundes to Edward Stephens vppon the accountpe of Tymber for the red dragon



1600
29 Dec.

The 29 December 1600.

M ^r Tho Smythe Go ^r	M ^r John Highelord
M ^r Ald ⁿ [Wattes] Hollyday	M ^r John Eldred.
M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r W ^m Chamber.
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r W ^m Harryson.
M ^r Tho Cordell.	Capteii Lancaster
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	Capteii Midleton.

700^{li} to M^r
Allabaster
for royales.



WARAUNT is geaven to Aldⁿ Bannyn^g to pay vnto M^r Thom^s Allabaster towards the payment of certen billes of exchange. the soīne of seven hundred poundes sterling^g in part of payment of the said billes w^{ch} do come to 880^{li} being for the provision of royales.

50^{li} to W^m
Starky.

Another warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay vnto W^m Starky one of the factors the somme of fyftie poundes sterling^g for so muche allowed him [vppon] for his enterteynment for his preparation [of] in the voyage.

100^{li} in gold
to be geaven
in gratuity.

It is ordered that ther shalbe geaven accordin^g to this conference the somme of [one h] Two hundred angelles in gratuyty from the Companie to suche psons as m^r Garwey and Richard Wright by this assembly are directed to attende for that purpose. And it is ordered that

da.
of
otl
fo.

si

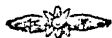
al
ad
th
w
th
af
M

th
ar

C

It is alsoe ordered and Warraunt is geaven to m^r Ald^r hollyday to pay to the handes of Richard Wright for the providing of the said 100^{li} in gold and for 50^{li} more in silver to pay other Charges for the passinge of the Pattent and the Warraunt for Coyning the Signet the privy seale and great seale.

1600
29 Dec.
50^{li} for the
charges of
the bookes.



The 31 December 1600

1600
31 Dec.

M^r Aldⁿ Smithe Go^r
Capten Lancaster
M^r Tho. Cordell.
M^r olyuer Style
M^r Robt Sandy
M^r Jo : Combe.

M^r W^m Chambers
Capten Midleton
M^r Nich : Lyng.
M^r Staper.
M^r W^m Garway
M^r Robt Bell.

WARRAUNT is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay vnto to pay vnto John Gover. for viij hh. of Aquavite cñ^{te} 482 gallons. [of Aquavitæ] the somme of nynty six poundes viij^s at iiij^s the gallon / in full payment.

96^{li}. 8^s. for
aquavite

It is ordered that the Thrērs accomptes shalbe pvsed wth all expedition and to see what moneis hath bene p^d in by the adventuro^{rs} and what remaineth in ther handes. to thend that yf ther appeare a want of money w^{ch} cannot be otherwyse supplied then by the encrease of the geñall adventure, that then the geñality may be called together and ther is apointed for Auditors. M^r Cordell m^r Style. M^r Wyseman. M^r Harrison.

Auditors for
the Thrers
accomptes.

It is agreed that the goodes shipped by the Companie and the Caske shalbe m^{rk}ed wth this geñall marke in the mergent and that an Iron be prepared w^{ch} shall make the said marke

Order is geaven to M^r Sandy to provide CCCC $\frac{1}{2}$ of Castle Soape.

CC



The 2 of January 1600.

1600
2 Jan.

M^r Aldⁿ Smithe Go^r
M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge

M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday
Capten Lancaster

1600
2 Jan.

Mr Tho Cordell.	Capten Middleton
Mr Garway	Mr Nicholas Lyng
Mr oliuer Style	Mr Robt Bell
Mr Rich: Wyche.	Mr W ^m Harryson
Mr John Combe.	Mr Rich: Staper
Mr John Eldred	Mr Robt Sandy.

to
p²
X
sf

100^{li} to y^e
Purser of
the Read
Dragon.



ORDER is geaveñ to m^r Aldⁿ holliday thrēr to pay vnto W^m Dyckes Purser of the Read Dragon the somme of one hundred poundes sterling to be imployed vppon necessary provision of the same shiþ vppon Accountpte.

250^{li} to the
Purser of
the Susan.

Order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Bannyng thrēr to pay vnto Joseph Salbanck Purser of the Susañ. to be imployed in the necessarie provision of the same ship the soñe of Two hundred and fyftie poundes sterling vppon accountpte.

100^{li} to
Robt
Stephens
by bill of
exchaunge
from Jo:
Ellicott

The lyke order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ holliday thrēr to pay vnto Robt Stephens the soñe of one hundred poundes sterling by a bill of exchaung^e of John Ellicott directed to Robt Sandie written in the West Cuntrey vppon paiement whereof [yo^u are] he is to take his acquittaunce together wth the Bill.

Streamers
Flaggs &
Auncients.

It is ordered that ther shalbe provided for eche of the shippes 12 Streemers. 2 flagges and one Auncient wth all convenient speede, and that the same shalbe provided by the severall Comitties formerlie appointed to the said severall shippes for the provision of thinges necessarie for the same.

30^{li} to
Roger Style
factor

Ther is order geaven to Ald^r [Hollyday] Bannyng to pay to Roger Style one of the third sort of factors. the somme of thirtie poundes sterling. being^e the allowaunce graunted by the Companie for his provision.



1600
8 Jan.
Edm: Scott
admitted
to go in the
voyage.

The 8 of Januarie 1600



EDMUND SCOTT is admitted to goe in the voyage putting in Two hundred poundes venture: whereof C^{li} is to be p^d in hand and the other C^{li} at 14 daies next following. and where he was willinge rather then not

to be imploied in the voyage to have geaven X^{li} to the Com-¹⁶⁰⁰
pany for his diett aboard they are content to remitt the said ^{8 Jan.}
X^{li} in hope of his good service in the choice of Drug^e and
spices wherin he pretendeth to have knowledge.



A generall Court holden the 9 of Januarie 1600. in
the presence of

¹⁶⁰⁰
9 Jan.

M^r Ald Smithe go^r
S^r John Spencer
M^r Aldⁿ Bannying
M^r Hollyday
M^r Aldⁿ Wattes
M^r Tho Cordell.
M^r olyver Style
Captein Lancaster
M^r Rich: Wyseman.

M^r Roßt Sandy
M^r John Eldred.
M^r Johñ Middleton
M^r fra Chery
M^r Roger Howe
M^r Rich: Wyche
M^r Jo: highelord
M^r Jo: Rumney :
And the greater part of
the gen^lalty.



WARRAUNT is geaven to Aldⁿ holliday *thrér*
to pay vnto Robert Stephens the somme of one
hundred poundes sterling vppon a bill of Ex-
chaunge from Johñ Ellicott out of the west
Cuntrey Directed to M^r Roßt Sandie vppon the
East Indie accompte.

^{100^{li}} per
ex^c from
Jo: Ellacot.

At this Courte the Pattent [it is ordered th] vnder the great
seale was read [and] to the generalitie wherby it appeareth that ther
is power geaven to the gen^lalty to admitt in to the priviledges.
of the Companysuche as [shal] they shall thinke good from tyme
to tyme according to w^{ch} power forasmuche as divers have of
late contributed to the voyage 200^{li} a peece whose names are
not conteyned in the said Pattent therfore according to the
warraunt geaven the Companie by the said Lr^{es} Pattent^e this
Court have ordered that the same Contributors shalbe holden
to all entent^e and purposes as free as [all] anie other [the]
whose names are expresselie men^oned in the said graunt—the
names of w^{ch} Contributors [are heervnder written viz] are

Admitting
of freemen.

1600
9 Jan.

The want
of the
necessarie
supplie of
the adven-
ture howe
it is to be
raised.

hereafter to be presented [at the next genall Court and] then to be confirmed as free brothers of this felowship.

This Court was informed that the comon adventure sett downe for the voyage falleth out too short by the some of fowre or five thousand poundes. of that w^{ch} shall be necessarie to be sett forth considering the great preparation of the Ductche w^{ch} are ready to goe to the same places of the East Indies to w^{ch} o^r voyage is directed, and that also some of the adventure^{rs} w^{ch} have sett downe ther contributions have brought in noe part thereof and other some *do* defaulte of that w^{ch} they sett downe alledging that will not adventure so muche as they sett downe *at the first*. by w^{ch} meanes the adventure will fall short of that w^{ch} is necessarie *to be* [still further] *adventured to make a good voyage* by the some of eight or nyne thowsand poundes in the whole vppon w^{ch} information this Court falling into the delibation howe in best sort they may supply this present want. It was agreed [that] therfore by this genall Court for the advancem^t of this voyage and for the avoyding of the preiudice that may happen by the want of a convenient proportion of adventure [for this present voyag^e enterprise], *and that* by the generall assent of this assemblie and establyshed as a Lawe Waffraunted by the said lres P^rattentes that for the present dispatche away of the shippes and the full augmentation of the Stocke and adventure to be sett forthe ther shalbe enlarged by every contributo^r according to the proportion of his adventure ij^s vppon the pounce wth this Cawtion notwthstanding that yf the full adventure can be otherwyse supplied by any voluntary [supply] *enlargement* of mens voluntary encrease of ther adventures and by the vrging of those that are behinde wth all or part of the adventures to bring them in according to that w^{ch} they have sett downe that then all the overplus w^{ch} shalbe brought in by the enlargem^t of ij^s the pound. shalbe proportionally restored backe againe to the Contributors and be vsed the meane tyme as money lent. And it is also ordered that a present information and Complaint *shalbe* made to the Ll of the Councell of suche as have disapointed the preparation of the voyag^e [shalbe] *that they may be* called before ther Lord-

shippes to receave suche order as to ther honors shalbe thought meet. And to thende that this order and decree agreed vpon may be executed wth all spede the said rate of ij^s the li shalbe brought in by everie adventuro^r according to his proportion by the. 15. of this moneth vpon payne of forfeiture of Double the valewe to be Levied vpon them according to the auctoritie of the [said] graunt of priviledges. before menconed provided all waies and it is agreed that yf any man shalbe willing voluntarily to encrease his adventure already sett downe above the rate of ij^s the li that then he shall not be wthin the Compas of this acte of enlargem^t of ij^s the li by way of Lone.

1600
9 Jan.

At this Court according to the warraunt geaven to the Companie for the election of the . deputie to the Governo^r of the same. they have proceaded to the election of the said deputie and by genall consent have nōiated and chosen m^r [John] William Rumney to execute the same office.

And for the better expedition of the setting forthe of the shippes on ther voyage. and for the redresse of the wronge w^{ch} suche as have not brought in ther moneis *have offered to the voyage* order is geaven that m^r governo^r and Comitties shall apoint suche as they thinke meete to goe to the Co^t to [offer] *exhibite* ther information and Complaint to the Lordes.

10 &. 12. 13. January severall Warraunt^e entred

M^r Allabaster's booke viz.

300^{li} to John Busbridge for yron.

100^{li} to W^m Dixon purser of y^e dragon.

60^{li} to xpofer Thompson Smythe for the Hector

100^{li} to M^r Wyseman for the Hector

20^{li} to Nich: Lynge for charges.

213^{li} 6. 8. to Andrew Bannyng for oyle

100^{li} to W^m Dixon for the hector.



A Genall Court holden the 14 January 1600.

1600
14 Jan.

Present

M^r Aldⁿ Go^r

S^r John Hart

1600
14 Jan.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Jo : Wattes	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Cordell	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r Wyseman	M ^r Nich: Lynge
M ^r fra Chery	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Jo: Highelord	M ^r Olyuer Style.

And the genality or the greatest part



HIS Court was called vppon occasion of the [vrgent] order taken by the Lordes of the Councell touching those that have sett downe ther Contributions. and have not brought in the same. ether in part or all and the assemblie being gathered together *the said* order taken by ther Lordships was published and read to the genality w^{ch} order being vnder the hande of [the] one of the Clerkes of the councell and enregistred in the Councell booke doeth followe in thes wordes. viz.

1600
11 Jan.

At the Whytehall the xjth of January 1600.

Present.

L. Keaper	M ^r Secretary Cycill
L. Treasurer	S ^r Jo : Fortescue
M ^r Comptroller	L. Chief Justice
M ^r Secretary Herbert	

Vppon complaint made to ther L^l by the newe aauthorised Companie of merchaunt^e preparin^g to trade to the East Indies that certen persons w^{ch} had heertofore promised and assured by ther subscriptions when the said voyage was first proiected to ad-vaunce certen sommes of money for the proceeding in the same vppon confidence [had] and Assurance Whereof the preparation for the said voyage hath bene vndertaken and advaunced to a full redines and yet nevertheles that the said psons would since vppon some vndue pretences retract ther former promyses in that behaulf whereof would ensue that by the want of ther promised contributions the voyage must breake Ther L^l vppon due consideration howe greatlie it doeth import the hono^r of the Realme and the state of the present affaires thereof that the said voyage shuld not be hindred or overthrowne by any

su
al:
pe
L
th
fu
sh
C
m

o
w
be
as
re
w
ac
w
di
to

th
m
C

such default [or accident] and indirect meanes and considering¹⁶⁰⁰
 also howe weake allegations of excuse have bene made by the^{14 Jan.}
 persons refusers It hath bene therfore this day ordered by ther
 LL^e that notwthstandinge the pretences of the foresaid psons
 they shall wthout further delay and namelie by satherday next
 furnishe ther promysed coutributions or otherwyse that order
 shalbe taken by the LL^e wth suche as shall refuse the same to
 Comitt them to prison vntill they Conforme them selves and
 make satisfaction according^g to their subscriptions

This is a true copie of ther LL^e order w^{ch} by
 ther LL^e cōmaundem^t is entred into the Regester
 of the Councell.

Thomas Edmondes.

Vppon the hearing of w^{ch} order it was conceived by divers
 of the generalytie that yf the moneis dewe by the said refusers
 were brought in according^g to the said order that then ther shuld
 be no neade of the supplying^g of ij^s in the ft vppon everie adventuro^r
 as was intended by the last genall Court but when it was
 related vnto them that notwthstanding^g all the contribution w^{ch}
 was sett downe would fall too short to supplie [the] a convenient
 adventure by 4 or 5 thousand poundes . and that of [necessitie
 we] necessitie the ij^s in the ft was to be brought in the genalytie
 did wth one assent confirme ther former order and were content
 to bring^g in the said supplie accordinglie.

It was also ordered that a Common seale shuld be made for
 the vse of the Companie and the rather that the same beinge
 made everie contributo^r might have a bill of adventure of his
 Contribution vnder the Comōn seale of the Companie.

A comon
 seale.



the 15 January 1600.

1600
 15 Jan.

Aldⁿ Bayning :
 Tho : Cordell.
 Rich : Wyseman.
 Olyver : Style :
 John Eldred

William Harrison
 Robert Sandy
 Rich : Wyche
 Jeames Lancaster
 William Chambers.

1600
15 Jan.

1100: to
John Ady.

180: to W^m
fisher.

1194: 5: 6
to W^m gar-
way.



EVEN a warrant to Aldⁿ: Bayning: for paym^t of
1100: to John Ady carpenter vppō accōpt of Timber
hee delyvered to the vse of the hector & Assention.

Geven a warrant to Aldⁿ Bayninge: ffor paym^t of 180: to
W^m fisher ffor 24 barrells of candy oyle at 3^{li}. 6^s. 8^d p barrell

Geven a warrant to Aldⁿ Halleday: ffor paym^t of 1
194. 5. 6 // to w^m garway; ffor 58 barrells 4 gallons 3^{li} 1² 1² at 1
3. 6. 8 p barrell.

The 15 January 1600.

1150: to
W^m Gar-
way for the
assention.

Geven a Warrant to Aldⁿ Halleday ffor paym^t of 1150. to
w^m garway ffor the vse of the Assention towards repayracion
of hir.

170: to
W^m Harris-
son ffor 7
tonns
vineger:
120 oxen
for victuall-
ing the
shippes.

Geven a warrant to Aldⁿ Bayning ffor paym^t of 170: to
william [garway] Harrison in full ffor 7 tonns vineger at 1
10. p tonn.

It is ordered that m^r Aldⁿ Bannyng and m^r Wyseman shall
provide 120 oxen. for the provision of the voyage for that vppon
Computacōn made of the beef Cutt out and salted for the vic-
tuallin^g of the shippes ther appeareth a want of so muche as
the said number of oxen doeth come vnto.

150^{li} to W^m
Dixsy for
the redd
dragon.

Geven a warrant to aldⁿ halleday ffor paym^t of 1150. to w^m
Dixsy purser of the Redd dragon ffor the repayration & vse of
that shipp.

20^{li} to bee
coyned.

At this assembly it was ordeyned & determyned that there
should bee coyned in the towar over & above the 16000. al-
ready appoynted the vallew of twenty pownds st^{li}ling money to
bee delyvered vnto m^r wryte to bee distributed vnto the lords
& other as vnto him shall seeme good.

1200: to
Thomas
Barbar.

Geven a warrant to aldⁿ Bayng ffor paym^t of 1200. to
thomas Babar ffor & on accōpt of canvas ffor the shippes.



1600
17 Jan.

The 17 January 1600.

M^r deputy rumney:

M^r Eldred:

M^r Stapers:

M^r Lancaster:

M^r Garway

M^r Harrison

M^r HighlordM^r Style

1600

M^r SandyAldⁿ Halliday

17 Jan.

M^r CombeAldⁿ WattsAldⁿ Moore

EVEN a warrant vppō aldⁿ [Halleday] bayning ffor
paym^t of [1] 133^{li} 6^s 8^d in full of his $\frac{1}{2}$ pte of the
assension I say to Robert Rickman pte owner of
the sayd shipp.

1 133. 6. 8.
to Robt
Rickman.

Geven a warrant vppō aldⁿ Bayning ffor payment 1 128 .
1 . 8 to m^r robert sandy in full ffor sondrey disbursements made
by him as p the warrant pticularly appeareth.

1 128. 1. 8.
to Robert
Sandy.

Geven a warrant vppō aldⁿ Bayng ffor paym^t of 1 200. to
Robert stevens 1 100. by a bill of exē & 1 100 by order of the
sayd ellacott ffor the vallew, in himself.

1200: to
Robt Stu-
vens.

Geven a warrant vppō aldⁿ Bayng ffor paym^t of 1 500. to
S^r hugh portman by a bill of exē for Rob^t Pope of the 2
January

Geven a warrant vppō aldⁿ Halleday ffor paym^t of 1 500 to
S^r hugh portman by a bill of exē for Robert Pope of the
10 January

1 1000: to
S^r Hugh
Portman.

It is ordered that M^r Aldⁿ watts m^r Aldⁿ Moore m^r Wyse-
man m^r Chery and Richard Wright Secretorie shall goe to the
Court to morrowe morning and ther to exhibite the names
to the LL^e of suche that have not brought in the^r moneis ac-
cording to ther LL^e order and to aunswer the petiōns of suche
as detract ther paiement^e by some colorable pretences.

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ Hollyday Thrē to pay to y^e handes
of m^r W^m Burrell the somme of one hundred poundes sterling
vppon accoumpte to be employed in the provision of boat^e
and other necessaries.

100^{li} to M^r
Burrell.

Warraunt is geaven to aldⁿ Hollyday to pay vnto Anthony
moseley the somme of 25^{li} 10^s 0 for 4 tuīs and 1 hogg^{hd} of
vineger bought by M^r Combe and m^r Howe.

25^{li} 10. 0
to Anth :
Moseley for
vineger.

The Like warraunt is geaven to the said thēr to pay to
Humfrey Phipps [for] the somme of 20^{li} sterling for tuīs of
wyne vineger bought by him of m^r Combe and m^r Sandy.

20^{li} to
Humfrey
Phips for
wine
vineger.

1600
17 Jan.
14th 12th; to
M^r Combe
for wine
vinegar.
69th 8. 2 to
M^r Wasse.

The like warraunt is geaven vnto the same thēr to pay vnto m^r John Combe the somme of xiiij^{li} xij^s for so muche p^d by him to a mariner for 2. Tunis of wyne vineger at 7 6 p tun.

Another Warraunt is made to the said Thēr to pay vnto M^r Cristopher Wasse by order of m^r Cherie for a silver fountaine and a Case [silver Bowle or basen] the somme of [fourscore] 69th poundes eight shillinges and 2^d sterling in full paiment.

Looking
glasses.

It it ordered that 2 faire *Costlie* Looking glasses shalbe provided to be geaven a way as present^e yf cause do require.

Pursers
wages.

It is agreed that the Generall Wages of all Pursers imploied in the voyage. shalbe xl^s the monethe to be accoumpted from the tyme of the setting^e sayle to the shippes and for ther imploy^mt in harborowe. they are to be allowed xx^s the moneth besides ther borde wages w^{ch} is already allowed. And it is ordered that the Scourge shall have 2 Pursers.

26. 13. 4 to
a Preacher.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay to Thomas Pulleyⁿ preacher apointed to goe in the voyage the somme twentie six poundes 13^s 4^d for his provision to Sea.



1600
19 Jan.

The 19th January 1600.

Thomas Cordell
W^m garroway
Ryč Staper

Jn^o Combes
Roñte Sandy
Ryč Wytche

30th to M^r
Spencer m^r
of the
Susann



ORDER is geven to Aldermann banninge to pay to samuell spencer m^r of Susann the some of thirtie pounds sterlinge and is for his advauncem^t aforehaund accordinge to agrement



1600
21 Jan.

The 21 January 1600.

M^r deputy rumney
M^r Stapers :

M^r Style :
M^r Sandy :

M^r Harrison
M^r Lancaster

M^r Middleton
M^r Combe

1600
21 Jan.

M^r Bell.



T this assembly it was appoynted and concluded that peeter francis a portugall who goeth on this voyadg should goe in the susann wth m^r John havard and ffor his wages to have ffyve pounds p month so long as hee serveth in that voyadg

peter francis
a portugall.

Given a warrant vppō aldⁿ Bayning ffor payment of £ 333. 6. 8 // st^ling money on the last of february next to w^m skidmore in ffull of his $\frac{1}{6}$ pt of the assention.

333^{li} 6^s 8^d
to w^m
skidmore
ffor $\frac{1}{6}$ of th^r
assention.

Order is given at this assembly ffor the provyding of a bason and an ewer of playne whyte silver poiz 100 ounces by m^r wyseman & m^r style

Also order is given to the sayd m^r wyseman & m^r style ffor the provyding of 2 standing cupps & 2 other peecs of other whyte plate that should way about 30 ounces p peece.

3 peecs of
plate.

Order is given to these ffollowing committyes ffor to take the care of provyding of necessaryes ffor the shippes ffor the *Gunnars* stewards cookes and boatswaynes and *Carpenters* stores vīz

To capteyn middleton ffor the hecto^r
To m^r Jn^o Havard; ffor the Susann
To m^r Ric Wych; ffor the Dragon
To m^r William Harrison ffor the Assention.

necessaryes
ffor the
ships.

Geven a warrant vppō aldⁿ Bayning ffor payment of £ 200. st^ling money to Joseph salbanck purser of the Susann ffor the provision of that shipp to bee Imployed vppō hir

1200: to
Joseph sal-
banck

Geven warrants vppō aldⁿ Halleday ffor payment of these soīnes ffollowing—

£ 250 : to w^m Dixson purser of the Redd dragon.

£ 6. 13. 4 // to thomas Symonds.

£ 250.— to Ric wyseman ffor the purser of the hecto^r.

£ 150.— to [w^m garway ffor] w^m leake the purser of th^r assention *for men's wage*.

1600
21 Jan.

† 250.—.— to Jn^o havard ffor the Susann ffor mens wages.

† 19. 6. 3 to george Davyes ffor chests ffor cloth

le 21 January 1600.

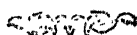
Order is taken that m^r [Aldⁿ] Richard stapers & m^r sandy should enter all the goods and pay the custom of them and to make a cargazon ffor the whole.

Also order is given to m^r Sandy ffor provyding ffor ech shipp these pcells ffollowing viz :

1 hhd of prunes

1 barrell of currents

1 barrell of Reysons solis



1600
22 Jan.

The 22 of Januarie 1600

M^r W^m Rumney deputie

M^r Nich : Lyng

M^r Aldⁿ Moore

M^r W^m Harryson

M^r Rich : Staper

M^r W^m Garway

M^r [Rich] Tho Cordell

M^r Roger Howe

M^r olyuer Style

M^r Robt Bell

M^r Robt Sandy

Capte Lancaster

Capte Middleton.

Plate for
presenta



It is agreed that ther shalbe prepared for presentes or otherwyse disposed 4 standing Cuppes of bigger and lesser sizes to be carried in the voyage the same to be chased white vnguilt. the 2 greatest at 30 oʒ. the 2 lesser at 15 oʒ. the w^{ch} are agreed for at 5^s. 6^d the oʒ.

Mariners
shares of
reprisalles

Wheras this assemblie were acquainted that ther hath bene some question made by some of the mariners [for] what allowaunce they should have vpon suche reprisalles as may happen in the voyage. It is vpon that question answered that ther is noe intention to [enterteyn anie] make anie attempte for reprisalles but onlie to pursue the voyag^e [wth] in a nⁱchauntlike course. Yet notwthstanding yf anie oportunety be offered wthout preiudice or hassard of the said voyag^e [the] Captein Lancaster is to take

suche co'se therin as he shall thinke meet and thervppon to [so] 1600
make suche agreement wth the mariners for shares as he thinketh 22 Jan.
good. vppon suche oportunety yf anie suche happen.

Vppon advyse required out of the West Cuntrey for the Shipping of
conveyinge of suche Spanishe moneys as is in the West Cuntrey o^r moneys
to be brought on ship boarde order is geaven to m^r Sandy in the West
to write to m^r Ellicott and m^r Roßt Pope to conferre to Cuntrey
gether and to take the best co'se therin that they can pro-
ceeding therin according to ther discretion at the Companyes
adventures.

Warraunt is geaven to [the Widowe Bennett] Aldⁿ Hollyday 100^{li} to
thēr to pay vnto Widowe Bennett vppon accoumpte for iron Widowe
for the shippes and the voyage the some of one hundred Bennett for
poundes sterling. iron.

The Like warraunt is geaven to the said Thēr to pay to Percivall
Percevall Stradling one of the fourth sort of factors the some Stradling
of xx^{li} agreed to be geaven him for his enterteynm^t to provide 20^{li}.
him self before his going forth

A warrante ys granted to Alderⁿ Holledaye to paye vnto 500^{li} to
S^rgeant helle, the some of fyve hundred pounde for so moche sargeant
he cawsed to be payd at Exeter to m^r John Ellecote, for the Hale.
vse of the Companye the 23. Jañ 1600.

A warn^t vpon m^r Alderman bannyng to pay to Henry 67. 9. 0
plympton threeskor & seven [nyne] pounds nyne shillyngē & was to Henry
ffo^r 7 peecē of Rape oyle bought of him by w^m Chamber ffō^r Plympton
the vse of the Company this 23th January 1600. ffō^r Rape
Oyle.



The 24 of January 1600.

1600
24 Jan.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Smythe Go ^r	M ^r frauncis Chery
M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannyng	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Ald ⁿ Halmeden	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r Lancaster	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r olyuer Style	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Roßt Sandy.

1600
24 Jan.



It is resolved that ther shalbe sent from hence in to the West Cuntrey Two of the Comitties to see the shipping^e of o^r moneys and victualles when the shippes shall come thether to thende [they] vppon ther returne the Companie may be satysfied howe [ther] ther busines is [disch] dispatched and cleared vppon the departing^e of the said shippes from the coast. And it is thought [meet] that m^r howe and m^r Sandy in respecte that they have had the dealing and directing^e of the West Cuntrey busines, that they are the meetest men to be employed in the said busines.

It is resolved that especiall care be taken and m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday conferred wth all that the full valewe of vj m^l ii. in money be coyned in the Tower. rather wth [an] *a large* overplus then *ther shuld appeare* any want of the said somme. to thende all quarrelles or questions of breache of Coveñte may be avoyded. that might geave impediment or damage to the voyage.

50^{li} to Tho.
Salterne one
of the 2 sort
of factors.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay to Tho^ms Salterne the somme of fyftie poundes sterling^e for his enter-
teynm^t to be p^d him in money by agrem^t made wth him as one of the Second sort of facto^{rs}.

30^{li} to
Roger Style
oñ of the 4
sort of
factors.

Warraunt is also geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge Thr^{er} to pay vnto Roger Style one of the 3 [4] sort of factors employed in this voyage the somme of thirtie poundes sterlinge for so much agreed wth *him for his* enterteynm^t in the voyage.

250^{li} to Jo:
Dixon Pur-
ser of the
Dragon.

Order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ [Holliday] Bannynge to pay vnto [the] W^m Dixon Purser of the Read dragon the somme of twoo hundred and fyftie poundes sterling^e vppon accoumpte for the provision [of the] and preparation of the same shipp.

The sale of
the Susan
sealed.

Whereas the 26. of September Last m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge solde to the Comitties the ship called the Susan at the rate of 1600^{li} vppon condition to take her againe at her Retorne wth her furnytur and to geave for her 800^{li}. It is nowe agreed that the bargaine and sale of the said ship shalbe absolute. and the condition discharged, and thervppⁿ. an absolute sale in wryt-
ing was sealed this day to m^r howe to m^r Eldred m^r Chambers and m^r Wyche by m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge.

Warraunt is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ holliday thēr to pay vnto phillip winchecombe one of the fowrth sort of factors the somme of Twentie poundes sterling^e for so muche allowed him for his provision and preparation to sea according to [his] agreement.

Order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay vnto one Bradley for Ballast. the some of Twentie Nobles. in full demaunde. who by vertue of a pattent claymed the ballasting of all the 4 shippes or to be p^d therfore whether he found ballast or not.

1600
24 Jan.
20 to
phillipp
wynche-
combe one
of the 4
sort of
factors.
6 13 4 to
one Bradley
for Ballast.



The 26 of Januarie. 1600.

M ^r W ^m Ruñey deputy	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannynge	M ^r [Jo] Robt Sandy
Capten Lancaster	M ^r Rich. Wyche
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Midleton	M ^r W ^m Harryson.

1600
26 Jan.

IT is ordered that the provision of suche cordage pitche tarre and other thinges of that kinde that the Company shall have occasion to vse shalbe re^d and provided wth one Browne and Companie yf they shalbe well vsed ther yf otherwyse to take it wher they may have it at the best hand.

provision of
cordage
pitche tarre
&c :

Warraunt is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ hollyday to pay to George Persons Purser of the Hecto^r the somme of one hundred poundes. for provisions by the motion of Capten Lancaster.

100^{li} to the
purser of the
Hecto^r.

The like warraunt is geaven to the the said Aldⁿ to pay to Patrick Johnson for 12 way of Salt the somme of xxxviiij^{li}.

38^{li} for 12
way of salte

Complaint beinge made to this Assemblie that some abuse hath bene offered to the Companie in provysion of thinges for the voyage by requiring^e and putting^e to accoumpte more then is paid for thinges provided and the matter beinge exãied It was confessed by Peter fenton that the Carpenter of the Susan had re^d of the Company 3^{li} 6^s for a mast more then he p^d for the same. and for another smale mast that cost but 20^s he re^d of the Company 25^s.

Deceipt vsed
by the Car-
penter of
the Susan

1600
29 Jan.

Indies, beinge here before the Comitties and having read vnto them out of his notes and bookes divers instruccōns for provisions of Jewelles . was required to sett downe in wryting a note of the principall places in the East Indies wher Trade [was] is to be had to thend the same may be vsed for the better instruccōn of o' factors in the said voyage.

prises of
tymber.

It is ordered that M^r Wyseman m^r harrisson and M^r wyche shall agree wth the Carpenters for the prises of Tymber dd for the shippes whervpon some difference resteth for the said prises.



1600
31 Jan.

The 31 Januarie 1600.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Smithe Go ^r	M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday
M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes.
M ^r Rich : Stapers	M ^r W ^m Chamber.
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	M ^r Nich : Lynge
M ^r Roger Howe	M ^r Jo Combes.
M ^r John Eldred	M ^r Rich : Wyche
M ^r Robt Sandy	M ^r W ^m Harryson.

Augustine
Skinner.

IT is ordered that m^r Augustine Skinner his adventure of 200^{li} shalbe re^{td} in the West Cuntrey in Ryalles according to his l^{ies} directed to M^r Ellecot dated the 30th p^{nt}e. wth l^{ie} is [directed] delivered to M^r Sandy. to be sent to M^r Ellecott.

Private
trade.

It is ordered that the psons herevnder named together wth the Secretorie shall devyse and sett downe certen ordenaunces for the avoiding of private and pticler trade in this voyage. And the same ordenaunces to be Considered of by the Comitties and afterwarde presented to the generalitie to be Confirmed as Lawes to be holden and observed for the Common good of the voyage.

Comitties for to devise
orders against private
trade.

M^r olyuer style
M^r Thomas Cordell
M^r Tho : Allabaster
M^r Rich : Wyche
Rich : Wrighte.

60. Tho :
Shere.

Warraunt is geven to Aldⁿ holliday th^r to pay vnto

Thomas Shere of Exceto^r threescore poundes sterling^o for so
much re^d of him by M^r Jo: Sandy to be imploied in Ryalles
in the West Cuntrey.

1600
31 Jan.

Warraunt was geaven to Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay vnto Thomas
Parkins for 32 Jarres of honny. twentie poundes one shilling
sterling^o.

20^{li} 1^s for
honny to
Tho
Parkins.

It is ordered that Aldⁿ Wattes shall conferre wth
of Colchester touchinge the dammag^e required for the [amo^t
of] hurt done to his ship by the Anco^r of the Scourge.

Damage for
the hurt
done by the
Anco^r of the
Scourge.

It is ordered that M^r Governo^r shall gratifie [m^r] one W^m
Walter who dedicated to the Companie the book of the fleming^e
voyage. wth the some of xx^s and to be rep^d the same by one of
the thērs.

xx^{li} to W^m
Walter.

It is apointed that the Comitties apointed for the shippes wth
suche as Were owners of the same before they were bought
shall go to the severall shippes and take an Inuentorie of all
the furniture as well formerlie sold wth the shippes as bought
since for the said shippes for the preparation of the voyage.

Comitties
for the
shippes.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Bannynge thēr to pay vnto
Leonard Shawe thirtie seven poundes [sterling^o] xv^s vj^d sterling^o
for Chese bought by m^r Sandy and 14^{li} v^s fo^r butter being in the
whole 52^{li}.

52^{li} to M^r
Shawe for
butter and
chese.



The 3. of february 1600.

1600
3 Feb.

M^r W^m Ruñey deputy

M^r W^m Harryson.

M^r Rich: Wyseman

M^r Ald. Bannynge

M^r John Eldred.

M^r Rich: Staper

M^r W^m Chambers

M^r Robt Bell.



ORDER is geaven to Ald^r Holliday thēr to pay vnto
M^r W^m Brunde oñ of the Principall factors of the
shippes the somme of one hundred poundes ster-
ling^o for somuch [by] to him allowed for his enter-
teynm^t to be p^d him for his provision to sea:

100^{li} to M^r
Brund one
of the prin-
cipall fac-
tors.

Whereas Thomas Johnson servaunt to the Earle of Oxford
is secretlie departed from his [said] service being^e employed in
office of trust wthout geving vp anie accompt intending to goe

The erle of
Oxfordes
man Run
away.

1600
3 Feb.

to sea. Therefore it is ordered that inquisition shalbe made in the severall shippes for the said John and suche order taken that he shall not be pmitted to go in anie of the shippes.

The Comit-
ties of the
ships to
call the
officers of
the shippes
to ac-
coumpt.

It is ordered that the Comittees of the severall shippes shall have auctoritie to call before them all officers of the said shippes and to take an accompte of them. what provisions of anie of the said shippes hathe bene re^d or brought into anie of the said shippes by them or anie of them and wher the same hath bene had and at what prises.

20th to
Thomas
Morgan.

Order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge thēr to pay vnto Thomas Morgan on of the fowrth sorte of the facto^{rs} of this pñte voyag^e: the somme of twentie pound^e sterling for so muche agreed to be p^d him for his enterteynm^t to provide him to sea.

180th to M^r
Jo: Lacy by
assignm^t of
the Mos-
kovia Com-
pany.

Order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge [holliday thrēr] to pay vnto m^r John lacy by the Assignm^t of [m^r] the Company of the Moscovia the somme of one hundred fowrscore and eight poundes sterlinge vppon accompte of cordag^e w^{ch} hath bene had of the said Companie for the provision of cordage for the [sai] voyage: [vppon] the money to be p^d the Last of Marche next.

100 to the
Purser of
the Assen-
tion.

Order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Holliday to pay vnto M^r Garway or the Purser of the Assention the somme of one hundred poundes sterling vppon accompt for the provision of thing^e necessarie for the same ship.

It is ordered that m^r Andrewe Bannynge shalbe required to pay the 200^{li} sett downe for Jeffrey kirby for that the 200^{li} sett downe for Bartiew Haggett thes comitties are content to forbear and to suspend his admission for a further tyme vntill they shall be aunswered ether that he will bring in money or els to exclude him from the p^rviiledges.

90th, 10th,
to M^r Robt
Bell for
Paper.

Warraunt is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Holliday to pay vnto m^r Robt Bell the somme of fourscore and tenn poundes [sterling] and tenii shilling^e sterling for paper bought of him for the vse of voyage.

M^r Gouvernour
M^r Deputy

M^r Stapers
M^r Wyseman

M^r Aldⁿ Holleday
M^r Sandy

M^r Highlord
M^r Bell

1600
3 Feb.

M^r Linge.

Order is appoynted that m^r lancaster & m^r middleton should end and agree wth him ffor his charges & enterteynm^t in this voyadg.

Geven a warrant vppō aldⁿ Bayning ffor paym^t of £ 300 : to M^r John davyes pylott maior ffor his salary to goe this voyadg.

Geven a warrant vppō aldⁿ halleday ffor paym^t of £ 88 . 16 . 3. to m^r george smithyes ffor plate bought of him.



The 5. February 1600.

1600
5 Feb.

M^r Rumney deputy
M^r Tho : Cordell
M^r Ric Stapers
M^r Ric : Wyseman
M^r John Eldred

M^r Lynge
M^r Roger Howe
M^r Ric^d: Wych
M^r Highlord
M^r Sandy

M^r Bell.

IT is ordred that m^r chambres & m^r harrisson shall agree wth m^r fletcher & his company to reckon wth them and so make an end and cleere accōpt wth them. Cleering of accōpts wth m^r fletcher.

Also that m^r Richard wyseman should cleere accōpt wth m^r william Burrell. w^m burrell

Also that m^r aldⁿ Halleday should cleere accōpt wth william Angell. w^m Angell

Also m^r Sandy to cleere accompt with m^r peard.

m^r peard

Also to cleere accōpt wth M^r Howe.

m^r Howe

To make maurice Abbott creddito^r by M^r Rickman ffor 100^{li}.

Also m^r aldⁿ halleday to cleere accōpt wth M^r Gosson.

Order is geaven to m^r Ald^r Bannyng to pay vnto W^m Dixon Purser of the [hector] *redd Dragon* the soīe of two hundred poundes sterling vppon accompt for the provision of the same ship. 200 to the dragon.

It is ordered that the psons heervnder named shalbe conferred wth all for the going in to West Cuntrey to see the West Cuntrey.

1600
5 Feb.

discharge of the shippes there to thende that two of them at the least may appointed to that imployment.

M^r Robt Sandy

M^r Jo: Combe

M^r Roger Howe

M^r Nich: lyng

M^r W^m Chamber

Damage re-
quired for
hurt done
by the An-
ker of the
read dragon.

It is ordered that m^r Cordell and m^r highlord shall attend my l. of Cumberland concerning the demaunde [of] made by the shippes for the damag^s susteyned by the Anker of the read dragon and to pray his lordship to take some co^rse wth the Judge of the Admiralty therin signifying vnto him that it seemeth that one of the officers of the Court followeth the cause as a sollicito^r being interested by [Comission] Composition for that w^{ch} may be recovered therein.



1600
7 Feb.

The [6] 7. of February 1600.

M^r W^m Rumney deputy

M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday.

M^r Aldⁿ Bannyng

M^r Rich: Wyche.

M^r Aldⁿ Wattes

M^r Nich^{us} Lyng

M^r Tho: Cordell

M^r W^m Chamber

M^r Robt Sandy

M^r W^m Harryson

M^r Jo Combe

M^r frauncis Chery.

W^m Brode-
bent M^r of
the Dragon
100^{ll} lent
vppon Land
morgaged



PPON the earnest request of [the Co] W^m Brodebent to deliver him of a preiudize w^{ch} he is like to vndergoe vppon the morgage of certen landes in the handes of m^r Hughe Beeston [ther is] it is agreed that ther shall be lent vnto him the so^{me} of one hundred poundes vppon the like assuraunce made of the same land to m^r Cordell and m^r wyche to the vse of the Company for the repayment of the money at 6 monethes and to that ende warraunt is geauen to Aldⁿ Hollyday th^{er} to pay the same money to the said m^r Brodebent.

M^r flemynge

It is ordered that ther shalbe stay made of [an iron] a Smithes Bill of wares made for the voyage who hath re^d his iron of m^r flemynge and paieth him not for it And the Smyth is content that m^r flemynges money shalbe p^d viz the 17. of feb: 1600 he agreed therto.

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ Bannynge thēr to pay vnto Josephe Salbanck Purser of the Susān the some of one hundred poundes sterling vppon accountp^te of the Charges imployed for the provision of the voiage.

1600
7 Feb.
100^{li} to the
purser of the
Susan.

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ Holliday to pay vnto the Assignee of Thomās Billett Costemer of Poole the some of two hundred poundes sterling for soe much taken vp by ex^{ce} in the West Cuntrey by Robt Pope for the vse of the voyage.

200. to
Tho: Billett
by ex^o.

Lyke order is geaven to the said thēr to pay vnto Thomas Lieth Pewtero^r the some of sixtie eight poundes xviii^s vppon a bill of pcelles of Pewter bought of him by m^r Sandy and m^r Bell.

68 18 for
pewter.

Another warraunt is geaven [to the] to Aldⁿ Bannynge thēr to pay vnto m^r Ald^r Wattes the some of thirtie and six poundes sterling for iron hoopes bought of him for the vse of the Companie.

36^{li} to Ald
Wattes for
iron hoopes.

Warraunt is also geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Holliday thēr to pay vnto Robt Warner the some of fflowrtie three poundes 16 . 6 sterling vppon a bill of pcelles of glasses re^d to the vse of the Companie amounting to 143 16 6 whereof 100^{li} is already p^d.

43 . 16 . 6
for Glasses.



A Gen^lall Court the xth of february 1600.

1600
10 Feb.

Present.

M^r Thomas Smythe, Aldⁿ Go^r M^r Rich: Staper

M^r W^m Ruiney

M^r Rich: Wyche

M^r Nich: Lyng

& a verie great nūber of
the gen^lalty.



T this Co^t the companie accordinge to ther priviledg pceding^e to establish and enacte certen Decrees and lawes fitt for the present occasion. and to be vsed as directions. for the guiding^e of the trade and traffique belonging^e to y^e present voyage. nowe to be sett forth Do at this assemblie ordeine and Decree thes severall ordinaunces to be holden and kept as standing ordinaunces [for] to be vsed in [ther] the

1600
10 Feb.

voyages wthout alteration or chaunging^g the teno^r whereof hereafter ensue videt.

That all
things be
mannaged
as a iointe
stocke, &
noe priuate
Trade to be
vsed.

It is ordayned and decred that all the preparation of moneis merchandizes and other provision for [the saide] *this present* voiadge and all Coñodityes moneis Jewells and other merchandize retourned in the saide voiadge shalbe holden reputed and accompted and be carried mannaged ordered and handled as one entyre Joynte and Coñon Stocke of adventure wherein no private traffique barter exchaunge or merchaundizinge shalbe vsed practized or admytted by any pticuler Governo^r Capten merchaunte Agent facto^r m^r marriner officer or other pson whatsoever employed in the saide voiadge or permitted to goe in the same vppon payne of the losse & forfeiture to thuse of the Generall Companie and Adventures in this voiadge of all soñmes of money Jewells warres goodes or m^{ch}andizes w^{ch} shalbe founde in the saide shippes or els where, carried forthe or retourned home by any private or pticuler man and not containd and brought in to geñall and coñon accompte & ioynte adventure of the saide voiadge And to thend this prejudice of private traffique may the better be avoyded It is alsoe ordeyned & appointed y^t due inquisition be made in all and euerie the señall shippes of the saide voiadge and els where by serche of all such Chestes boxes Packes Packetts bookes wryting^g and other meanes whereby discoverie may be made of the breache of this present ordinaunce.

The pre-
vencon of
priuate
traffique

Against
fraude in
the genall
venture &
the penal-
tie.

And yt is in like manner ordayned and decred for the avoidinge of all vnfaithfullnes and deceipte to be vsed in the saide voiadge in the defraudinge of the geñall adventure w^{ch} is prepared and sett forth that the greate Cost^g and Chardg^g of such as repose there trust and confidence in the officers and mynisters employed in the saide voiadge that what pson soever shalbe found vnfaithfull or vniust in the saide voiadge by ymbesseling^g or wthdrawinge of any the goodes wares merchaundizes Jewells or other coñodityes Whatsoever ether belonging to the adventure sent out or beinge pcell of the retourne of the same w^{ch} was is or shalbe ether prepared bought or belonging to the coñon or generall Stocke or

Adventure that such pson shalbe barred and concluded to
 maunde of the Governo^r & Companie of the saide mer-
 chaunt^e of London tradinge into the East Indies any accompte
 koninge or paym^t of any wages salary contract or enter-
 inment for his employment in this voiadge wherevnto he was or
 otherwise might have binne interested yf such offence had not
 bene comytted And further *that* everie such pson soe offend-
 inge shalbe [presented] *prosecuted* by the saide Governor & Com-
 panie of the saide merchaunt^e of london tradinge into the East
 Indies accordinge to the qualitie of his offence in that behalfe
 by the lawes and Statut^e of this Realme.

And further more yt is ordeyned that yf vppon the delivrie of
 our Ma^{ties} lres to the prinnces of those places where our shippes
 shall arrive [y^e] *the generall and [merchaunt^e] factors* shalbe peace-
 ablie received & entertaigned as merchaunt^e to commerce and
 affique wth the people of those Cuntries or places and be se-
 cured & warranted hereafter to frequente and visite those ptes
 when yt is ordayned and agreed that *ther* shalbe selected out of
 the yongest sorte of *the facto^{rs} or others* entertaigned or volun-
 tarily suffred to goe in the voiadge such and soe manye of the
 best and towardest of them as [y^e] *or principall merchaunt*
 shall thincke meete and wth shall have best approved them
 selves fitt for [such our] *the* employ^{ment} of *the Companie* to re-
 side & abide in the saide places where [y^e] *they* shalbe soe
 peaceablie received yf [y^e] *they* may be permitted therevnto
 makinge sufficient and carefull order for the [dischardginge] *de-*
layinge, and supplyinge of there Chardge vntyll those places
 shalbe hereafter visited by another flecte sent fro hence And
 savinge wth them such advyse and direction for ther better in-
 formacon howe to carrie them selves in those places as by *the*
their good direction of *or principall merchaunt* wth thadvyse of
 suche as [y^e] *he* shall consulte wth all thereof shalbe thought
 mete and as tyme and experience of those places shall directe
 you them whilst the shippes Do lye in thes partes.

At this court was read a Comission conceived by the
 Comitties to be Delivered vnto the generall or principal
 merchaunt^e & others in succession vnder the Comon seale of

Leavinge of
 factors in
 the East
 Indies.

A Comis-
 sion for the
 Gentill &
 in success

1600
10 Feb.

sion vnder
the Comon
Seale.

The Com-
mission to
the Gene-
rall or
principall
marchant.

the Companie concerning the managinge of the trade by avoydinge of private traffique & vnfaithfull Dealinge and *to geave order for the* Leaving of fitt factors to reside in the East Indies vntill the retorne of [the next] *a seconde fleet thether* w^{ch} Comission was well lykd of and agreed to be written in fowre severall ptes and vnto everie part the Comon seale of the Companie to be [annexed] added to thende that *in* everie ship one of the said Comissions may be kepte in the handes of the principall mchaunt^e of [the] everie ship w^{ch} Comission doeth followe in thes wordes. viz :—

Whereas wee the governo^r and Companie of the mchaunts of London. tradinge into the East Indies have chosen yō M^r James Lancaster for the chief governo^r or genall to governe or Rule all suche merchaunt^e marrine's office^{rs} and other her Ma^{tes} Subiet^e w^{ch} are ymployed by vs or are or shalbe shipped in anie of the fowre shippes by vs prepared and sett forthe for this p^{nt}e intended voiage towards the East Indies And whereas the Queens most excelent Ma^{te} approvinge and allowinge of our Choice of yo^r to the said government and favouringe the said enterprise hath by her gracious Lres pattent^e vnder the great Seale of England the better to enable you to keepe yo^r whole Companie in good agreement one towards another and in obedience and dew respect towards you geaven you auctoritie to chastice and correct such offences as shall arrise in the said voyadge accordinge as in the said Lres Pattent^e at large appeareth w^{ch} L^{tes} Pattent^e extendinge onlie to the generall governm^t of yo^r whole Companie shipped in the said shippes for their Croill behaviour whilst they are abroad in the said viage and not vnto the mannaginge and orderinge of the trade of merchaundize for w^{ch} the said voyadge is principallie appointed and sett forthe wee therefore by these our p^{nt}e Lres [Pattent^e] or Comission vnder our Common Seale for the orderinge and disposinge of all such merchaundize gold pearle Jewells and other Commodities w^{ch} are to be bought bartered procured, exchaunged or otherwyse obteyned in this p^{nt}e voyage do for yo^r remembraunce and direc^{ti}on in that behaulfe sett downe

tl
c
al
a.
te
te
d
if
C
ir
n
C
b
a
fa
ir
th
a
g
o
p
a
A
b
n
a
b
n
li
fa
d
fo
tr
th
o
of
m

theise Clawes ordeñnc^e and decrees hereafter followinge declaring hereby our purpose and enten^{ti}on how wee appointe and ordeyne that the traffique of this p^{re}sente voyadge shalbe ordered and carryed w^{ch} ordeñnces and decrees wee will and require you to observe and keape and do geave you power and auctoritie to see the same executed and putt in vse accordingly videlt wee do ordeyne and decree that all the preparac^ons of moneis m^{er}chaundizes and other provision for the said voyage and all Commodities moneis Jewells and other merchaundize retourned in the said viage shalbe holden reputed & accompted and be carred mannaged ordered and handeled as one entire Joint and Common Stocke of adventure wherein no private traffique barter exchange or merchaundizinge shalbe vsed practized or admitted by any p^{ar}ticler Governo^r Captein m^{er}chaunt Agent facto^r M^r Marrine^r officer or other p^{er}son whatsoever imployed in the said viage or p^{er}mitted to go in the same vpon paine of the losse and forfeiture to thuse of the generall companie and adventurers in this viage of all so^{me}s of moneis Jewells wares goodes or merchaundizes w^{ch} shalbe found in the said shippes or els were carried forthe or retourned home by any private or p^{ar}ticler man and not Conteyned and brought into the generall and common accompte and ioyn^te adventure of the said viage And to thend this preiudice of private traffique may the better be avoyded wee do ordeyne and appoint that due inquisi^{ti}on be made in all and everye the severall shippes of the said viage and els refer by searche of all such chest^e boxes pack^e packett^e book^e writing^e and other meanes whereby discovery may be made of the breache of this present ordeñnce And wee do in like manner ordeyne and decree for the avoydinge of all vn^{er}faythfullnes and deceite to be vsed in the said voyage in the defraudinge of the generall adventure w^{ch} is prepared and sett forthe att the great cost^e and charges of such as repose their trust and confidence in the office^s and mynisters imployed in the said viage that what p^{er}son soever shalbe found vn^{er}faythfull or vniust in the said voyadge by embesseling^e or wthdrawinge of anie the good^e wares merchaundizes Jewells or other commodities whatsoever other belonging^e to the adventure sente

1600
10 Feb.

1600
10 Feb.

out or beinge pcell of the retourne of the same w^{ch} was is or shalbe ether prepared bought or belonginge to the common or generall stocke or adventure that such pson shalbe barred and concluded to demaund of the Governo^r and Companie of the said merchaunt^e of London tradinge into the Est Indies any accompt reckonige or payment of anie wages salary contract or entertaynm^t for his imployment in this viage wherevnto he was or otherwyse might have bene enteressed yf such offence had bene comitted. And ffurther that every such pson so offendinge shalbe prosecuted by the said Governor and Companie of merchaunt^e of London tradinge into the East Indies accordinge to the qualety of his offence in that behaulfe by the lawes and Statut^e of this Realme.

And furthermore wee do ordeyne that yf vppon the delivery of of her Ma^{ties} Lr^{es} to the prinnces of those places wher our shippes shall arrive yet shalbe peaceably received and entertayned as merchaunt^e to Commerce and traffique wth the people of those Cuntries or plac^e and be secured and warraunted hereafter to frequent and visitt those ptes then wee do ordeyne and agree that you shall select out of the yongest sort of our facto^{rs} and others entertayned by vs or voluntarily suffered to go in the voyage such and so many of the most aptest and towardest of them as you shall thincke meet and as shall have have best approved them selves fitt for such our employment to reside and abide in the said places wher yo^u shalbe so peaceably received yf you may be pmitted therevnto takinge sufficient [order] and Carefull order for the defrayinge and supplinge of their charges vntill those places shalbe hereafter visited by another fleet sent from hence and Leavinge wth them such advise and dire^{ction} for their better enforma^{cion} how to carry them selves in those plac^e as by y^r good discre^{cion} wth thadvise of such as you you shall conferre thereof shalbe thought meet and as tyme and experience of those places shall direct you.

And forasmuche as the daies of manns liefe are ly^mited and the certaintie thereof for their continuance and end onlie knowen vnto God Wee the said Governour and Companie of

merchaunt^e of London tradinge into the East Indies do hereby ordeine and provide that yf it shall happen you the said James Lancaster to depte this mortall liefe before the retourne of the said shippes then from and after the decease of yo^u the said James Lancaster wee do by this o^r p^{ri}nte Comission vnder our Co^mon Seale constitute and appointe yo^u M^r John Middleton to be the cheife Governo^r or generall of the said merchaunt^e marrine^rs officers [and other officers] and other her Ma^{ties} subject^e by vs ymployed or otherwise shipped in the said viage willinge and requiringe you and gevinge you like power and auctoritie to putt in execu^{ti}on the said ordennc^e and decrees concerninge the orderinge and disposinge of the traffique and merchaundizinge of the said viage as wee have done to the said James Lancaster and yf it shall happen by god^e appointment that both you the said James Lancaster and John Middleton shall decease in the said viage then wee ordeyne and appointe the principall and generall government of the whole Companie therein imploied or shipped in this p^{ri}nte viage vnto you M^r William Brund beinge also one of o^r fowre principall merchaunt^e whom we have chosen and entertayned for the orderinge and disposinge of the merchaundizes and traffique of the said viage Requiringe you yf you shall fortune to survive the said James Lancaster and John Middleton to observe and keape the same o^r ordeñnc^e and decrees before men^{ti}oned ordeyned and appointed by vs for the traffique and merchaundizinge of the said voyadge geavinge you the like auctoritie to execute the same as is formerlie herein geaven to the said James Lancaster and John Middleton or ether of them and yf you the said William Brund shall fortune to decease in the said viage then wee do appointe the ymediate succession and execu^{ti}on of the said charge and governm^t aforesaid vnto you M^r John Havard one other of our said principall merchaunt^e requiringe you to see our said ordeñnc^e and decrees to be kept and p^{er}formed geavinge vnto you the same power and auctoritie as wee have hereby geven to the said James Lancaster Jo: Middleton and William Brund *or any of them* And yf it should fortune that all the said severall p^{er}sons imploied by vs as our principall merchaunt^e

1600
10 Feb.

1600
10 Feb.

in this pñte viage to decease then wee ordeyne and appointe the whole governm^t and Charge before mençoed to be vnder-taken by one of you fowre w^{ch} are of the second sort of merchaunt^e or facto^{rs} by vs employed in the said viage the same to be taken and executed successively [by] one after another as anie of you shall happen to decease after the said Charge by the trew meanng hereof shalbe cast vppon you w^{ch} Charge wee do ordeyne shall succeade in this manner videlt *first* to our second merchaunt shipped in the Redd dragon next to our second merchaunt or facto^r shipped in the Hecto^r thirdly to our second merchaunt or facto^r shipped in the assention and lastlie to our second merchaunt or factor shipped in the Suzan [Reposinge in you our severall m̄chaunt^e and all you our severall officers appointed and entertayned in this viage espetiall hope trust and confidence that you will accorde and agree together and ioyned in freind shipp and amyty to do and execute yo^r vttermost endeavo^{rs} for the benefitt of the voyadge w^{thout} contençon discord or emulaçon to be vsed amongst you guidinge yo^r selves therein by that generall Reigment and Sea government wth our Englishe fleet^e do vse when they sorte themselves togeather And so wee commend you and yo^r travilles to god & providence who guide you wth his feare and defend yo^u from all daungers.]

And wee do further Ordeine that as wee have appointed a Succession of o^r Principall merchaunt and governor of the Whole Companie imploied or shipped in this viage so wee do order and decree that vppon soever the said governm^t in succession shall fall by the decease of anie the psons before named that he shall or may shipp or imbarke him selfe in the Admirall of o^r flete and enioye and receive such place Cabbin easement and commandm^t therein as o^r said generall and principall governo^r formerlie did.

And Lastlie whereas her Ma^{ty} by her Commission vnder the great Seale haith onlie appointed the generall governm^t of all her Subiect^e imploied in the said viage vnto the said James Lancaster w^{thout} anie appointinge of Succession by like War-raunt to any that is imploied in the said viage and that it lieth

not in vs to geave anie warraunt for the Correcōn of offence by pennall lawes to be executed vppon the bodies of anie her Ma^{ies} Subiect^e wee do in that behaulfe as to menn havinge reason and discreōn and to men that feare god offer vnto you^r good Consideracōns the benefitt of order and peaceable agreement in matters and enterprises vndertaken for a Common good Reposing in yo^u o^r sefall m^{ch}chaunt^e and all yō o^r sefall officers appointed and entertayned in this voiadge a specyall hope trust and confidence y^t yō will accorde and agree together and Joyne in freindshipp and amytie To doe and execute yo^r vnttermost endeavo^{rs} for the benefitt of the voiadge wthout Contencōn discorde or emulaōn to be vsed amongst yō guidinge yo^rselves there in by that gen^lall Reigem^t and Sea govermet w^{ch} o^r Englishe fleet^e doe vse when they sorte themselves haveinge a specyall and due respect to him that is yo^r princypall or cape merchant And soe we comende yo^u and yo^r travailes to gods providence who guide yō wth his feare and defende yō frō all Daungers.

1600
10 Feb.

Whereas by an order of Court of the 9 of Januarie last It was agreed that he *that* [shall] *did* not bring in by the way of supply *to be added* to his adventure formerlie sett downe i^{js} vppon everie pound [of his adventure by him so sett downe] *of his stock or contribution* by the 15. of the same moneth should forfeit x^{li} vppon everie the Cth *of the said adventure* notwthstanding w^{ch} [lawe] order ther are divers that have not brought in ther said supplies by w^{ch} meanes ther resteth forfeited out of ther said stockes the said i^{js} in the pound w^{ch} cometh to [xx^{li}] x^{li} vppon everie c^{li} [sett downe *and whereas* notwthstanding w^{ch} penaltie divers of the Companie were still behinde and have not yet brought in ther said Supplie by meanes Whereof] the voyage is still [for no] in a great afterdeale and want of moneis to supplie present and necessarie paint^e [by the want whereof] *by meanes whereof* the shippes are deteyned here *at the companies great charge*. It is therfore ordered for the avoyding of the daunger [that] w^{ch} thes delaies of bringing in of moneys may bread [that] and for the encoragem^t of suche as wilbe forward to supply the want^e thereof that [whosoever] *as many* of the Com-

An act
touching
the bringing
in of the
supplie of
2^s in the li.

1 00
10 Feb.

pany as will bring in to the handes of the Thr̄r the sōme of xx^{li} to be added to his *or ther* owne adventure formerly sett downe having^g brought in his full principall and his supply of *ij^s the li* by the said recited act agreed vpon, shall for the said xx^{li} by him or *them* voluntarily brought in have not only the benyfyte of the gaine thereof but the [benefytt or] *principall and* gaine of the sōme of xx^{li} by the said act forfyted by sōme one that hath not brought in his supply of *ij^s the li*. And to that ende thursday next is geaven to all those w^{ch} are behind wth ther said supplies ether to bring them in or els to lose xx^{li} [vpon or] out of [ther] every cc^{li} of ther stocke to be added to the stockes of them w^{ch} will supply it for them [&] in ther default, the same to be sett over at the next geſſall Courte w^{ch} is intended to be on fryday next [And is]

1600
11 Feb.

The xjth of february 1600.

M^r Ald. Wattes
M^r Rich : Staper
M^r Rich : Wyseman
M^r W^m Garway

M^r Jo : Highelord
M^r Robt Sandy
M^r W^m Chambers
M^r W^m Harryson.

207 to
fraunces
Parrott for
Norrom-
borgh
ware.

ORDER is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Bannyn^g to pay vnto fraunc^e Parrett for Norromborowgh ware bought of him the somme of Two hundred and seven poundes sterling pcell of 407^{li} arysing to that some by the pcelles delivered to the handes of m^r Allabaster wherof the said 207^{li} is presentlie to be p^d and the residue the last of Aprill.

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ Bannyn^g to pay vnto George Davyes for chest^e filled wth shoves shirtes Cassock^e and breeches the some of Eleven poundes [sterling^e] one shilling sterling.

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ Holliday to pay vnto m^r Derick Lypson for steele bought |by| of him by m^r W^m Garway the somme of fowrtie fowre poundes sterling^e as apereth by a bill of priclers of the same.

Order is geaven to the said M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay vnto Phillip Grove the somme of Eleven poundes sterling for his Charges of diet and boat hire expended in the travelling of the Companies busines.

The xijth: of Febr: 1600.1600
12 Feb.

Mr W ^m Ruñey deputy	Mr Rich: Wyche
Mr Rich: Stapers	Mr W ^m Chambers
Mr W ^m Garway	Mr W ^m Harryson
Mr Rich: Staper	Mr Robt Bell
Mr Jo: Eldred	Mr Jo: Midleton
Mr Robt Sandy	Mr Tho: Cordell.

[Motion is made]



T is ordered that Phillip Grove shall have a bill of adventure for the Composition w^{ch} is made wth him for his enterteynm^t in the voyage.

Phillip
Grove.

Warraunt is geaven to m^r Ald^r Holliday to pay to Nathaniell Jamryn one of the 3 sort of factors appointed for the voyage according to the agreem^t made wth him for his enterteynm^t the soñe of xxx^{li} sterling.

Nath: Jam-
ryn 30^{li}.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday thēr to pay to M^r Wyseman to be dd over to the Purser of the [hercules] Hecto^r the somme of one hundred poundes sterling for the paym^t of mens wages in that ship.

100^{li} to the
Purser of
the Hecto^r.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Holliday thēr to pay to W^m Done Cowper for worke done for the voyag vpon the rest of a genall Reckoning of 53^{li}. 7^s. 7^d in full paym^t the soñe of xxxviiij^{li} viij^s viij^d.

38^{li}. 7^s. 7^d to
W^m Done
Cowper.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday thēr to pay vnto M^r W^m Segar one of the herrault^r for the wryting of her ma^{es} L^{res}. to the kinges of the East Indies the soñe of xiiij^{li} vj^s viij^d and xij^d for a boxe bought by him to putt in the same l^{res}.

13^{li}. 7^s. 8^d
to W^m Segar
for the Q^{es}
l^{res}.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Bannyng thēr to pay vnto Capten Lancaster vpon the Companies Agreem^t w^h him vpon his enterteynm^t the somme of two hundred poundes.

200^{li} to
Capten Lan-
caster.

The like warraunt is geaven to the said thēr to pay to the said Capten Lancaster. for soe much by him [deliuered] laied out vpon the Companies occasions the somme of Eleven poundes viij^s viij^d.

11^{li}. 7^s. 8^d
to Capten
Lancaster.

Another Warraunt is geaven to the said thēr to pay to the [Purser] W^m Dickson Purser of the Read Dragon for the

200^{li} to the
Purser of
the Dragon.

1600
12 Feb.

provysion of the said ship vppon accountpe the somme of two hundred poundes.

[Order is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday thēr of the to pay vnto m^r Richard Wyseman.]

100^{li} to
Capten
Midleton.

Order is geaven to Ald^r Holliday thēr to pay vnto M^r John Mydleton for his enterteynm^t in the voyage the some of one hundred poundes sterlinge for soe much allowed him by Composition.

100^{li} to y^e
Assention.

Order is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday thrēr to pay vnto M^r W^m Garway vppon accountpe for the provysion of the Assention, the somme of one hundred pound[℥].

8^{li}. 3^s. 7^d

Order is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday thrēr to pay vnto Capten Mydleton vppon a Bill of p^ticlers of charges by him disbursed in the Companies occasions the somme of viij^{li}. iij^s. vij^d.



1600
13 Feb.

The 13th of february 1600.

M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes	M ^r Jo Combe
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Rich Wyche
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	M ^r John Middleton
M ^r Roger Howe	M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Nich. lynge
M ^r Jo : Highelord	

M^r Roger
Howe M^r
Jo Combe
xx^{li} a peece.

MR. Roger Howe and M^r John Combe having bene delt wth all to travell into y^e west Cuntrey [for] to see the discharge of the shippes having otherwyse as they constantly affirme earnest busines of ther owne doe notwthstanding assent to be imployed to doe anie good office for the voyage [and] vppon whose assent it is resolved by this assemblie to gratyfye them wth the consideration and gratification of xx^{li}. a peece to bestowe vppon them in plate or otherwyse at ther pleasure and to beare all ther Charges for them and ther servaunt[℥].

400^{li} to M^r

Order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday thrēr to pay vnto one

Mr William Harvy or his Assignes the some of fowre hundred poundes sterling for soe muche re^d of him in the West Cuntrey by the handes of Robt Pope by bill of exchaung^e dated the 18 of Januarie.

1600
12 Feb.
W Harvy
per ex^a.

It is informed this Assemblie that o^r shippes are too deeply Laden and therfore moved that some smale ship shalbe hired to stowe the spending victualles and to followe the shippes some part of the voyage and to retorne againe, but it is resolved that the shippes shall all fall downe to Gravesend and then they shalbe surveyed what necessitie ther wilbe of the provision of suche a smale ship and then accordinglie order to be taken.

a small
ship for the
spendinge
victualles.

Order is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday to pay vnto m^r Pope sergeaunt of thadmiraltie vppon a bill of charges for the buriall of those w^{ch} were slaine in the Hecto^r the some of Liijs.

2^{li}. 13^s. 0^d
to Mr Pope
sgeaunt of
the Ad-
miralty.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Holliday to pay vnto Henry Mydleton one of the seconde sort of factors vppon the Composition made wth him for his enterteynment in the voyage the somme of fyftie poundes sterling.

50^{li} to
Henry Mid-
leton, vpon
his enter-
teynm^{nt}.

It is ordered that M^r Garroeway and Richard Wright shall resorte to the l. thr^{er} and m^r Secretorie and to entreat ther honors warraunt to deliver out of m^r Governo^{rs} howse the plate and other presentes w^{ch} are prepared for the voyage. Whose pricers hereafter followe viz.

A founteyne wth a bassen white of 205 ož.

A standing Cup wth a Cover 63 ož.

2 standing Cuppes wth Covers 64 ož.

2 standing Cuppes wth Covers 32 ož.

A Bason & ewer. 102 ož.

A ship basen & ewre. 30 ož.

2 fans of fethers.

2 plumes of fethers.

3 Looking glasses

A Target and headpece belonging to y^e Muskovia company

A Coñon Seale of the Companyes.—

Order is geaven to Ald^r [Bannyng] Hollyday and M^r Eldred to

1600
13 Feb.

see the moneis provided to be shipped out of the Port of London and reported by a repertition made at an assemblie of the Comittees the 27. of Januarie last and the same [being entred] *to enter in the Custome howse and to see it to be waterborne and carried downe to the shippes at Gravesend and ther to be delivered a board eche ship that the same may be safely shipped and stowed accordinglie.*



1600
14 Feb.

The 14. of february 1600.

M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	Capten Middleton.
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Roger Howe
Mr. Thomas Cordell	Mr. John Combe
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Rich. Wyseman	M ^r Nich : Lynge
Capten Lancaster	M ^r W ^m Chamber.

361^l. 15^s. 0^d
to M^r Simon
furno^r for
powder.

ORDER is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay vnto M^r Simon furno^r 371^l. 15^s. 0^d rest of of 698. 8. 4. dewe to him for powder Brimston and Saltpeter delivered for the shippes whereof *for* 326^l. 13. 4 Warraunt is formerlie geaven and the said 371^l. 15^s. 0^d is to be p^d at three monethes after the date hereof.

61^l. 5^s. 9^d
to Simon
Yomans for
butter &
cheese

Lyke warraunt is geaven to the said Thr^r to pay vnto Simon Yomans Chaundeler for 52 fkl of butter at 19^s the fl and for x^l q. xij^l of chese at xxij^s the Cth; the somme of sixtie and [two] *one* poundes [nyne] *fyve* shillinges [three] *ix* pence.

86. 0. 0
to W^m
Vffington
for wax
candelles.

Lyke warraunt is geaven to the said Thr^r to pay vnto W^m Vffington waxe Chaundeler for 1310^l of wax Candells at xv^d o^b the fi and for viij Chest^l and 4 boxes. the somme of fowr-score and six poundes sterling.

34^l. 3^d.

Geven by warraunt vpon [Aldⁿ Hallydaye] *M^r Chambers* to pay vnto Capten Mydleton. as by a bill of pticulers.

100^l to m^r
Wisman for
the Purser
of y^e Hector

A warrant geven vpon Aldⁿ Hallyday to paye to m^r Wiseman [for] to be geven to the purser of the hector. for defrayeing of charges the some of one hundrethe pound^l by direction of Capten Mydleton.

Munday 16. february 1600.

1600
16 Feb.

W ^m Romenij Depute	Capt mydleton
M ^r Ald ⁿ Watt ^e .	M ^r wiche.
M ^r Cordell	Capt. Davis.
M ^r Style	M ^r Linge
Capt. Lanckester	M ^r Combes.

COMPLAYNT beinge made of the overchargeth
and pesteringe bothe of the Susan and the rest of
the Shippes. but espetially of the Susan. it was
ordered that that a hoygh or some other ship of one
hundred Tuns or more should be bought to goe a longe wth the
shippes as farre they shuld it fytt and then to take suche co^rse
wth the ship so bought as they shuld thinke meet; and M^r
Cordell and were intreated to seeke out for
suche a ship.

Order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Bannyng to pay vnto Tho^ms
Parkins Cowper in full paym^t of Caske as by his accompte
audited by M^r Chambers and m^r Harryson appeareth the
somme of threescore and eightene poundes sixtene shillings
and fowre pence sterling.

78. 16. 4
to Tho:
Perkins for
Caske.

Order is geaven to Ald^r Holliday to pay vnto m^r W^m
Candyshe in full paym^t and Clearing of his accompt for leade
the some of fowrtie and Nyne poundes sterling.

49^{li} to W^m
Candishe

Order is geaven to Ald^r Holliday to pay vnto James Emerson
for the just and in full paym^t of Fyve hoggh^{dis} of aquavitæ the
somme of [three] thirtie poundes sterling for w^{ch} ther hath bene
p^d him already the somme of xxx^{li}:

30^{li} to James
Emerson for
Aquavitæ.

Ther is geaven to M^r [Ald^r] Hackett by thassent of this as-
sembleie for his travelles taken in instruccōns and advyses touching
the preparing^e of the voyage and for his former advyses in setting^e
the voyage in hand the Last yere the somme of tenn poundes
and xxx^s for 3 mappes by him provided and d^d to the Companie
the same money to be p^d him by M^r Ald. Hollyday.

11^{li}. 10^s. to
be geaven to
M^r Hack-
lett.

Ther is geaven to M^r Henrie Napper m^r of the Hecto^r in
consideration of his extraordinarie travell and paines taken in
the preparation of the shippes and for his expences [taken]

20^{li} to
Henry Nap-
per for his
paines &
expences

1600
16 Feb. expended in attending the same the somme of Twentie poundes to be p^d him by m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge.



1600
17 Feb.

The 17th of febr 1600.

M^r W^m Rumney deputy Capten Middleton
Capten Lancaster M^r Robt Sandy
Mr. John Combe.

100^{li} to the
Purser of
the dragon

ORDER is geaven vnto M^r Ald. Holliday to pay vnto W^m Dixon Purser of the Read Dragon vpon accoumpte the one hundred poundes sterling to be imploied in the p^rparation and clearing away of the same ship.

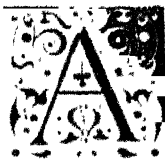
50^{li} to the
purser of the
Hector.

The like warraunt is geaven to the said Thr^r to pay vnto M^r W^m Garway or to the Purser of the Assention vpon accoumpte the somme of fyftie poundes sterling to be imploied in the preparation and clearing away of the same ship.



The 17th of feb 1600.

M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	Capten Middleton
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Rich : Wyche
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r John Combe
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	M ^r Rich : Staper
M ^r John Eldred	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r olyuer Style	M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes
M ^r John Highelord	M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore
M ^r frauncis Chery	M ^r Robt Bell.



AT this Courte was reade two severall formes of Billes of adventure to be geaven to every adventuro^r in the voyage and to everie facto^r enterteyned in the same to be passed vnder the Comon seale of the Company. for the better satisfaction both of the adventuro^{rs} and of the said factors and to geave testimony of ther moneys brought in [and] *by the adventures* and of the Contractes made wth the said factors. the teno^r of w^{ch} billes do followe in thes wordes viz :

Whereas A. B. is entertayned by vs the Governo^r and Companie of merchaunt^e of London tradinge into the East Indies to go as one of our facto^{rs} in this pñte voiage nowe by vs prepared towards the said Indies and is allowed for his imployment in the said viage the somme of

1600
17 Feb.

The forme
of the Bills
to be giuen
to euy ad-
venturer.

for his preparacon to Sea the w^{ch} he hath received before his goinge forthe Nowe know yee that wee the said Governor and Companie for the further allowaunce w^{ch} the said A. B.

And to euy
facto^r in
the voiadge

is to have and receive accordinge to o^r agreement wth him do acknowledge and testifie and do promise and agree by these pñt^e that the said A. B. shall have and enioy for his further allowaunce and entertaynment in the said Voiage vppon the gaine and proffitt w^{ch} god shall send by the retourne of the same voiage (the principall adventure thereof and all Charges of the voiage . first deducted suche rate and proporcion of proffitt as [if] he had bene an adventurer of the somme of

and as yf he had putt in so muche readie money in stocke in the said voiage the said rate and proporcion of proffitt to be paid vnto him after his retourne into England in suche manner and forme as the gaine and proffitt of the said viage is paid to other the Adventur^{rs} generallie vppon the Somme of

by them adventured So as he proceed in the said viage and do not retourne before the viage be ended. And yf he happen to dye before the retourne of the said shippes from the said East Indies havinge lived and Contynued in the said voiage vntill the shippes shalbe laden or vntill he or [and] other facto^{rs} shall have Contracted and made provision for their Ladinge. then the said gaine proportioned the said rate of

adventure to be paid to his Executo^{rs} adminis-trato^{rs} or Assignes as it should have bene paid to him yf he had retourned wth the shippes Provided alwaies that yf he decease before the shippes shall arrive in the east Indies that then the money imprested and delivered him before his goinge to Sea shalbe vnto him a full recompence of his entertaynment agreed vppon for the voiage And vppon theise condiçions and proviso before mençoned Wee the Governo^r and Companie under o^r Common Seale have given vnto the said A. B. this

Chambers and M^r Harryson the some of threescore and one poundes.

1600
17 Feb.

The lyke order is geaven him to pay vnto John Hardway Coop for Caske in full payment of his accompte audited and allowed by M^r W^m Chambers and M^r W^m Harryson the some of ffyftie and seven poundes fyfteene shillinge.

57^{li}, 15^s. 0^d
for Caske.

At this Court Richard Hart a Smythe to whom the Company are to pay money for yron worke is content that the rest of money dew to him vppon his reckoning shalbe staied in the thrērs handes and p^d to m^r Flemyng in part of payment of the said Hartes debt dewe to him for yron.

Hartes debt
for yron to
be p^d to M^r
Flemyng.

Order is geaven to Ald^r hollyday to pay

It is agreed that m^r Cordell m^r Wyche and m^r Bell shall proceade in the auditing of the Pursers accompte and all other accomptes appteyning to the read dragon.

The ac-
compte of
the read
dragon to be
audited

At this Co^rt is read the Copie of a Comission geaven to m^r Howe and m^r Combe and allowed and liked of and they required that it might be written over againe wth some of the pointes altered according as Direction was geaven them and the Comitties at ther next meeting will signe it.

A Comis-
sion to M^r
Howe & M^r
Jo. Combe
to go in to
the West
Cuntry.

It is ordered that the psons heervnder named shall goe downe to Gravesend to see the discharge of the shippes and to take order in suche thinges as shalbe necessarie to be dispatched ther and order is geaven them to dispose of all accedent^l and occasions that shall be fytt to be determined ther according to ther discretions and whatsoever they shall doe therein the Companie will ratefie and allowe thereof

Comitties
apointed to
go to
Graueshend

M^r W^m Rumney deputy

M^r W^m Garway

M^r Ald^r Hollyday

M^r Rich: Wyche

M^r Ald^r Wattes

M^r W^m Harryson

M^r Ald^r Moore.

M^r Robt Sandy.

M^r Tho Cordell

M^r olyuer style.

At this Co^rte m^r Cordell maketh report that he Captein Lancaster and others have bought of M^r fraunc^l Chery and of Ratclyff a ship called the guift of the burthen of 6 score tun for the somme of three hundred pounds sterlinge to be p^d one hundred poundes the Last of this moneth

The guift
bought for
300^{li}.

1600
17 Feb.

another Cth ti. the last of m^{che} and the third Cth ti. the last of May following^e w^{ch} bargain the Companie do well allowe of, and do imploy the said ship in following^e of the fleete wth victualles.



1600
18 Feb.

The xviiith of february 1600.

M^r W^m Rumney deputy M^r Aldⁿ Moore
M^r Aldⁿ [Moore] Wattes M^r Rich : Wyche.
M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday.

Phillip
Grove.



BILL of adventure sealed vnder the Common Seale to Phillip Grove Pylott for [*the gaine of*] five hundred poundes adventure vppon the gaine of the voyage allowed him.

100th to y^e
Purser of
y^e Susan.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Bannying *ther* to pay to [the] Joseph Salbanck Purser of the Susaⁿ vppon accountpe for the provision of the ship and the Clearing of her away the somme of one hundred poundes sterling.

40th, 12th to
Leonard
Onnyslowe
Coop.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday *thēr* to pay vnto Leonard Onnyslowe Coop for Caske the some of fowrtie poundes twelve shilling^e sterling in full paym^t his accountp being audited and allowed by m^r W^m Harryson.

19, 16, 0
to John
Spencer
Cooper.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Bannying to pay to John Spencer Coop for worke done in Caske wrought for the Companie as apereth by his Accountp allowed by the said Ald^r the somme of xixth xvj^s iiij^d.

36th, 19, 0
to Georg
Chapman
Cowper.

Lyke warraunt is geaven to [the said] Ald^r Hollyday *thē* [the some] to pay vnto George Chapman Cowper the so^me of thirtie sixe poundes xix^s sterling for Caske wrought for the Company being rest of a former accountp [allowed] audited by m^r Harrison.



1600
20 Feb.

The 20th february 1600.

M^r W^m Rumney deputy M^r W^m Garway.
M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday M^r Robt Sandy
M^r Tho. Cordell M^r Rich. Wyche
M^r Rich : Staper M^r Jo : Combes.



BILL of adventure sealed vnder the Common seale to M^r John Ellecott for 220^{li} adventure put in stocke.

1600
20 Feb.
John Ellecott his bill of adventure of 220^{li}.

Geven a warrant vppō Ald^r Holleday ffor paym^t of t̄ 29. to Thomas Duck ffor anchients & streamers to the dragon as p bill.

The 20th February 1600.



BILL of adventure sealed vnder the Comon Seale vnto W^m Allen of London Esquier for 200^{li} adventure putt in stock.

W^m Allen
esqr.

A Bill of Adventure sealed vnder the Comon seale vnto [W^m Starky and] Raphe Allen m^{ic}er and W^m Starky Skynner for 400^{li} of adventure put in stock.

Raphe
[Starky]
Allen W^m
[Allen] Starky

Geiven a warraunt vppon Alderman Hollidaye for paym^t of fower score pound℥ to Joseph Page Baker for an accompte of breade.

Joseph
Page Baker
80^{li}

A bill of adventure sealed vnder o^r Co^mon Seale to W^m Starkie one of o^r seconde sorte of facto^{rs} of a 100^{li} [venture] adventure vppon the gaine of the voyage.

W^m Starkie

Geiven a Warrant vppon Alderman Bannynge for paym^t of 27^{li}. 6^s. 6^d to Rob^te Myddleton in full for sugar deli^ued to the Shippes.

Rob^te Mid-
dleton
27^{li}. 6^s. 6^d

Geiven a warrant vppon Alderman [Bannynge] Hollidaye for payment of 7^{li} 10^s to John Pywell for head peces and morrens.

7^{li}. 10^s to
John Py-
well.

A Bill of adventure sealed vnder o^r comon Seale to Roger Style grocer one of o^r Third sorte of factors of fiftie poundes adventure vppon the gaine of the voyage.

Roger Style

A Bill of adventure sealed vnder o^r Co^mon Seale to Phillipe Wynchcombe one of o^r fourth sorte of facto^{rs} of ffowrtie pound℥ adventure vppon the gaine of the voyage.

Phillipe
Wynch-
combe.

A Bill of adventure sealed vnder o^r Comon Seale to Tho^ms Salterne of the Cytie of Bristowe one of o^r seconde sorte of facto^{rs} for a hundred pound℥ adventure vppon the gaine of the voyage.

Thomas
Salterne.

Geiven a warrant vppon Alderman Hollidaye for payment of a hundred pound℥ to Christopher Thomson Smithe vppon an accompte of yron.

Christopher
Thomson
Smithe
100^{li}.

1600
20 Feb.
W^m Brunde.

A Bill of adventure sealed vnder o^r Comon Seale to William Brunde of London one of o^r princypall factors for two hundred pound[℥] adventure vppon y^e gaine of y^e voyage.

John
Hauarde

A Bill of Adventure sealed vnder o^r Comon seale to John Havard Grocer one of o^r princypall [merchant[℥]] facto^{rs} for two hundred poundes adventure vppon the gaine of y^e voyage.

Captaine
Lancaster.

A Bill of Adventure sealed vnder o^r Common seale to Cap-
taine Lancaster The Geisall of o^r fletee for fiftene Hundred
poundes adventure or three hundred poundes sterling accor-
dinge to the condition of the said Bill. vppon the gaine of the
voyage.



The xxjth of february 1600.

1600
21 Feb.

M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore	M ^r Rych: Wyche
M ^r Thomas Cordell	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday.

W^m Wil-
forde



BILL of adventure vnder the Common seale was sealed to W^m Wilforde one of the 3. sorte of facto^{rs} for 50^{li} adventure vppon the gaine of the voyage.

Nathaniel
Jamryn.

A Bill of adventure vnder the coimon seale was sealed to Nathanyell Jamryn one of the 3. sorte of facto^{rs} for 50^{li} ad-
venture vppon the gaine of the voiadge.

John Myd-
dleton a
princypall
factor.

A Bill of adventure vnder o^r coimon Seale was sealed to John Myddleton gent one of the princypall sortes of facto^{rs} for ffowre hundred pound[℥] of adventure vppon the gaine of the viage.

John Myd-
dleton an
adventurer
Thomas
Pulleyñ.
Precher.

A Bill of adventure under o^r comon Seale was sealed to John Myddleton Gent for 220^{li} adventure put in Stocke.

A Bill of adventure vnder o^r comon Seale was sealed to Thomas Pulleyñ preacher for the soime of 50^{li} adventure vppon the gaine of the viage.

30th. 1601. to

A warrante is Geiven to Alderman Hollidaye for the pay-

ment of thirtie poundes tenn shilling^e to Richarde Hall Smithe
for two Ankers for the Hector his Bill beinge allowed by M^r
Wiseman.

1600
21 Feb.
Richarde
Hall
Smithe.



At Graueshende. the xxiiijth;

1600
24 Feb.

[A distribution of the present^e by the Comitties.]

M ^r W ^m Ruñey Deputy	M ^r W ^m Garway
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Olyuer Style
M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes	M ^r Robt Sandy.
M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore	M ^r Rich: Wyche
Mr. Tho Cordell	M ^r W ^m Harryson.



DISTRIBUTION of the presentes prepared for
[the] to be presented to y^e Princes of the East
Indies wher trade is to be sought devided in to the
severall shippes by the order of the Comitties

above named as followeth vīz in

The read dragon.	{	A siluer fountaine & basen of 205 ož.	
		1 standing Cup w th a Cover 63 ož.	
		2 looking glasses of the greatest.	
		2 Helmeet ^e	
		2 Plumes of fethers	
		2 lrēs.	
Hecto ^r	{	A basen & ewre of	102 ož.
		1 standing Cup of	32 ož.
		1 lesser Cup of	16 ož.
		[1 Plume of fethers]	
		1 looking glasse smalest	
		2 lrēs.	
Assention	{	1 standing Cup of	32 ož.
		1 lesser Cup of	16 ož.
		1 fann of fethers	
		1 smale looking glasse.	
		1 Case of dagges.	
		1 lrē.	

1600
24 Feb.

Susan

{ 1 ship basen & ewre of 50 oʒ.
1 fanne fethers
2 beltes imbrothered
[2 helmeets]
1 looking glasse.
1 lrē.
1 head pece & targett of the Moskovy Company.



1600
25 Feb.

The xxvth of februarie 1600.

M^r Cordell

M^r Wyche

M^r Garway

Ry Wright

} left at Graveshend

John
Davyes his
bill of ad-
venture as
Pylott
maior.



Bill of adventure was sealed vnder o^r Comon seale to John Davyes gent. Pylott maior of this viage for his [One hundred poundes] adventure vppon the gaine of the viage as yet shall arryse viz yf the viage yeeld two for one then he to have out of the clere pfit all chardges deducted 500^l yf three for one 1000^l yf fowre for one 1500^l yf five for one 2000^l out of w^h paym^t w^hsoever shall fall *due* to him by the value of the retourne of the saide viage there is to be deducted 200^l lent vnto him by the Companie before his goeing forth over and above 100^l given him for his pvision.

John
Davyes his
bill of ad-
venture for
a 100^l put
in Stocke.
Thomas
Morgann.

A Bill of adventure vnder o^r comon Seale to John Davyes gent Pylott maior of this viage 100^l adventure put in Stocke.

A Bill of adventure vnder o^r common Seale to Thomas Margann one of o^r fourth sorte of factors for fortie poundes adventure vppon the gaine of the viage.

Henrie
Myddleton.

A Bill of adventure vnder our Coiion seale to Henrie Myddleton gent one of our seconde sorte of factors for 100^l adventure vppon the gaine of the viage.

Robte Pope.

A Bill of adventure vnder o^r Coiion seale to Robte Pope one of o^r seconde sorte of factors for 100^l adventure vppon the gaine of the viage.

Christopher
Stradlinge.

A Bill of adventure for Christopher Stradlinge sealed vnder o^r Comon Seale and one of o^r fourth sorte of factors for fortie poundes adventure vppon the gaine of the viage.

Thomas
Dassell.

A Bill of adventure vnder o^r comon seale to Thomas Dassell

one of o^r Third sorte of factors for fyftie poundes adventure
vppon the gaine of the viage. 1600
25 Feb.



The xxvjth of februarie 1600/



OWRE seuerall co^mmissions to the generallie
and other the factors in succession beinge all of
one tenor was sealed vnder the co^mmon seale of
the Companie and se^uallie deli^uered to the prin-
cypall factor of everie shippe.

1600
26 Feb.
Comissions
sealed vnder
ye Comon
seale,

A Bill of adventure sealed vnder o^r co^mmon seale to W^m
Brodebent M^r of the Reade Dragon for One hundred pound^e
adventur vppon the gaine of the viage and for twentie marke a
monethe for his wag^e contracted wth him And whereas there
was geiven him by the Companie One hundred pound^e sterling
for his provision to Sea And the warraunte geiven to y^e Th^rer for
the payment thereof made men^con that [same] thesaide hundred
poundes was a paymente vppon his wag^e be it remembred that
the saide warrant was mys taken and should have binne a
warraunt of a One hundred pound^e ymprested & absolutlie
geiven him for his provision to Sea and not in pte of paym^t of
any his wages. W^m Brode-
bentes byll
of aduen-
ture

A Bill of adventure *sealed* vnder o^r co^mmon Seale to Thomas
Tudd one of o^r fourth sorte of factors for fourtie poundes ad-
venture vppon the gaine of the viage. Tho: Tudd
his bill of
adventure.

A Bill of adventure was sealed vnder o^r co^mmon Seale to
Roger Style on of o^r thirde sorte of factors for fourtie poundes
adventure put in Stocke. Roger Style
his byll of
adventure.

Whereas the Companie did lende m^r William Brodebent the
so^me of One hundred poundes for sixe monethes for w^{ch}[yt] was
entended y^t certen howses should be morgaged for the com-
panies securitie the saide william Brodebent before his depture
from Graveshende beinge vppon an accompte to have received
as dewe to him from the Companie the so^me of xxviij^{li} (as by
the accompte of william dixon purser of the Reade Dragon
appeareth) he the said W^m Brodebente hath lefte in the handes
W^m Brode-
bent.

1600
26 Feb.

of the saide Dixon to thuse of *the* Companie the saide xxviijth in pte of paym^t of the saide 100^l And hath assigned m^r Thomas Cordell and m^r William Garwaye to paie to the Companie seventie & two poundes residue of the saide 100^l vppon the xxvjth of August next by w^{ch} payment and assignacōn satisfacōn is made to the saide Companie of the saide 100^l by them lent and the saide M^r Brodebent discharged thereof.

100^l to the
Purser of
the Assen-
tion.

Order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay vnto [m^r] W^m Lcake Purser of the Assention for the paiment of half wages to mariners and for the clearing^g of the ship from hence the somme of one hundred poundes sterling whereof he is to geave an accoumpte.

100^l to ye
Purser of
the Hecto^r

The lyke order is geaven to the said Thr^r to pay to *Georg psons* the Purser of the Hecto^r the lyke soine of one hundred poundes to the lyke vse.

100^l to the
Purser of
the Susana.

A nother warraunt is geaven him to pay to *Josephe Salbank* the Purser of the Susan the lyke some of one hundred poundes to the like vse.

180^l to the
Purser of
the read
dragon.

A warraunt is also geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Bannyn^g to pay vnto *W^m Dixon or Edward Highlord* the Purser of the Read Dragon the soine of one hundred and fowrscore poundes to the like vse.



1600
28 Feb.

The xxviijth of februarie 1600.

M^r W^m Rumney Depu:
M^r Thomas Cordell
M^r Oliuer Style.

M^r Robt Sandye
M^r John Hyghlorde.
M^r Richarde wiche.

15. 7. 0 to
M^r Duffield
Bruer.



ORDER is geaven to Ald^r Hollydaye Thr^r to paie to M^r Anthonie Duffeilde Berebreuer for. 59. barrells of bere deliued to the Scourge when she laye in docke whereof tenn barrells at iiij^s and the residue at v^s the barrell soine xv^l vij^s sterlinge.

300^l to M^r
Chery &
M^r Golding
for the
guilt.

Order is geaven to the said Thr^r to pay to Robt Golding of Radcliff^r mariner for the ship called the guifte bought of him and M^r fraunc^t Chery the soine of three hundred poundes sterlinge whereof by Agreem^t one hundred poundes is deuē this

pñte day and another hundred poundes the Last of marche
and the other hundred poundes the Last of aprill.

1600
28 Feb.

Lyke warraunt is geaven to the said Thrër to pay vnto
James Bover and Richard Vale for spectacles and Boxes for
spectacles wth ther cases the somme of xxiiij^{li} xix^s.

24th 19 0
to James
Bover for
spectacles.



The seconde of Marche 1600.

1600
2 Mar.

M ^r W ^m Ruñey deputy	M ^r Jo: Eldred.
M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Ry: Wyche
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Jo: Highelord	M ^r Nich: Lynge.



T is agreed that the persons heervnder named shall
viewe & *determyne* the reckoning^e betwene M^r Ady
and the Company for tymber deliuered for the
building and the repaying^e of the shippes and to agree vppon
an indifferent rate of the pticler prices. Whervppon ther is
some variaunce. depending^e betweene the Companie and him.

M^r Ady
for Tymber.

To morrowe in the after-
none at M^r Aldⁿ Wattes
hys house.

M^r Aldⁿ Wattes
M^r Staper
M^r Cordell
M^r Burrell
M^r Garway
M^r Wyseman
M^r Jo: Eldred.
or any 4. of them.

And the same psons are required on the behaulf of the
Companie [shall] to viewe and *determyne* the Reckoning^e of
the other shippwright^e for other tymbers dd to the vse of
the Companie.

Ship
wrightes
reckonin-
ges.

[Warraunt is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay vnto m^r
Abraham Campion vppon accoumpte of 646. 15. [4] 2. dewe to
him for beare deliuered to the shippes the some of two hundred
poundes sterlinge.]

[200^{li} to
M^r Cam-
pion for
beare.]

1600
2 Mar.
2nd to the
searcher.
Thac-
coumpte
of the state
of the Ad-
venture
bothe for
ther debt
& Credyte.

It is ordered that ther shalbe geaven by way of gratyfication to M^r Worsenham the Searcher for the clearing of the shippes the some of xl^s.

It is ordered that m^r Aldⁿ [Hollyday shalbe intreated to] Bannyng and m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday shalbe sent vnto to geave order that to morrowe morning ther bookes of Accoumptes may be brought hether and M^r Allabasters man be warned hether to meete together to arme an accoumpte of the state of the busines and that the same accoumpte may be pvsed and audited by the psons heervnder named to thende some present order may be taken for the clearing of the Companies debtes. by calling^d in suche moneys as are vnp^d or some other course taken to avoyde the clamo^r of suche as are vnpaid the billes and Reckoning^d dew to them by the Company.

M^r Staper

M^r Harryson

M^r Wyseman

M^r Lyng.

M^r Wyche

or any three of them.



The 6th of Marche. 1600.

1600
6 Mar.

M^r W^m Rumney deputy

M^r W^m Harryson

M^r Rich: Wiseman

M^r John Eldred

M^r Oliuer Style

M^r W^m Burrell

M^r John Highlorde

M^r Thomas Cordell.

The state
of the ad-
venture in
debt and
Credyte.

VPPON conference had wth the Thrērs and an estimate made of the moneys in ther handes. and of the debte owing by the Company and of suche moneys as is dewe to the adventure not yet brought in to the Thrērs handes.

9000^{li}
owing at
this day.

It appereth by the said estimat as the state of the Adventure as it standeth at this day that ther is owing by the Company aboute the somme of ix iiii^{li}, towardes the paiement Wherof ther resteth onlie in ready money in the handes of m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday Threñ. 814^{li} or therabout^d, that ther is owing by divers wth have sett downe ther adventures, and have brought in no part thereof about 5000^{li} that ther is also owing by such

as have brought in part of ther adventures and not the whole and for the Supplies of ij^s the li. aboute 2000^{li}. So as the state of the Busines standing in this case appeareth.

Order is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday thrër to pay to [Josephe] Lewys Tyght Blacksmythe vppon Accoumpte of yron worke wrought to the Read dragon the somme of

The like warraunt is geaven to the said Thrër to pay to Joseph Page Baker vppon Accoumpte of Biskett the somme of fyfty poundes sterling.

Another Warraunt is geaven to the said Thrër to pay to frauncis Candell Painter vppon accoumpte for the paintinge of the read Dragon. the somme of thirtie poundes sterlinge.

Another Warraunt is geaven to the said Thrër to pay vnto Richard Hart Smythe for Nayles and iron worke deliuered to the Assention the somme of one hundred sixtie one poundes thirtene shillinge and a pennye in full paym^t of all yron Worke by him dd to the Company.

Another Warraunt is geaven to the said Thrër to pay vnto Edmond Saunderson Turno^r for Launterns Platters and other Turno^rs ware dd to the Reade Dragon.

Another Warraunt is geaven to the said M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay to M^r W^m Burrell vppon accoumpt for paym^t of moneys owing to divers men the somme of one hundred poundes sterlinge.

Another Warraunt is geaven vppon the said Thrër to pay vnto W^m Bacon for smale mastes and other store for the shippes the somme of sixteen poundes tenn pence in full paym^t of a bill of pcelles of xix^{li} vj^s x^d whereof iij^{li} vj^s is bated as soe muche wherin the Company were deceived by the Carpenter of the Susan.

Another Warraunt is geaven vppon the said thrër to pay vnto James Waters Iremonger vppon a bill of pcells for the gonners provision for the Susan the some of xxx^{li} xij^s iij^d in full paym^t.

Another Warrante is geiven vppon Aldⁿ Bannynge Thër to pay to Nichas Symondson the some of One hundred poundes sterlinge in pte of paym^t of tymber and Planke and othe necessities for y^e Susann.

1600
6 Mar.

100^{li} to Lewys Tyght. smythe for yron worke to the Read dragon.

50^{li} to Joseph Page Baker

30^{li} to frauncis Candell Painter of the Read Dragon.

161^{li} 13^s 1^d to Rych : Harte Smythe.

18^{li} to Edm: Saunderson for Turnors worke to y^e Read dragon

100^{li} to M^r W^m Burrell vpon Ac-compt.

16^{li} 0 10^d to W^m Bacon for Mastes.

30. 12. 4^d to James Waters for gonners pvision for y^e Susan.

100^{li} to Nichas [Harrison] Symondson for tymber & Plank for y^e Susan.

1600
13 Mar.

The xiiijth of Marche 1600.

M ^r W ^m : Rumney Deputie	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r W ^m Harryson.

34. 16. 8
for lighter-
age & port-
age to W^m
Kimber at
Gully key.

ORDER is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday Thēr to pay m^r W^m Kymber Wharfeinger of Gully Key for Lighter-
age and portage of goodes to the shippes from the
same kay the somme of xxxiiij^l xvj^s viij^d [as] being dewe to
him vppon his bill of pcelles. audited and allowed by M^r High-
lord m^r Harryson and M^r Lynge.

34. 13. 8
for portage

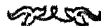
The lyke order is geaven to the said Thrēr to pay to the
Porters of the Grocers haberdashers Salters and Skynners for
Portage and Lading of the fowre severall shippes thes severall
sommes following amounting in all to the somme of [xiiij] xxxiiij^l
xiiij^s viij^d sterling. as appereth by ther severall billes audited and
allowed by the Comitties of the shippes videlt for the read
dragon xiiij^l ij^s xj^d for the hecto^r viij^l iiiij^s for the Assention
six poundes tenn shilling[℥] j^d and for the Susan vj^l xvj^s viij^d.

11th 6. 8
for wharf-
age to Robt
wood at
wooll key.

Another warraunt is geaven to the said Thrēr to pay to
Robt Wood Wharfeinger of wooll key the somme of xj^l vj^s
viij^d for wharfage and lighteringe of goodes shipped from the
same kay.

42th 8^s 11^d
to M^r
Rumney
for money
disbursed.

Another warraunt is geaven vppon the said Thrēr to pay
to m^r W^m Rumney deputy [for] the somme of fowrtie and two
poundes viij^s xj^d whereof [40] 38^l 10^s 3 was by him p^d and de-
liuered at his going downe to graveshend to Capten Mydleton
for payment of mariners and the rest being ij^l xij^s was
disbursed in Charges by him and M^r wyche wth ther servaunt.



1600
21 Mar.

The 21 Marche 1600.

M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	M ^r John Highelord
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Niclas Lynge
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r W ^m Burrell
M ^r John Eldred	M ^r Thomas Cordell
M ^r Rich : Wyseman.	

ORDER is geaven to M^r W^m Burrell to take vp the boate of thassention that lyeth at Blackwall and to make sale of the sale of the same for the most that can be gotten who hath vndertaken to do his best therein.

1600
21 Mar,
The Assen-
tion's longe
boate.

Order is geaven to M^r Harryson and M^r Burrell to gather together all suche provysions and thinges belonging to the shippes that are left behinde as 2 demi Cannons iron stanchions Anker caske and other thinges and putt them in some storehouse to be provided for that purpose to thende they may be solde for the most that can be made thereof.

A store-
house to be
provided
for the
gatheringe
together
of thinges
left behinde.

A Bill of Adventure sealed vnder the comon seale to Stephen Hodgeson for his adventure and supply of 220^{li}.

Stephen
Hodgeson
the bill
stayed.

Order is geaven that all suche as depend in accoumpte wth the Company shalbe called vppon to bring in ther billes that ther accoumptes may be made vp and brought in to a certen state. of w^{ch} accoumptaunt^r thes persons followin^g are to be called vppon—viz :

M ^r Pomtell & Rewler &c.	[Jo : More] Nichas Pierd
[M ^r fletcher] Ald ^r Bannyng	M ^r Roger Howe
W ^m [Rutter] Burrell.	Rich: Gossen
W ^m Angell	M ^r Staper.

Order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday thr^{er} to pay vnto Thomas Hewys Clothworker for worke done to the Companie 12^{li} . 8 . 6 in full for his said worke.

12^{li} . 8 . 6
to Tho.
Hewys
Clothe-
worker

2^s p lb
further
supply
vppon the
like pound
in the for-
mer act.

xv^l at in-
terest to be
p^d Mr.
Beareblock.

1601
1 Apr.



A Gen^lall Court holden the first of Aprill 1601.

Present of the Comitties

M ^r W ^m Ruñey deputy	M ^r Ald ⁿ More
S ^r John Harte	M ^r Rich : Staper
M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes	M ^r olyuer Style

1601
1 Apr.M^r Rich. Wyseman
M^r Robt Sandy
M^r John Eldred
M^r John Highelord
M^r Rich: WycheM^r W^m Harryson
M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday.
wth the greatest part of the
Generality.A newe
supply of ij^s
the lb to pay
Companies
debtes.

THIS Co^rt being called vppon occation of the great debt and afterdelt that hangeth vppon the voyage by reason of the severall sommes sett downe by [diversof] the adventuro^{rs} and not brought in ether in the whole or in part and by divers other so^mes behinde by some of them as pte of ther adventures *sett downe and not brought in wholly* and also by other sommes behinde for the supplies *over and above the sommes sett downe and brought in* All w^{ch} do amounte [very neare] to the so^me of Nyne thowsand poundes and above the w^{ch} must of necessitie be p^d the same being dewe to a nūber of poore men who importune the Comitties every day for payment vppon consideration of w^{ch} great arrerages and surplusage of provysion and charge that lieth vppon the voyage this Court resolving that every adventuro^r [was] is for his rate and proportion of his adventure a debto^r for and towards the whole Credite geaven to the voyage, Did therefore order and decree that a further supply of ij^s the ff vppon every mans adventure shalbe brought in to the Thrērs of this fellowship towards the satysfaction of this debt depending vppon them [betwene] by the xth of this moneth And to thend the paym^t thereof may be the better pformed It is agreed that as many of the brethren of this Company as shall faile in the bringinge in of ther moneis *at that day* [contrary this acte]. ether vppon the former supply of ij^s the ff. w^{ch} by order of this Company was apointed and ordred to be brought in by a decree of a general Co^rt holden the 9. of Januarye *Last* or contrary to this present act for the further supplie of ij^s the ff. more now presentlie decreed to be brought in shall forfeite *to the vse of the co^mon stocke* to be defalked out of his *privat* stocke bothe by the one decree and the other [in] wherein he shall [*be found to*] faile to make payment the severall so^mies of ij^s vppon every ff of his adventure and it is alsoe ordered for the making good of this penaltie to the vse of the [Co^mon]

Gen^lalty and the com^on adventure that the Bookeap shall vpon the severall accountes of every adventuro^r that shall faile in the bringing in of ether of thes supplies contrary to the trew meaning of both this and the former acte or ether of them defalte from the private stocke of every *suche* contributo^r the said penaltie of ij^s the *ft*. soe forfeited and make his stocke [credito^r] *lesse* by so muche as the said penaltie soe forfeited cometh vnto thend. that the same forfeitures [beinge] may be putt to the com^on accounte of profit and losse [may goe to the advauncem^t of ther stockes w^{ch} have [brou] or shall [supply] bringe in ther supplies. And it is also ordered that in the Billes of adventure that shalbe geaven out to every of them w^{ch} do not bring in their said supplies the valewe thereof shalbe defalked out of his said bill of adventure [and he holden credito^r for soe muche lesse as the penaltie].

1601
1 Apr.

It is alsoe ordered that wher for the supply of necessarie paiement^t and provisions of the voyage before the going of the shippes out of the River M^r Aldⁿ Bannyn^g and m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday the thr^{rs} of this felowship did take vp at interest the somme of xv^{li} that the gen^lalty shall and will save the said thr^{rs} harmeles and stande chargeable for ther indempnitie both of the principall and the interest of the said somme of xv^{li}.

xv^{li} li, at
interest by
the Thers
taken up to
be dis-
charged by
the Com-
pany.

At this Co^rte the right honorable the Erle of Cumblnd wrote his letter to the generalitie entreating^g them that he might assigne out of his stocke of adventure of xv^{li} the somme of 200^{li} to m^r W^m Beerblock goldsmithe and therwth that the Companie would admitt the said M^r Beerblocke not onlie an adventuro^r of so muche but to accepte *and* admitt him as a free brother of this Companie w^{ch} motion albeit both in the example [or] *and* president [it seemeth] and alsoe in the [admittaunce of 2 psons] admittaunce in to the freedome of the Companie of 2 psons vnder one adventure once entirely sett downe it may seeme *to be* and is prejudiciall *to order* yet at the request of so honorable a pson [they] *this Court* could not denye to yeld to the said motion and did agree both to the assignation of 200^{li} adventure to be sett over vnto him and to

W^m Beer-
block ad-
mitted an
adventuro^r
of 200^{li} of
the erle of
Cumblnd
his stock of
xv^{li} by way
of assigna-
tion & also
made free.

1601
1 Apr.

admitt him also in to the previledges of the said Companie and he the said M^r Beareblocke did agree [to add] by way of increase of the said adventure of 200^l and for the supplies thereof according to the ordinaunces of this felowship to add therunto the somme of 50^l more and soe to stand an adventuro^r in principall and supplies of the so^me of 250^l w^{ch} is by the booke keap to be sett vppon the said m^r Beerblock and therwth 200^l to be taken from the Erle of Cumberland his adventure.

1601
3 Apr.

The 3. of Aprill 1601.

M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	M ^r John Highelord
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r John Eldred	M ^r Thomas Cordell
M ^r Robt Sandy.	

M^r W^m
Megges
140^l for
rest of stock
& supplies.

MR Megges being warned before the Co^mitties for the bringing^e in of the rest of his adventure of 200^l and his severall supplies *havings brought in* 100^l did insist a while vppon a dischar^e promised him by the bringing in of one M^r Clenche to sett down CC^l was not wthstanding^e overruled and in thend brought to assent to pay [in his CC^l] C^l for the rest of his adventure and to pay his supplies when others had p^d thers : or els he would procure a discharge to the Company for the valewe of C^l wth they are to pay to the Muskovia Company for cordage.

1601
7 Apr.

The 7. of Aprill 1601.

M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Thomas Cordell	M ^r Jo : Highlord
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Nickas lyng
M ^r John Eldred	M ^r W ^m Harryson.

li s d
14. 7. 2
to M^r John
Highlord.

ORDER is geven to Aldⁿ Bannyng to pay to M^r Highlord vppon a Bill of pcelles of moneis by him Laid out for the Companies vse the somme of xiiij^l. vij^s. iiij^d. [vppon present vse].

The 9. of April 1601.

1601
9 Apr.Mr W^m Ruñey
Mr Thomas CordellMr Rich : Wyseman
Mr W^m Harryson

ORDER is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday thrēr that whereas he hath p^d to Arnold Mabanck Pullymaker for worke done to the shippes the somme of 30^{li} wthout Warraunt that he shall pay vnto him in full payment of his whole whole worke done the somme of 24^{li}. 7^s. 9^d more and take his acquittaunce for the whole 56. 7. 9.

30^{li} Arnold
Mabanck
Pullymaker

The Like order is geaven to the said Thrēr to pay vnto Xpofer Thomson *Smyth* the somme of 34^{li}. 4. 2 being rest of pcelles [of] amounting to 274. 4. 2. Whereof all the residue is already paid as by a note of the accompte from the bookeap appeareth So that this 34 4 2^{li} is in full paym^t.

34^{li} 4^s 2^d
xpofer
Thompson
Smythe.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ *Holliday* [Bannynge] thrēr to pay vnto M^r [Robt.] *Mr* [Thomas] John Hedland the somme of sixteen poundes one shillings viij^d for making of cariages for y^e shippes as appeareth by his bill of pticlers therof for w^{ch} he is to take his acquittaunce in full paym^t, or to abate soe much to M^r Thom^s Symond^e vppon his second supply because he hath p^d the same 16. 1. 8. to y^e said Jo : Hedland.

16. 1. 8. Jo:
Hedland for
Carriages.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Bannyn^g Thēr to pay vnto Thomas Duck for streamers by him served to the shippes in full paiment thereof the somme of Twelve poundes.

12^{li} to Tho:
Duck for
streamers.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Holliday Thēr to pay vnto Lewys Tayte Smythe in part of paym^t of iron worke done for the shippes the somme of one hundred poundes.

100^{li} o. o.
to Lewis
Tayte
Smythe.

Warraunt is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Bannyn^g thēr to pay to Edward Stephens Shipwright for worke by him done vppon the read Dragon the somme of fyftie poundes in part of paiment.

50^{li} to Edw:
Stephens
Shipwright.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Holliday thēr to pay vnto M^r Thom^s Barbor for Canvas for sailes the somme of one hundred poundes sterling in part of paiment of a mere somme.

100^{li} to
Tho: Barbor
for Canves.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Bannyn^g thēr to pay vnto Adam 50^{li} to

1601
9 Apr.
Adam Wood
for deales &
mastes &c.
11^{li}. 0. 0.
to Jo: Max-
field Brasier

Wood in part of paiment of deales mastes and timber served to the shippes the soime of fyfty poundes sterling.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Holliday thēr to pay vnto John Maxfield Brasyer for Copp vessell^e by him served to the shippes in full payment thereof the soime of Eleven poundes sterling.

42. 15. 0
to Robt
Heighoo for
Canves,

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Holliday thēr to pay vnto Robert Heighoo for 30 peec^e of Ipsw^{ch} Canves at 28^s. 6^d the peece the somme of fowrtie two [pence] poundes xv^s in full payment of the said Canves.

22^{li}. 4^s. 0^d
to ffr:
Covell
Chaundeler.

Warraunt is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Holliday to pay vnto fraunc^e Covell Chaundele^r for provision by him served to the shippes the somme of Twentie two pound^e fowre shilling^e in full paiment of the same provision.



1601
11 Apr.

A Gen^lall Court holden the 11th of Aprill 1601.

Present

M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	M ^r Nich : Lyнге.
S ⁱ John Hart. knight	M ^r Rich : Wyseman
M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r W ^m Garwey
M ^r Robt Sandy	M ^r Jo : Eldred

M^r Jo : Highelord.

wth the greatest pt of the gestalty.



This Court was read an order from the LL of her Ma^{ty} most honorable privie Councell taking knowledge of the remissnes of the Companie in paying^e ther debtes dewe by the voyage wth importeth the hono^r of the state being a publike action the teno^r of w^{ch} acte doeth followe in thes Wordes.

At the Courte at Whitehall the xth of Aprill 1601.

Present.

L : Archb : of Cant :	M ^r Comptroller
L : Keeper.	M ^r Secr : Cecyll.
L : Treasurer.	S ⁱ John Fortescue
L : Admirall.	M ^r Secr : Herberte



VPPON complaynte made this daye to their ll^e: by the Comyttyes of the Easte India Companie, that y^e debt^e of the p^rinte viage now by them sett forthe amountinge to Seaven Thowsande poundes above the contribu^tions sett downe by the adventure^rs are not paide, the same growinge by reason of the backewardenes and frowarde disposi^tions of di^vse p^rsons that shewe themselves remisse and vnwillinge to furnyshe there promysed contribu^tions and alsoe their por^tions of the supplies w^{ch} since at there generall meeting^e at severall tymes have been agreed on to yeelde above there adventures a rate of fowre Shilling^e in the p^rounde for the cleeringe of the saide debte, Their ll^e: vppon due consideration how muche yt ymporteth the honnor of the state, that so publike an ac^tion should not receive scandall or shamefull imputa^tion Have this daye ordered that forasmuche as the saide debt in all or in p^rte is propor^tionablye due to be satysfied by everie contributo^r of the viage That therefore the saide Companie and everie adventurer thereof shall wthout further delaye not only p^rforme and satysfie there full contribu^tions agreed vppon, promysed and sett downe vnder there handes, But alsoe there propor^tionable supplies accordinge to there agreem^{ts} at there gen^rall Court^e, Or otherwyse yf any p^rson or p^rsons shall refuse to conforme themselves therevnto ; that then the Governo^r deputye and comyttyes of the saide companie or any fower of them shall by vertue of this there ll^e: order straightlye Injoyne and comande the saide p^rsons to make there ymediate appearance before their ll^e: to the end there ll^e: may proceed to y^e punyshinge of there contempte, by refusinge to accomlishe there one agreem^t and promyse, so muche importinge the publike, as their obstinacye and p^rversenes shall deserve, And to that end direction is geiven to a Messenger of her Ma^{ties} Chamber to attend the saide Governo^r and Companie to bringe the saide ptye^e before there ll^e:

Concordat cum Registro.

Tho: Edmondes.

Vppon the reading^e of w^{ch} act it was resolved that especiall

1601

11 Apr.

The long order for betterpaymt of the Companies debts dew by the voiadge,

By bringing in Adventures and supplies,

1601
11 Apr.

care and travell shuld be taken by the whole Company to free the viage from all imputation and discredit and y^t the same might the better be effected forasmuche as M^r Rumney the deputie of the Governo^r to the Company is necessarielie for his health shortlie to take his iorney to the *Bathes* in whose absence the teno^r of ther Lordships order cannot be executed vnlesse the present governo^r of the Company were discharged of his imprisonm^t and at Libertie to travell in the Companies occasions. Therefore for the better ordering of the affaires of this felowship and the gathering in of Contributions and supplies wherby ther debt^e may be presentlie discharged w^{ch} cannot endure the delay and expectation of M^r Tho^{ms} Smythe the Late and present governo^r his enlargem^t This Assemblie did proceade to the Election of a nother Governo^r to stande for the government of thaffaires of this felowship vntill the next day of election apointed by o^r priuiledges and diuers being put in election for the supplying^e of the same place the said Election by Scruteny is fallen vppon M^r Ald^r Wattes who beinge present was placed in the office accordinglie.

At this Courte the generalytie did No^tate and chuse the pso^{ns} heervnder named to be generall auditors of the Thre^s Accountptes and of all other the charges of the voyage to joine wth the former Auditors apointed by the Comitties and vsed by them in the auditing of the said Thre^s accountptes and other the expences and disbursem^{ts} of the voyage all W^{ch} ioining together or anie six of them may audite the accountptes of the state of the voyage and report the same to the generalyty when all the said accountptes are digested and agreed vppon.

Auditors form^{ly} apointed
by y^e Comitties.

Auditors apointed by
the Gen^lty.

Auditors

{ M^r Thomas Cordell.
M^r olyver Style
M^r Rich : Wyseman
M^r W^m Harryson

{ M^r Rich : Bowdeler
M^r Jo : Harvy
M^r Greenewell.
M^r Tho Symondes
M^r John fletcher
M^r Nich : Leat

Auditors.

After the rysinge of the generall Co^rte warraunt was geaven 1601
by the Comitties to m^r Aldⁿ Holliday thēr to pay vnto Joseph 11 Apr.
Page Baker for Biskett made and deliuered [by] to the shippes 45^{li}. 10. 11^d
the somme of fourtie five pound^l [sterling^l] tenn shillinge xj^d to Joseph
sterling in full paym^t. Page baker

Lyke warraunt was geaven to Aldⁿ Bannyng thēr to pay 27. 5. 0
vnto George Barbo^r the somme of twentie seven poundes five to Georg
shilling^l sterlinge [in full] for rest and in full paym^t for [Pulleis] Barbo for
Sayles. Sailes to the Susan having p^d him xx^{li} before wthout warraunt
in part.

Another Warraunt to the said Aldⁿ Bannyng thēr to pay 4. 9. 8. to
John Crane fower poundes Nynne shilling^l viij^d. for rest and in Jo: Crane
full paym^t for Pullies having p^d him xvij^{li} before wthout warraunt for Pullies.
in part.



The xxth of Aprill 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Watt ^l Gouer :	M ^r Rich : wyseman.	1601
M ^r Ald ⁿ Banninge }	M ^r John Hyghlorde.	20 Apr.
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollydaye } Thērs	M ^r Rob ^{te} Sandye.	
M ^r Rich : Stapers.	M ^r w ^m Harrysoñ.	
M ^r w ^m Garwaye.	M ^r Nic ^h us Lynge	

M^r w^m Burrell.



PON conference had wth the Thērs there desire was
to see the Accompt^l and an estemate to be made of
the moneys in there hands to paye suche debt^l as
farre as there moneys will extende.

Order was geiven to Aldⁿ Hollydaye for payment of 200^{li} to 200^{li} to
Thomas Barber vppon an accompte of canvas dellivered to the Thomas
Barber for
Canvas.

The like order is geiven to the same Aldⁿ to paye to William 6^{li} to
Hedger in full for buildinge of a pinnace for the Hecto^r and William
diūse other thing^l belongein to the rest of the shippes the some Hedger.
of sixe poundes.

Order is geiven to Aldⁿ Hollidaye to paye to Rob^{te} Huse 49^{li} to
saylemaker in full paym^t of his Bill for makinge of sayles the Robte Huse
soīne of fortye nyne poundes. for sayles.

1601
20 Apr.

49th to John
Bowden for
sayles.

42th, 5th, 4^d
to Adam
Wood Car-
penter.

The like order is geiven to the same Aldⁿ to paye to John Bowden sayle maker the some of fortye poundes in full for sayles for the shippes.

Order is geiven to Aldⁿ Hollydaye to paye to Adam Wood Carpenter in full paym^t of his accompte the some of Fowrty & two pound^l five shilling^l fowre pence.



1601
22 Apr.

The 22th of Aprill 1601.

Mr Aldⁿ Wattes Go^r
Mr Aldⁿ Bannyng
Mr Rich : Wyseman
Mr Robt Sandy.

Mr John Highelord
Mr Nich : Lynge.
Mr Rich : Wyche
Mr frauncys Chery

Mr Robt Bell.

86. 15. 4
to Robt
Bradbery
Saylemaker

GARRAUNT is geaven to Aldⁿ Hollyday Thr^r to pay vnto Robt Bradbury Sailemaker in full paiment of his billes for making of sailes for the dragon and the hector the somme of fowrscor and six pound^l fyfteene shilling^l and fowre pence.

42. 15. 0
to Robt
Highhoe
for Canuas.

Order is also geaven to Mr Aldⁿ Hollyday thr^r to pay vnto Robt Highhoe in full for Canvas he dd to the vse of the Assen- tion as p bill the somme of fowrtie and two pound^l fyfteene shillinges sterling [the same being paid]

46. 17. 0. to
Mr George
Bowles for
Curraunce.

The like order is geaven to [the] Mr Aldⁿ Bannyng thr^r to pay vnto Mr George Bowles grocer in full payment for curraunce bought of him by Mr Robt Sandy for the vse of the shippes the somme of fowrtie and six poundes seventeene shillinges sterling.

27th — —
to James
Waters for
iron.

The Like order is geaven to Mr Aldⁿ Hollyday thr^r to pay vnto James Waters Iremonger in full paiment of his bill for iron Worke, deliuered to the vse of the shippes the somme of twentie and seven poundes shilling^l sterling.

11 0 0
to Hilde-
brand
Sprusen
saylemaker.

The like order is geaven to Mr Aldⁿ Hollyday thr^r to pay vnto Mr Hildebrand Sprusen Sailemaker in full of his bill the somme of thirteene poundes sterling money.

The like order is given to M^r. Aldⁿ hollyday thr^{er} to pay vnto M^r Peter Pett shipwright in full payment of his bill for worke and charges the somme of seventeene poundes [twelve shilling^e and six pence] sterling^e money.

The like order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge thr^{er} to pay vnto W^m Denham shipwright in full payment of his bill the some of six poundes sterling^e.

The like order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge thr^{er} to pay vnto James Marshe in full payment of his bill the somme of nyne poundes fyfteene shillings sterlinge. for deales and planckes.

The like order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge thr^{er} to pay vnto Ffrauncis Coveil in full paiment of his bill for provisions dd to y^e assention. the somme of twentie and two pound^e fowre shilling^e sterlinge.

Warraunt is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ hollyday to pay vnto M^r

Crosse vinteno^r the somme of [x] fourteene poundes tenn shilling^e for a [Butt] Pyke of malliga Wyne geven to the L. Admirall in leiw of the deodand claimed for the hecto^r.

The Like warraunt is geaven to [y^e said] M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay vnto ffrauncis Tailo^r [Vinteno^r] Girdeler for a Tun of Clarett wyne the somme of Eighteene poundes wth wyne was geaven to the L. Admirall in Lieu of the deodand claimed for the hecto^r.

It is ordered at this Assemblie that a Warraunt shalbe sent to the persons heervnder named that have hether to denyed to bringe in ther Contributions, *subscribed* vnder the hand of the Governo^r and 4. of the Comitties wth warraunt shalbe shewed vnto them by a Pursevant to thend that vppon ther refusall to pay they may be carried before the L.L: or els vppon ther assent to pay they may be appointed to come to M^r Governo^r to geave ther Wordes to pay the same to the Thre^r the teno^r of wth warraunt doeth followe in these words videlt:

Whereas yoⁿ the settall psons herevnder named have binne diuerse tymes required to bringe in yo^r promysed Contribu^{ti}on towards the sett inge forthe of the Easte Indie viage and have not [done] yet done the same Wee doe estesones require y^u to geive yo^r

1601
22 April.
17. [12. 6]
to Peter
Pett ship-
wright.

6—0—0 to
W^m Den-
ham ship-
wright

9—13—0
to James
Marshe for
deales &
planckes.

22—4—0
to Francis
Coveil
Chaundeler
for provy-
sion.

14—0—0
to M^r Crosse
for sack
geaven to y^e
L. admirall.

18 0 0
to

A warraunt
for the
s^{er}moning
of the Con-
tributors
denying to
bring in
ther Pay-
ments.

1601
22 April.

directe answer whether yō will bringe in to one of the Thērs of the Companie yo^r said contribuōns or not (yf not) then accordinge to yo^r warrante of the LL. of her Ma^{ties} privie counsell to vs in that behaulfe geiven Wee require yo^u to repaire to the Courte & yeald to there lordshipps a reason of yo^r refusall & yf yo^u will assent to paye yo^r contribuōns then to repaire to me the Governo^r of the Companie & to geive yo^r word for the present paym^t of the same dated the 22th of Aprill 1601.

Richard Champion	Robt Pennyton
Hughe Hamersley.	Ric Hearne
W ^m Kellett	W ^m Palme ^r
W ^m Barrett	Robt Myldmay.
Barthiew Haggett.	John Bates
Peter Helinge	Robt Bowyer.



1601
27 April.

The 27. of Aprill 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes Go ^r	M ^r W ^m Harryson
Mr. Alld ⁿ Bannyng	M ^r Robt Bell
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	M ^r Nich: lyng
M ^r Jo: Highelord	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Roger Howe	M ^r Rich. Wyche
M ^r W ^m Chambers	M ^r Jo: Combe.

Hughe
Hamersley



UGHE Hamersley being on of the persons that was convented before the LL: and by their honors comitted [vnto the chain] vntill he had geaven satisfaction to the Company to charg his Contribution sett downe. Did at this assembly appeare and praied the favo^r of the Company to-wardes him in respecte [whereof in thende] of wth submission and ptly vppon his owne offer to take vppon *him* to satysfie and discharge the Companie of the valewe of 240^{li} to any [the] to whom the Company were indebted This assembly did agree that yf he brought a discharge w^{thin} thes 3 daies from the Agent of the Muskovia Company of the payment of 240^{li} wherby this Company may be discharged of so much for cordage owing them then he the said hughe hamersley shuld be admitted

into the privilege of this fellowship and be discharged of his Comittement. 1601
27 April.

John Bate and Robert Bowyer [being] ther names having bene presented to the LL : as those that deny to bring in ther Contributions and supplies and ther LL : having geaven a warraunt for the Comitting of them yf they bringe not in the money before thursday next. Are required to geave ther aunsweres whether they will bringe in ther money accordingly or not who have severally taken tyme betwene this and thursday to advyse of that matter and to geave ther aunswer what they will doe.



The first of Maye 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes Go:	M ^r Eldred
M ^r Rumney Depu :	M ^r Sandy
M ^r Stapers	M ^r Highlorde.

1601
1 May.



WARRAUNT is geiven to Aldⁿ Hollyday Th^rer to paye to the kyng of Heraldes the some of Twentie merkes for assigninge a Armes to the Companie by the vertue of his office.

Twentye
rakes to the
kinge of
Heraldes for
assigning
the com-
panyes
Armes.



The 8th of May 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes Go:	M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannyng.
M ^r Richard Wyseman	M ^r John Highlorde
M ^r John Eldred.	M ^r W ^m Harryson

1601
8 May.

M^r Nicholas Lynge.



ORDER is geiven to Aldⁿ Bannyng to paye to Jeames Skelton in full for Tallowe deli^ued to the vse of the shippes the so^me of nyne poundes Sterlinge.

9^{li} to James
Skelton in
full for
Tallowe.

The like order is geiven to the same Aldⁿ to paye to Abraham Campion berebrewar the so^me of five hundred poundes vppon an accompte of bere deli^ued to the shippes.

500^{li} to
Abraham
Campion
Brewar.

The like order is geiven to Aldⁿ Hollydaye to paye to Roberte Savadge in full for wast^e & deales One hundred & Two poundes sterlinge.

102^{li} to
Roberte
Sauadge
for wastes
& sayles.

1601
8 May.
29^{li} 1^s 4^d
to Justice
Mallett
Smythe for
yron
worcke.
300^{li} to
Thomas
Barbar
for canvas.
90^{li} to
Elizabeth
Bennett in
full for
Nayles.
71^{li} 15^s
to Nicholas
Symonson
carpenter
in full for
tymber.

The like order is geiven to the same Aldⁿ to *paie* Justice Mallett Smythe p the hand^e of Gyles Fleming in full for yron worcke to the Dragon twentye nine pound^e one shillinge fowre pence.

The like order is geiven to the same Aldeⁿ to paye to Thomas Barbar the some of Three hundred poundes st^rlinge vppon an accompte of canvas delivered to the Shippes.

The like order is geiven to the same Aldeⁿ to paie to Elizabeth Bennett in full for nayles &c deliued to the Shippes as by her billes appeareth the some of ffowrscore & Tenn poundes st^rlinge.

The like order is geiven to Aldⁿ Bannynge to paye to Nicholas Symonson carpenter in full for tymber delivered to the Susann threescore & eleven poundes ffyfteene shillings.



The 15 of May 1601.

1601
15 May.

M^r Aldⁿ Wattes Go'
M^r W^m Rumey Deputy
M^r Rich: Wyseman
M^r W^m Chambers
M^r John Combe

M^r W^m Harryson
M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge
M^r Thomas Cordell
M^r John Highelord
M^r Roger Howe.

Accomptes
in the west
Cuntry.



It is ordered that m^r howe and m^r Combe shalbe warned to bring in ther accomptes of the Reckoning^e and disbursem^e of the west Cuntry to be audited at the next meeting of the Comitties to thende that those accomptes being audited the Companie may proceade to the auditing and pfecting of the gen^rall Accomptes.

Order is geiven to Aldⁿ Hollidaye to paie to Peter Hilles the some of three poundes fiftene shillings in full for Caske deliued to the Hector.

Order is geiven to the said Alderman holliday threr to pay vnto Francis Caudell Painter [for] in full of paintinge worke done by him vppon the Redd dragon the somme of fowrtie eight poundes sterling. vppon paiment Whereof his acquittaunce is to be taken in full paiment.

7^{li} 15^s 0^d
to Peter
Hilles
for Caske.
48^{li} to
frances
Caudell
Painter

It is ordered by agreem^t betwene thes Comitties and m^r John Adye for a reckoning of tymber betwene the Companie and him that m^r W^m Burrell for the Companie and James Marshe for him shall have the pvsing of the said accoumpte and loke what shalbe found to be dewe to him shalbe p^d him by warraunt to be geaven to one of the threſs.

1601
15 May.
John Adye
for Tym-
ber.

Order is geaven to y^e said m^r Ald^r hollyday thrēr to pay vnto W^m Allom Lighterman for lighteradg of goodes sent to the shippes in full paym^t the somme of tenn pound℥ sterlinge.

10^{li} to W^m
Allom
for lightt-
eradge.



The 22th of May 1601.

1601
22 May.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes Go ^r	M ^r John Highelord
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Olyuer Style	M ^r Jo Combe.

AT this meeting m^r Rogér howe and M^r Combe did exhibite to the Comittees present divers accoumptes and papers concerninge ther busines in the West Cuntrey w^{ch} [the] are conteyned in 48 severall pticler Writings [made] by way of Inventory noted vnder the handes of the said Comittees All w^{ch} writings are deliuered over to the booke-keap to drawe in to ferme of accoumpte armed.

M^r Roger
Howe.
M^r Jo:
Combe.

Geven a warrant vppon ald^rman Bayning ffor paym^t of 139. 16. 6 to M^r Richard wryte in ffull payment of his accōpt of charge disburced ffor the vse of this voyadg as p the pticulers therein.

139. 16. 6^d.
to M^r
Richard
Wryte.

Two severall Warraunt℥ directed to the Pursevant that attendeth vppon the Companie for the warning of divers of the adventuro^{rs} w^{ch} are behinde wth ther supplies to appeare before the LL : to aunswere ther Contempte.

Warrauntes
for the
Comitting
of suche as
deny ther
suplies.

A warraunt geven vppon Aldⁿ hollyday to pay to lewis Tate Black Smithe in full paiement of iron worke for the red dragon and Susan the soñe of two [three] hundred [and] twentie and seven poundes sterling℥.

227^{li} to
Lewis Tate
Blacke
smithe.

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ holliday to pay vnto Agnes Haselton to relieve her husband Richard haselton hurt in

xl^s to Rich:
Haselfoote.

1601
22 May.

the hector in the Companies service the some of fowrtie shillings.

29 10 0
to Charles
Anthony
for geaving
of stamper.

Order is geaven to Ald^r holliday threr to pay vnto Charles Anthonie her Ma^{es} Geaver for stamper made for the East Indie moneis the some of twentie nyne poundes x^s sterling.



1601
29 May.

A Gen^{al} Court holden the 29th of May 1601.

M^r Aldⁿ Wattes gou^r

M^r W^m Chambers.

M^r Rich. Wyseman.

M^r W^m Harryson

M^r Rich : Staper.

John Bate
disfraun-
chesied.



HEREAS ther hath bene some question betwene the Company and m^r John Bate touching the bringing in his contribution of 200^{li} by him sett downe wherin he hath wthstoode the Company for some dislyke he hath conceived of the voyage and hath resolved not to be of the Company. And whereas m^r John Jackson clotheworker is content to supply all suche payment^e as m^r Jo Bate shuld pay for his Contribution and supplies and to take the [place and] freedome of this fellowship in the place of the said m^r Bate. Therefore this Court have agreed that the said m^r Bate shalbe disfraunchesied and from henceforth be holden an adventuro^r or brother of this Company and that m^r John Jackson shalbe admitted to the freedome of this fellowship. whervpon the matter being put to question by erection of handes, the said M^r Bate is disfraunchesied and the said [John] m^r John Jackson admitted a free man to enioy all benyfit^es of freedome incident to this fellowship as freely as yf he had bene nōtiated in the Pament.

John Jack-
son made
free.

W^m. Smythe

Whereas ther hath bene some question betwene the Comittees and m^r W^m Smyth touching his adventure by him sett downe wherin he pretendeth an agreem^t made wth him that for the paym^t of Cv^{li} [to be made to] *he shuld* stand an adventuro^r of C^{li} [he shuld] *and* be made free. w^{ch} agreem^t being denied by the Comittees and the matter being referred by both ther Consent^e to the generalyty at a general Court to be descyded This Court being acquainted wth the question did fall into the delibation

of the matter and in thende did resolve that they could not without [any] a *geñall preiudice* to the Company by suche an example yeld to the desire of the said Smythe and therfore did resolve that the said m^r Smythe shuld be required to bring in the rest of his adventure and supplyes.

At this Court m^r hughe hamersley haberdasher is admytted into the freedome and Liberties of this felowship and hath satysfied 200^{li} for his adventure and xl^{li} for his Supplies according to former orders.

At this Court humfrey Milward habersher who hath formerly denied to bring in his supplies doeth at this Court assent to bring in the same by the last of Julie next.



The 10th of June 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes. Go ^r	M ^r Rich : Wyche
M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannying	M ^r Nichās lynge.
M ^r staper	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r olyuer style	M ^r Roger Howe.
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	M ^r John Highelord
M ^r Jo : Fldred	M ^r [John] Roßt Bell.

M^r Roßt Sandy.

1601
29 June.



At this Court m^r frauncis Dent being desirous to set over his adventure and freedome vnto one George Bennet Salter doeth move the assent of the Comitties heervnto. But forasmuche as the name of M^r frauncis Dent is pticlerly expressed in the pattent thes Comitties cannot without the consent of the geñalie disfraunchies the one and admitt the other in his place. therfore the said Comitties have referred both the said pties to the next generall Courte.

It is ordered that the Secretorie shall make out Billes of adventure and supplies to everie adventuro^r and that the same be Delivered over to the two theſs to deliver to the parties that haue Cleared ther adventures and supplies wth the said theſs: and the threſ shall receave for the vse of the Secretorie for everie bill of adventure [the] vj^d.

fra: Dent
Geo: Ben
nett.

Billes of
Adventure.

1601
23 June.

The 23 of June 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes gou ^r	M ^r olyuer style.
M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	M ^r Rich : Wyseman
M ^r Thomas Cordell	M ^r John Highelord
M ^r Rich : staper.	

Richard
Taylby
73^{li}. 6. 8.
assigned
over to M^r
Aty.

100^{li} as-
signed to the
Moskvy
Company of
Rich: Tayl-
byes adven-
ture.

m^d that this
bonde is the
21 Julie
1601. dd to
M^r Stap to
deliv over to
the said
agent.



RICHARD Tailby one of the adventuro^{rs} hathe promysed to pay vnto m^r Atye vppon Satherday next the somme of 73^{li}. 6. 8. for part of his adventure and supply by him vnp^d the wth soñe is assigned over to the said m^r Atye for money owing him by the Company.

The said Richard Tailby is assigned over for C^{li} more of his adventure behinde to the Moskova Company to be p^d at micthas next by a bonde made to the Agent in the penaltie of CC^{li}.



1601
4 July.

The 4th of July 1601.

M ^r Gouvernor	M ^r Chambers	M ^r Combe
M ^r Deputye	M ^r Highlorde	M ^r Howe
M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore	M ^r Sandy	M ^r Lynge.
M ^r wiseman	M ^r Harrison	

v^{li} to M^r
fletcher.



AT this Courte there was allowed to m^r fletcher v^{li} in consideration of Rackinge of syder.

Alsoe the rest of accompt of m^r Howe & m^r Combe beinge eyghtene poundes seven shillinge two pence is allowed them for there farther stay in the Countrey more then was expected.



1601
6 Julie.

A Gen^lall Court holden the 6. of Julie 1601.

Present.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes Gou ^r	M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannyng	} thrērs
M ^r W ^m Rumney Deputy	M ^r Ald ⁿ Holliday	
S ^r John spencer knight	M ^r Tho Cordell	

M^r fra : CheryM^r Nich : lynge.1601
6 Julie.M^r Roger HoweM^r Rich : Wyseman.M^r W^m Chamber.M^r Jo Eldred.M^r Rich ; Staper.wth the greatest pt of the geñalitie.

T is ordered that all thes psons heervnder named freemen whose names are [heer] Left out of the pattent and yet have p^d their adventures sett downe and ther supplies of 4^s the pound shall be admitted into the priviledges of this felowship to enioy the same and all freedome thereof in as Large and ample manner as yf they were Pattentees and [ther] as yf ther names had bene conteyned in the pattent.

Richard Bowdeler

Peter Helyn

Henry Butler

Thomas Bramley

Tho Hayes

Thomas Ball

Rich Humble

Edmond Scott

Antho Moseley

John Clenche

John Westwray

Jerom Davers

Hughe Hamersley

xpofer Nicholles

W^m Kellett

John Leaman

W^m AlbanyW^m Allyn mercer.

Certen persons made free whose names are not in y^e Pattent.

At this Court ffrauncis Dent on of the adventuro^{rs} of this felowship whose name is conteyned in the Pattent did present to this Assemblie one George Bennett and praied that he might be admitted in his place beinge willing to assigne vnto him both his freedome and his adventure w^{ch} is Two hundred and ffowrtie poundes in his adventure sett downe and supplies w^{ch} this Court Assented vnto and in place of the said ffrauncis Dent have re^d the said George Bennett and admitted him in to this ffreedome as freele as yf he had bene noiated in the Pattent.

Georg Bennett made free in the place of ffrauncis Dent.

It is moved by the auditors of the geñall [Court] Accoumptes of the Company that whereas the Erle of Cumberland hath assigned v^{cl} *Lexxi* of his adventure to m^r Aldⁿ Bannyng w^{ch} doeth owe supplies at the rate of 4^s the ff. that some order may be taken therin that ether the same may be aunswered by the one or the other Whervppon m^r Aldⁿ Bannyng doeth consent voluntarily

The Erle of Cumberland his supplies.

A A

1601
6 Julie.

that yf the said Erle be moved for the said Supplies and do not assent to pay it and charge it vpon m^r Aldⁿ willing him to pay it that then he will aunswer the same otherwyse he thinketh he can not be iustlie charged wth thes supplies nether did the Court at this tyme resolve to charge him vntill the said Erle hath bene moved herein.

that the
supplies &
adventures
may be
called for &
psecuted

It is ordered that all suche of the brethren of the Companie as are behinde wth ther adventures or supplies shalbe prosecuted wth all expedition by Complaint vnto the LL: to thende that the voyage may be cleared of all debte and imputation.

Certen of
the Patten-
tees dis-
frainched

S^r Edw:
Michelborn
Robt:
Towerson
Georg
Vtley

At this court accordinge to the condicion or proviso in the Pattent of the Companies priuiledges for suche as are noiāted in the Pattent and do not bringe in ther adventures sett downe thes severall psons videlt . S^r Edward Michelborne Robt Towerson and George Vtley whose names are conteyned in the said Pattent and have not brought in ther soimes of money by them sett downe for ther severall adventures. are by the gefall Consent of this Assemblie disfraunchesied out of the freedome and priuiledges of this felowship and vterlie disabled from takinge anie benefite or profit therby.

S ^r Edward Michelborne	} disfraunchesied.
Robert Towerson	
George Vtley.	

The Elec-
tion of the
Governor
Deputy &
Comitties
of the Com-
pany.

The priuiledges of this felowship appointing the Elec^on of the governo^r Deputie & comitties of this [felowship] Companie vpon the first day of Julie or wthin six daies followinge This Court proceeded to the Elec^on of the said severall officers and by scruteny and gefall consent did make choice of thes severall psons to the severall offices following and havinge chosen them did before they were severally placed and admitted to ther severall places minister vnto them respectively the severall othes ordeyned and agreed vpon by [the] this gefall assembly and [herein] at this Court inregistred to stand for [a] standing^e thes to be ministred [hereafter] to the governo^r his deputie and Comitties hereafter from tyme to tyme to be chosen for the governing^e of the affaires of this felowship.

M^r John Wattes Aldeman Elected governo^r for to governe 1601
y^e affaires of the Companie for one whole yere. 6 Julie.

M^r William Rumney Elected Deputie Governo^r to governe
the affaires of the Companie for one whole yere. Governo^r
Deputy
gove^r.

Comitties

S^r John spencer knight
M^r Aldⁿ Bannyng Ju^r
M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday
M^r Aldⁿ Cambell
M^r Richard Staper. Ju^r
M^r Thomas Cordell Ju^r
M^r W^m Garway
M^r Rich: Wyseman Ju^r
M^r John Harby Ju^r
M^r John Newman
M^r Thomas Symondes
M^r Thomas Allabaster.

Comitties

M^r Roger Howe Ju^r
M^r W^m Chamber Ju^r
M^r John Eldred J
• M^r Rich: Wyche
M^r John Highelord
M^r W^m Harryson Ju^r
M^r Nich: lynge Ju^r
M^r W^m freeman Ju^r
M^r Nich: leat Ju^r
M^r Nich: Salter
M^r Thomas farrington Ju^r
M^r W^m Greenwell.

Comitties

The oathe of the Governo^r of the Companie
and of his Deputie.

Yo^u shall swere that yo^u shalbe trewe Liegeman to o^r
Soveraigne Ladie the Queenes Maⁱe and to her heires & suc-
cessors Kinges & Queenes of Engiand and yo^u shalbe faithefull
and trewe to the fellowship or Companie of the merchaunt^e of
London tradinge into the East Indies and to their successors,
the good state of the said Companie yo^u shall favou^r & affecte
and y^e priviledge of y^e same to yo^u power endevo^r to maintayne
& preserve. yo^u shalbe carefull to see & provide y^t an equall
and indyfferent hand be ca^ryed in the Govern^t of this fellow-
shipp and in the affayres thereof to all the adventurers that
shall adventure or putt in stocke in anie of the voiages sett
owte or to be sett owte. by this fellowship that wthowte favo^r
affection or partialitye all chardges may indyfferently be rated
and all paym^{tes} groweing to the adventure^{ts} maie indyfferently
be answered soe farre as yo^r knowledge in the state of the affaires
of this fellowship may directe yo^u or the auctoritie of yo^r
place may conveniently beare yo^u soe helpe yo^u od.

1601
6 Julie.

The oathe of Comitties for direction of the trade.

Yo^u shall swere that yo^u shallbe trewe Liedgmen to o^r Sovereigne Ladie the Queenes Ma^y and to her heires and Successors King^e and Queenes of Englande And yo^u shalbe faithfull and trewe to the Governo^r & Companie of m^{er}chaunt^e of London tradinge into the Easte Indies and to their successors yo^u shall wth yo^r best advise and Councell assiste m^r Governo^r of this fellowship and his deputie from tyme to tyme in the affayres of this Companye that an equall and indyfferent hand be carried in the Govern^t of this fellowship and in the busines thereof yo^u shall deale faithfully and equally in the orderinge & disposinge of the adventures stocke trade & merchandize of this fellowship Comitted to yo^r direction or truste in all voiadges wherein yo^u shalbe ymployed as a Comittie. and that wthowte favo^r or affection to anie man haveinge no singler respecte to yo^r self to the preiudice of the said fellowship or anie the said adventurers thereof, yo^u shall indifferently to knowledge rate & apportion all chardges & burthens of this fellowship accordinge to the proporcion of elye mans stocke or adventure & yo^u shall alsoe order & appointe wth like indifferency and pportion to yo^r best Skyll & knowledge all payment^e groweing dewe to the said adventurers vppon their stockes or adventures So helpe yo^u God.

Handwritten flourish

1601
20 Julye.

The xxth of Julye 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes Cho ^r :	M ^r Nichias Lynge
M ^r W ^m Rumney Dep:	M ^r w ^m freman
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r w ^m Grenewell
M ^r Ric: Wyseman	M ^r w ^m Harison
M ^r Jo: Highlorde	M ^r Thomas farrington.
M ^r Nichias Leate	M ^r Thomas Symondes.

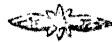
W^m Brett
16. 16. 11^d
for timber.

ORDER is geiven to Aldⁿ Bannynge Th^rier to paye vnto William Brett in full for timber & other pvisiones delivered to the Assention the soine of sixtene pound^e sixtene shilling^e and eleven pence as p bill of pticlers may appeare.

It is ordered at this assemblie that ther shalbe allowed to m^r W^m Burrell. for his paines takeñ in the provisioñ of timber for the shipping of the voyage and for the Surveying of the worke of the same shippes the sōme of xv^{li}.

Whereas M^r John Ellicot of Exceto^r beinge an adventero^r of CC^{li} doeth owe 20^{li} for his supplies and being employed by the Company to provide Spanishe Ryalles in the West Cuntrey hath geaven in a geñall accounte to y^e Company of all his provision wherby he resteth debto^r to the voyage 32 11 8. It is ordered that a l^{ie} shall be written vnto him [for the] from the geñalty to sende vp his supply and a more p^{re}cise account of his imployments that this Reckoning may be cleared.

1601
20 Julye.
15^{li}. 05. 0^d
to M^r W^m
Burrell for
his travell
about y^e
shippes.
John
Ellicot of
Exceto^r.



Gen^lall Court. The 24 of Julie 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes Go ^r	M ^r Tho Farrington
M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Ruñey dep.	M ^r Nich: Leete
M ^r Rich: Staper	S ^r John Spenser
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r W ^m freeman
M ^r Roger Howe	M ^r Nich: Lynge
M ^r W ^m Grenewell	M ^r Rich Wyche

1601
24 Julye.

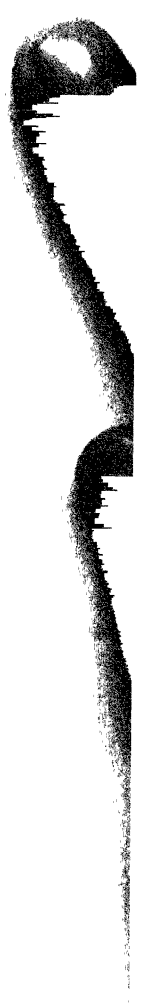
wth the most part of the geñalty.



T^his Co^{te} one M^r Robt Bayly one that hath sett downe his adventure of CC^{li} and p^{re} the same to [the] this felowship. and being vnwilling to [supply] bring in anysupplie is wylling to assigne over his said CC^{li} and to relinquishe his fredome [vnto S^r John Spencer knight] surrendring vp the sum [to] in to the handes of this Sosciety Whervvpon S^r John Spenser [was] being present in Court doeth vndertake to accepte of his said adventure and offreth him Ciiij^{xxi} for the same w^{ch} m^r Bayly [doe] is content to accepte. and doeth in open Court Renownce his fredome and thervvpon this Court doth accepte his surrender. and doe assent and agree that S^r John Spencer shall have the nōiation of a freeman to be

Robt Bayly.

S^r Ju Spen-
ner.



1601
24 Julie.

made free of this felowship and to enioy the priuiledg^e thereof in as ample manner as anie *other* brother of this felowship Soe as the said S^r John Spencer do bring in to one of the the^rs: of this Company the so^me of xl^{li} for the supplies w^{ch} the said M^r Baylie was to pay/ The w^{ch} the said S^r John doeth presentlie promyse and vndertake to pay.

discovery
of the north
west passage
to y^e East
Indies.

At this Court motion is made to the geⁿalyty by occasion of a l^re written by one George Waymoth a navigato^r touching his attempte to be made for the discovery of the north west passage to the Est Indies whether the geⁿalyty be willing^e to vndertake the said discovery and to supply the provision of 2 or 3 pinaces fytt for suche an enterprise yea or [noe]. And yf not vppon the geⁿall charge then whether the geⁿalyty wilbe content that private men shall deale therein. geauing them the benefite of the said discovery [yf they finde yt] *by the sole trade thereof* for certein yeres [and sole trade therof] wthout impechem^t *yf they discover the passage.* But this matter requiring further deliberation then [present] this present assembly can stand vppon It is agreed that the [matter] *resolution hereof* shalbe respited vntill the next geⁿall Court and then to be further considered vppon and in the meane tyme to be digested by every pticler man howe he can enclyne him self to the enterprise And it is also moved that this geⁿall assembly would be thinke them selves of anewe supply of shipping to seconde the former shippes sent out to the Est Indies *by the cape of Bona Speransa* wth a Convenient adventure to be [sent] provided for this yeres voyage whether it be the half [of] or a thirde part of the valewe of the last adventure . and lyke order was taken therin as in the former motion that eche man do advyse him self herein betwene this and the next geⁿall Court.



1601
7 Aug.

A generall Court holden the 7th of August 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Watts governo ^r	M ^r Wiseman
M ^r William Rumny Dep ^t	M ^r Highlorde
M ^r Thomas Cordell	M ^r Howe.
M ^r Richard Stapers	M ^r Greenewell

M^r Leate
M^r Harrison

M^r Linge
M^r farrington

1601
7 Aug.

wth the most pte of y^e geifality.



QUESTION beinge made for the findinge out of the Northwest passage whether itt shalbe a vyage to seeke itt, or not. beinge put to handes it was consented vnto for a vyage.

Norwest
passage.

And beinge put to the question whether the mony shouldbe levyed by the powle or by the pound it was by erectinge of hands ordered that the mony should bee levyed by the pound accordinge to y^e first adventures sett downe in the booke for y^e first East India vyage wthout supplie *none* to bee enforced, but every man to adventure y^t will, and to allowe xii^d the l^t. And all those that doe not subscribe his name to his Adventure [betwene this and] shalbe exempted from this trade of the north-west. And every man to bringe in thone haulfe by Michellmas & the rest by Christmas next.

These psones vndernamed are appointed Coi^mittees to sett downe the chardge of this vyage for 3 pinyces & to make report vnto the next Court.

Comitties for y^e Northwest passage

M ^r Governor	M ^r Stapers
M ^r Deputy	M ^r Greenewell
M ^r Cordall	M ^r Howe

M^r Wiseman.

All this aforesaid notwithstandinge it was in the end concluded that M^r Governor should [prvse our] *puse* y^e Charters betwene this and the next Court to see whether [wee] have authority to compell any of the Company to paye his mony towards this vyage or the next vyage by the straights of [Magelano] *Bona Speransa*.

The first of [August] *September* 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes go ^r	M ^r Thomas Cordell
M ^r W ^m Ruñey dep.	M ^r W ^m Greenewell
M ^r Rich: Staper.	M ^r Tho : farrington
M ^r Rich: Wyseman.	M ^r Georg Waymouthe
M ^r Ad ⁿ Bannyng.	M ^r Highelord.

1601
1 Sept.

1601
1 Sept.

North west
passage.

THE said Committees being met in conference wth Capten Waimouth for the necessarie preparation of shipping for the Northwest passage doe resolve that 2. Pin-naces wilbe sufficient shipping^e for the same discoverie the one of 50 and the other of 40 tuns. To be manned wth 30 men videlt the one wth 16 the other wth 14 men. The charge of all w^{ch} by estimation will amount to the valewe of 3000^l or ther-about^e.

Georg
Waymouth.

These Comitties haveing conferred wth the said m^r waymouth touching his enterteynment in the said voyage [It is] *he is* agreed wth all to goe for the so^me of one hundred pound^e to be deliuered him to prepare his instruments and other neces-saries: and yf he discover the passage then vppon his retorne to share by way of Contracte for this discovery the some of v^{cl} [more] referring him self to the favo^r of the Companie for suche further gratification as they shall thinke he deserveth wth this that yf he retorne and do not pforme the discovery he will aske nothing for his paines and travell.

George Waymouth.



1601
2 Sept.

A Gen^lall Courte the 2 of September 1601.
Present.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes gouer ^r	M ^r Nich: lyng
M ^r W ^m Rumney dep:	M ^r W ^m Garway
M ^r Tho: Cordell	M ^r John Highelorde
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Tho farrington
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	M ^r W ^m Grenewell.

wth the greatest part of the gen^lalty.

16th. 10th. o
to Symon
turno^r
for Gun-
powder.

VARRAUNT is geaven to m^r Ald^r Bannynge to pay vnto Symon Furno^r vppon a rest of accompte for powder by him deliued to the shippes in full Clearing of all Reckonings the so^me of sixtene poundes tenn shilling^e.

The Northe
west pas-
sage.

At this Court the Comitties appointed at the last generall Courte made report of ther conference wth Capten Waymouth

touching the Discoverie of the Northwest Passage and of ther opinions of the Charge of the preparation of 2 pinaces w^{ch} they thinke will come to the Charge of three thowsand poundes as appeared by the pticlrs of the same estimated by the said Comitties and read to the generalitie W^{ch} being conceived by the generalyty they did well allowe thereof and did agree that the said pinaces and all preparation and furniture therto belonging shalbe taken in hand and a booke sent abroad to the adventure^s to sett downe ther soimes vnder ther handes at the rate of xij^d the pound according to the agreem^t of the last generall Court.

At this Courte Nathaniell Martin on that had sett downe for his adventure the some of two hundred poundes and never brought in the same but desired that a nother should take his place was by erecting of handes dyscharged and dismyssed of the freedome of this fellowship. And in his place M^r John Morice Clotheworker was received and by erection of handes admitted vnto the said freedome in as large and beneficyall man^{er} as any other freeman of the Company.

1601
2 Sept.

Nath :
Martin.
John Mo-
rice made
free.



A Genall Courte holden the 13 of September 1601.

Present.

1601
13 Sept.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes gouerno ^r	M ^r Jo : Highelord
M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	M ^r W ^m Greenewell
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rich Wyseman	M ^r Nich : lynge

wth the greatest part of y^e gen^lalyty.



HEREAS ther is some question made or doubte conceived that the Muskovia Companie may by vertue of ther preuiledges claime the interest of the North west passage . the w^{ch} this Companie are in hand to discover . the w^{ch} yf it shuld be discovered at the charge of this soscyetie may be [claymed] *stode vppon* by the said [Courte] Companie of Moskovia merchaunt^e by ther priorytie of graunt for the clearing of w^{ch} doubte it is thought

Moskovia
Company

1601
13 Sept.

convenient that certen psons of this felowship shall conferre wth the governo^r and others principall merchaunt^e of the said Companie to knowe whether they will pmitt this felowship to enter into the discoverie of the said passage and wholie relinquish all Claime of previledg therunto duringe the Contynuan^{ce} of the pattent graunted vnto vs And to that ende [it is resolved by this Courte that] the psons herevnder named are appointed to require the [Consent] answer and Consent of the said Muskovia Companie in this behaulf and thereof to make report to the Generalytie at the next generall Court.

Mr^r Gouverno^r
Mr^r Deputy
Mr^r Wyseman

Mr^r ferro^r
Mr^r [w] Grenewell
Mr^r Harryson

Or anie 4 of them.

A seconde
voyage by
the Cape of
bona espe-
ranza.

And it is agreed by the gen^{all} consent of this Court that ther shalbe presently sett out a seconde voyag^e to the East Indies by the Cape of bona speranza and [to that end] all expedition to be vsed to see what will be contributed to [that end] furnishe the same. to w^{ch} end a booke is to be prepared for the adventur^{rs} to sett downe their sommes of adventure vnder their handes to see howe the Contribu^{cion} will arise But it is resolved by the generall Consent of this Co^rte that none shalbe received to adventure vnder the valew of one hundred poundes sterlinge but as muche above that valewe as anie man shalbe pleased to adventure and it is further agreed that none shalbe vrged to beare or bringe in anie further supply above his adventure sett downe.



1601
14 Sept.

xiiiij September 1601.

Mr^r Aldⁿ Watts go^r
Mr^r W^m Rumney dep :
Mr^r Ald : Holliday
Mr^r W^m Garway

Mr^r Jo : Highlord
Mr^r W^m Grenewell
Mr^r W^m Harrison
Mr^r Nicholas Linge

Mr^r W^m freeman.



At this Co^{te} assemblyd the Comitties abovenamed did agree vpon a title or preface to the booke of Contribu^{co}n to be sent abroad w^{ch} beinge sett downe some of them bargaine to sett downe vnder their handes their owne voluntary Contribu^{co}ns and havinge so donne deliverd the Booke to the officer to be Carried to All the severall freemen of this fellowship to sett downe their severall adventures in this second voyage.

1601
14 Sept.

A Booke of
the adven-
tures in ye
seconde
voyage.



A Generall Court holden the xiiijth of October 1601.
Present.

1601
13 Oct.

M ^r Ald : Wattes Go ^r :	M ^r W ^m grenewell
M ^r W ^m Rumney dep :	M ^r W ^m Harrison
S ^r Jo : Spencer knight	M ^r Thomas Cordell
M ^r Richard Staper	M ^r Tho : farrington
M ^r Nicholas Leet	

wth the greatest part of the Generalltie.



ORDER is geaven to M^r Ald^man Bañinge Th^rer to pay vnto Beniamyn Decro Agent of the Muskovia Companie for the full rest of Cordage bought of the same Companie and in full payment of all debt^e owinge to the same Companie the some of fifty seven poundes sixteene shilling^e and eight pence.

li s d.
57. 16. 8.
to ye Mos-
kovia Com-
pany for ye
rest Cordage

At this Co^{te} S^r John Spencer Knight accordinge to the lib^{tie} geaven vnto him at a generall Co^{te} the 24th of July last. for the makinge of a ffreeman whensoever he shall present him to [of] this societie dothe in p^rformaunce of the said Lib^{tie} geaven him present vnto this Court one Joseph Jackson Clothewo^rker to receave the said freedome vpon whose presentm^t this Courte do accept him into the freedome of this fellowshipp to enioy the same in as ample [manner] and beneficiall manner as any other brother of this Companie doeth or ought to enioy the said freedome.

Joseph
Jackson's
admission.

At this Co^{te} M^r Deputie doeth make reporte to this assem-
blie that accordinge to the order geaven at the Last generall

1601
13 Oct.

Touching
the North
west pas-
sage.

Courte touchinge the Northwest passage to move the Muscovia Companie to relinquishe their Claime into the said passage for the tearme of xv yeares to the end this Company may proceade therein. he the saide m^r Deputie accompanied wth m^r Grenwell did since the said Last Courte reporte to the Governo^r and divers of the said Muskouia Companie assembled together and propounded vnto *them* the mo^oon of this fellowship touchinge the said passage who gave them this aunswer that they havinge an inheritaunce in the same [said passage] would not by any meanes relinquishe their owne interest therein. for any tearme but yf this Companie would be willinge to joine wth them in the discoverye of the said passage they would receive as manie of this Companie as will venture wth them and geave them the freedome of the said passage and all plac^e discovered therby in ppetuity w^{ch} aunswer beinge Considered of at this Court It is supposed that vnder this offer the Muskovia Companie may be at libertie to venture what they list, and so will supply them selves litle or nothinge and the whole or the greatest pte of the adventure will lye vpon this Companie and the discoverye beinge made at their Charge a trade shalbe putt into the other Companies handes for litle or nothinge disboursed or adventured by them for avoidinge of w^{ch} doubt It was propounded to the generalitie whether they would be willinge to adventure wth the Muskovia Companie suche sommes as they had already sett downe yf the Muskovia Companie wilbe Content to seclude *for the terme of xv yeres* all suche of ther owne felowship as will not joine in adventure wth the brethren of this Companie in the discoverie or findinge out of the said passage. Whervnto this Companie do agree and vpon that condition do yelde that all suche so^mies of money as they have already sett downe towardses the furnishing of the voyage for the said Northwest shall be ioyned wth the adventurers of the Muskovia Companie that will proceade together wth them in the said voyage and do require that the booke may be carried abroade amongst the residewe of the Companie that have not yet sett downe ther contributions. And it is ordered that the meane While m^r Deputie and the residewe of the Comitties

appointed at the last generall Court shall repaire to y^e Governo^r 1601
and Companie of the Muskovia merchaunt^e at ther generall 13 Oct.
Court to conferre wth them and to agree that ther shall noe
more of that Companie claime the benyfyte of the freedome of
the said passage yf it be discovered duringe the terme of xv
yeres. then suche as shall ioine wth this Companie in the con-
tribution And that all suche of this felowship as shall adven-
ture in the said voyage the some of x^{li} shall have the freedome
of the said discovery to them and ther posteritie vnder the
Comō seale of the said Muskovia Companie for ever.

This Companie havinge alsoe heretofore resolved to sett out
a seconde supply to the East Indies [of one] by the cape of bona
Esperansa, and the booke having bene carried abroadē a-
mongest the breethren of this Companie to sett downe the
Contributions it appeareth that the Whole adventure already sett
downe doeth not excede the valewe of Eleven thowsand poundes.
w^{ch} carrieth noe convenient proportion to sett out any voyage
at all. And it is Notyfied to this Co^rt by M^r Governo^r that
he beinge of late wth my L Admirall and M^r Secretary at
the Court they enquired of him what was the cause that the
Companie were so slacke in secondinge ther former voyage
considering^e that the Duche nation had soe honorably gone
throughe wth ther voyage and retorned againe wth soe good
successe notinge vnto them that this Companie were not soe
respective of her ma^{es} hono^r and the hono^r of ther owne Cun-
trei as were fytt they shuld be. Whervppon it was aunswered
by some of the Companie that one especiall hinderaunce of the
[slacke] proceeding of this voyage is that it is doubted that for
some private respectes the Comitties may be drawn in the
preparation of the shippinge for the voyage [to fall in to] to pre-
ferre suche shippes as shall not be so serviceable as were con-
venient. Ffor the avoideinge of w^{ch} inconvenience. and to geave
furtheraunce to the speady preparation of the voyage It is
ordered that Noe ship shalbe prepared or enterteyned for the said
voyage vntill the name of suche ship be notyfied to the gene-
ralitie at a generall Court and the gen^lall consent of the Com-
panie geaven to certen Comitties to contract for [the] everie or

A seconde
supply to y^e
East Indies.

1601
13 Oct.

anie suche ship soe presented and offered to ther considerations. And it is also ordered that the booke shalbe carried abroade to the bretheren of this fellowship by some men apointed that shalbe able to pswade and encorage them to proceade in the said adventure.

xpofer Cle-
therowe
made free.

At this Court xpofer Cletherow was admitted into the freedome of this fellowship in the place of Robt Bowyer supplying in his default. the soine of Two hundred and ffourtie poundes. w^{ch} he had sett downe in the booke of adventures. And for that the said Robt Bowyer did not bring in his money according to the pattent and the ordenaunces of the Companie. he the said Robt Bowyer is [disfranchised] *excluded* and the said xpofer Clethero admitted in to the said freedome in as large and ample manner as any brother of this fellowship and holden a Contributo^r of the soine of CC and Fourtie poundes in Principall and supply.

Robt Bow-
yerdisfraun-
chised or
excluded.



1601
5 Nov.

A Gen^lall Courte the 5 of November 1601.

Present

Mr Ald ⁿ Wattes Gov ^r	Mr Rich: Stapers
Mr W ^m Rumney dep.	Mr Tho: farrington
Mr Ald ⁿ Cambell	Mr W ^m Grenewell
Mr W ^m Carway	Mr Nich: lynge

Mr Nich: leete

And the greatest part of the geisalyty.

The North
west Pas-
sage.



T this Court m^r Deputie maketh report [to this Court] that since ther last geisall assemblie the muskovia Companie have mett together aboute the motion. [to enter into] of the discovery of the Northwest passage and do finde that the said Companie seme to have no liking to Joine wth this Companie in the said discoverie. but rather will deale in the same them selves. yet they assigne noe tyme for the doing thereof nor for anie thinge that appeareth doe goe aboute to deale therin wth anie expedition. Whervvpon this Companie thinking it not fitt that [suche] an

enterprise of suche importaunce shuld be staked doe resolve to
 vrge the expedition of the same voyage (beinge of soe great a
 consequence to the Comof^o wealthe) [and therefore do resolve]
 ether to be pformed by that Companie or *by* this Companie
 And to that ende this Companie do entreat the psons here-
 vnder named as Comitties for this felowship to offer Conference
 wth sixe of the Muskovia Company to enter into [the] a Course
 howe this passage may be proceaded in. and yf it shall appeare
 vppon the conference that the Muskovia Companie will vnder-
 take this discoverie them selves and enter into it to leave them
 to ther proceedinge therin yf otherwyse to prove them whether
 they will ioine wth this felowship according to the former
 conditions ppounded and yf they will do nether then that a re-
 lation may be made to the LL. of her ma^{es} most honorable privy
 [the] Councell of ther refusall and ther hindering of this company
 in the said discovery entended by them. And to thende the
 cause may not receave any delay that the muskovia Company
 may be required to geave ther directe aunswer *in writing* to
 this motion propounded.

Comitties.

Mr Governo ^r	Mr Cordell
Mr Deputy	Mr Grenewell •
Mr Ald ⁿ Cambell	Mr Bell
Mr olyver style	Mr Nich: leat.

At this Co^rte was recēd a lre from the LL^l of the Councell
 notyfying her Ma^{es} mislike of the slacknes of the Companie in
 the secondinge of ther former viage to the East Indies by the
 Cape of Bona Speransa propoundinge vnto them the example of
 the duche who doe prosecute ther viages wth a more honorable
 resolution But forasmuche as the Assemblie at this Court
 was not soe ample as the importaunce of the matter requireth
 it was thought fitt another Court shuld be called vppon Mun-
 day in the after noone to consider more deliberatly vppon ther
 honors lres and the same co^rt to be warned vppon a paine of xx^s
 vppon everie one that maketh default.

The Coun-
 cels lre for
 y^e seconding
 of the first
 voyag to the
 East Indies.

1601
 5 Nov.

1601
9 Nov.

A Gen^lall Court [1601] holden the 9 of November 1601.
Present.

Mr Ald ⁿ Wattes go ^r	Mr Jo: Highelord
Mr Ald ⁿ Hollyday	Mr Roger Howe
Mr Ald ⁿ Cambell	Mr Rich: Wiche
Mr Tho. Cordell	Mr Nich: leate
Mr Rich: Stapers	Mr John Eldred
Mr Rich: Wyseman	Mr W ^m Harryson
Mr W ^m freeman.	

Wth the greater number of the gen^lalty.

The Northe
west pas-
sage.



T this Court the Northwest passage being againe brought in question vpon occasion of some speeche had wth some of the muskovia Company since the last Court And vpon some occasion of better opinion conceaved of the strengeth of o^r owne previledg^e then foriⁿly wee had touching o^r interest in the same previledg^e It is resolved by this Gen^lall Court that the same vyage shalbe attempted and those [that] of the Companie that have not already written be solicited to wryte to thende the contribution may be made full. and yf anie of the Companie will deny to [for] adventure in this discovery according to the former ordinaunces that they shalbe seclued from anie benyfitte of trade by the said passage, during the terme of the pattent of the previledg^e. and the trade to be wholie in them that do adventure in the same And it is further ordered that yf the said passage be discovered that then *the* trade made that way shalbe carried and handled from tyme to tyme during the [previledges] *continuaunce of o^r pattent* in a proportionall sorte. vidett according to y^e proportion of every mans adventure. to thende that every adventuro^r may have that advancem^t or previledg of *his* adventure in every viage according to the rate or quantety of his [adventure] *stocke ventured* in this viage of dyscovery and not otherwise.

Clement
Moseley his
stocke as-
signed to

Whereas Clement Moseley Citizen and mercer of loⁿ one of the adventurors of this felowship is nowe deceased. havinge adventured in this first voyage sett out by the Companie by

the cape of bona speransa the some of 220^{li} in stocke and suply. 1601
 did in his lief tyme assigne over the one moytie of his said 9 Nov.
 adventure vnto Edmund Helmes of Burford in the Countie of Eliz Mose-
 oxon gent. in consideration of the some of one hundred poundes ley.
 [by] him owing[by] to the said Edmund as by the said assignement
 shewed forthe and testified vnto the governo^{rs} deputie and others,
 of the Companie bearing date the 20th of may last appereth
 And whereas also the said Clement Moseley did alsoe assigne
 and sett over the other moitie of his said adventure vnto John
 Moseley gent in consideration of a certen debt owing by the
 said Clement vnto the said John. as by the said assignment done
 the day and yere abovesaid appeareth lykewyse testyfyed to the
 said governo^r deputie and others. The interest of both w^{ch}
 assignments is by the said severall Assignees passed over vnto
 Elizabeth Moseley late the Wief of the said Clement Moseley
 in consideration of the some of Cij^{li} x^s by her paid to the said
 Edmund Helmes . and in consideration of Cij^{li} by her p^d to the
 said John Moseley as by the severall conveyhaunces thereof
 appeareth. Therfore the said Elizabeth is to be made Credito^r
 of the some of 240^{li} of Stocke and supplie When soever she shall
 have p^d the some of xx^{li} w^{ch} is behinde of the supply w^{ch} was to
 have bene brought in by the said Clement Moseley. •



The 20th of Novemb^r 1601.

THIS day by order of M^r Governo^r a warraunt was
 made to M^r Aldⁿ Bannyng Thr^r to pay to M^r
 Abraham Campion for the rest of Accoumpte and
 debt Dewe by the Companie to him for beare for y^e voyage the
 somme of Thirtie nyne poundes ij^s iiij^d.

1601
 20 Nov.

M^r Cam-
 pion for-
 beare.
 39. 2. 4.



The 4 of December 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes go ^r	M ^r Tho: farrington
M ^r Rich: Stapers	M ^r W ^m Grenewell
M ^r John Highelord	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r W ^m Harrison	

1601
 4 Dec.

1601
4 Dec.

An Eng-
lishman
brought
home out of
the East
Indies in
the Duche
shippes.



PPON advyse written to M^r Aldⁿ Wattes from Midleboroughe touching the arryvall of 2 Dutche shippes returned from the East Indies *full laden* wth Pepper w^{ch} have brought home from the Est Indies 13 men [wth] *who* have bene deteyned prysoners ther for the space of 4 yeres amongst w^{ch} ther is one Englishman [w^{ch}] *who* hath the Language of Sumatra. and the experience of the trade of divers Ilandes therabout. It is thought meet by thes Comitties that M^r Alderman take some private and secret course by writing to procure the said Englyshman to come over that some conference may be had wth him touching the state of the trade of those partes.



1601
22 Dec.

A Generall Court the 22th of December 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes gov ^r	M ^r Rich Staper
M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r W ^m Rumney	M ^r W ^m Harryson

M^r Tho : farrington

wth a great Companye of the generalityty.

Touching
question
of the North
west pas-
sage be-
twene this
Comp. &
the Mus-
kovia Com-
pany.



THIS generall Court were at this assemblie made acquainted that since the last genall Court M^r Governo^r [and the] M^r Aldⁿ Cambell and M^r Rumney and others having acquainted the LL : of the Councell that by reason of the difference betwene the Muskovia Companie and this Companie for the interest of the Northwest passage the preparation of the discoverie of the same passage w^{ch} this Companie were in hand wthall was staied It pleased ther LL : therfore for the Clearing of the said difference and the furthering of the said voynge to wryte ther l^{res} to the muskovia Companie. ether to joine wth this Companie in the said discovery or els to bring ther p^{at}tente to the Counsell board and to shewe ther Clayme *unto the said priviledges*. vpon w^{ch} l^{res} the Muskovia Companie So^moned them selves together and conferred vpon the same L^{res} and of the Worthines of the said enterpryse and ther vpon resolved to joine wth this Companie

in the same discoverie, and to conferre vpon as manie of this
 Companie as would adventure therein jointlie wth them all beny-
 fyte of priviledge that lyeth in them to impart vnto [them]
 the said adventurers. By w^{ch} consent of the Muskovia Com-
 panie all the former question and difference being cleared It
 is nowe Resolved that all expedition possible shalbe vsed by
 this Companie to goe on wth the said discovery, and the booke
 to be carried abroade, that men may sett downe ther adventures
 according to former orders and agreem^{ts}, viz at the rate of xij^d
 the pound of ther [last] *first* contribution sett downe in the
 viage by the Cape of bona Esperansa. or els to be pemptoryly
 exempted out of all benyfyte that may growe by the discovery
 of the said north west passage, not only during the Contynuaunce
 of [the] o^r priviledges to the East Indies but for ever hereafter
 And to thende that noe man shall excuse him self hereafter that
 he hath not bene offered the Libertie of adventures in the said
 discovery It is ordered that every adventure shall ether sett
 downe vnder his owne hand his adventure. or els vnder his owne
 hand sett downe his voluntary refusall to adventure therein.
 And it is further ordered that all the Contributions *of the breeth-*
ren of this Company for this Discovery [*disbursed by the bretheren*
of this Company and w^{ch} are not fre of the Musko : Company] shalbe
 brought in to m^r Ruiney Deputy governo^r of this Company by
 the xxth of January next. and that from tyme to tyme both in
 the meane tyme and afterwarde the Comitties appointed for [the]
 both the Companies to meete together. and to capitulate and
 agree in the proceeding^g of the said [preparation] voyage and of
 the Conditions therto belong^g as shalbe convenient for all the
 adventuro^{rs}. But forasmuche as ther is a doubte conceived
 whether ther can be be vnytinge out of two companies of divers
 selected persons free of them bothe to [holde a priviledg] *become*
a Company to enioy a trade w^{ch} shalbe but a part of a priviledge
 drawn out of the graunt of one of the said Companies therfore
 it is ordered that the opinion of some lerned Counsell shall be
 taken whether this voyage may be in this sort proceeded in as
 hath bene purposed and enjoyed by vertue of suche an agreem^t
 as shalbe made by Consent of the adventuro^{rs} amongst them

1601
22 Dec.

1601
22 Dec.

selves or by any Warrant that can be deriyed from other of the said former Companies.



1601
5 Jan.

A Gen^lal Courte holden the 5th of January 1601.

M ^r W ^m Ruſſney dep gov ^r	M ^r Tho : Farrington
M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell	M ^r W ^m Garway
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r W ^m Greenewell
M ^r Tho : Cordell	M ^r W ^m Harryson

wth the greatest part of the gen^lalty.

The opi-
nion of lawe
geaven y^t
this Com-
pany have
the right of
the North
west pas-
sage.



SINCE the last Courte, according^g to the Direction and resolution then holden for the satisfaction of the Companie touching^{ly} the interest and previledge of the Northwest passage w^{ch} hath bene in Dispute and question betwene this Companie and the Moskovia Companie, ther hath bene a [course taken] the opinion of lerned Councell had touchinge the same. and it resolved for lawe that the interest of the same passage is expresselie in this Companie. And it is alsoe resolved [that One Company cannot graunt] touching the doubte that hathe bene formerlie propounded whether that a geſſall Company out of ther geſſall previledges thereof might graunt a part of ther previledges ether to a nother Companie or to anie private persons [and yet the psons to whom suche graunt is made] that a Companie cannot divide[the] and dismember ther previledg^e reteyning part of them, and letting one other part So as nowe the doubte and questions formerlie a foote being Cleared and the interest thereof appearing to be in this Companie It is finallie resolved that the said viage shall wth all expedition be prepared aswell for that the shortenes of the tyme requireth expedition as that the Companie are ingaged in ther Credite to the lords to enter into it [soe as] as sone as it shall appeare that they have sufficient interest in the said previledge by ther pattent And to thende that [the] bothe the said voiages may be the better expedited and that the geſſall governm^t of this felowship may be the better directed thes persons herevnder named are apointed by the geſſaltyty to [travell both in the said preparation and also in the] con-

Comitties
apointed to
expedite
the North-
west pas-
sage & to
devyse ordi-
naunces
to further
y^e same &
other busi-
nes of the
Company.

ceav[ing] of suche reasonable lawes and ordinaunces [for the] as
 may both further the said accōn and better guide all other
 occasions that may concerne the priviledges of the Companie
 W^{ch} lawes and ordinaunces being soe conceaved and prepared the
 same to be brought to the next genall Court to receive ther
 allowance and confirmation [therof at] by the consent of the
 genalyty w^{ch} shalbe at a genall Court vppon tuesday in the
 after noone.

1601
 5 Jan.

Comitties.

M ^r Rumney deputy	M ^r Chery
M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell	M ^r Grenwell
M ^r Rich: Stapers	M ^r farrington
M ^r Garway	M ^r Harrison
M ^r Cordall	M ^r Clerke

Or anie 4 of them.

At this Court was read a lre or [warraunt] *Certificat* vnder the
 hand and seale of the right ho: the Earle of Cumbland wherby it
 appeareth that he hath assigned over the some of two hundred
 and thirtie poundes to m^r Alderman Holliday out of his hono^{rs}
 adventure wth the Companie and therby requireth that the same
 may be putt of from his Lp^s Accompte and M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday
 made Credito^r for so muche vppon w^{ch} Certificat this Court
 hath agreed that the Bookeap shall geave credite vnto M^r Aldⁿ
 Holliday for the same money.

23th of the
 Earle of
 Cumblands
 [debte] ad-
 venture
 assigned to
 Ald^r Holly-
 day.



A Genall Court holden the xjth of Januarie 1601.

M ^r W ^m Rumney Deputy	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell	M ^r Tho: farrington
M ^r Richard Staper	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r W ^m Greenewell	M ^r Jo: Eldred
M ^r Nichas leet	M ^r Jo: Highelord

1601
 11 Jan.

wth y^e greater part of the genalyty.



T this Court] According to the genall order taken at
 the [genall] last genall Courte touching the devys-
 ing and conceaving of lawes and ordinaunces for the
 better governm^t of the state of the trade, [and] the

Lawes and
 ordinaunces
 presented to
 be Confirm-
 ed.

1601
11 Jan.

Comitties then appointed did at this Court present [certain] ther opinions by certain ordinaunces [already] by them devysed and offered the same to the Consideration of the Gen^ltye w^{ch} severall ordinaunces being *divers tymes* distinctly read and waighed *and in some pointes reformed* by this Court in ample number assembled and throwghly digested and severally putt to Scruteny and erection of handes the same severall lawes are agreed vpon establyshed and confirmed for standing lawes and ordinaunces to be holden and observed by this Soscyety vpon the *severall* paines and penalties therein severally Limited the tenor of w^{ch} Lawes Do followe in thes wordes videlt :

Whereas the Queenes most excellent Ma^{ty} by her graces lres Patent^r vnder y^e great seale of England bearinge date y^e xxxith day of December in y^e xliijth yeare of her ma^{tes} raigne hath incorporated this society by y^e name of y^e [Company] go^uno^r and company of the m^{ch}chaunt^r of Loⁿ tradinge into y^e East Indies and hath geven them y^e sole trade of y^e said Indies by all such waies and passages as they shall thinke meete to visit those part^r eyther by y^e way and passage already found out w^{ch} is by y^e cape of bona Esperansa or by such waies and passages as shalbe hereafter found out by y^e part^r of America to enioy y^e said trade for y^e terme of xvth yeares from y^e feast of y^e nativity of o^r Lord god 1600 And wheras this society in y^e settinge forth of their late viage by y^e Cape of Bona esperansa toward^r y^e Iland^r of Sumat^r Java and other y^e part^r therabout^r entendinge to trade those Iland^r and places for Pepper Spices gould and other m^{ch}chandizes w^{ch} are likest yeald y^e most profitable returne for y^e Adventuro^{rs} in y^e same viage have sett forth y^e greatest pte of their adventure in English money Coyned of purpose for y^e said voyage and other forreine coine Currant in those Ilands w^{ch} moneyes and coyne they could not p^rpare but wth great difficultie and trouble and not wthout some mislike of y^e transporta^{ti}on of treasure out of land They therfore beinge desirous to vse y^e priviledges to them graunted rather for y^e good of y^e C^oenweale of their Countrie then for their private benefite and to maintayne the trade of y^e East Indies if it be possible by y^e transporta^{ti}on and vent of Cloth and other y^e

r
e
a
b
s
y
/
h
k
c
v
c
c
t
s
c
c
r

c
c
a
I
t
s
f
f
h
t
s
p
y
o
fo
si
tl
b

native Commodities of this Realme wthout any money at all or
 eles soe litle as may be conveniently tollerated Do resolve to
 attempt y^e discoūy of a Passage by seas into y^e said East Indies
 by y^e Northwest thorough some pte of America w^{ch} if they
 shall fynd navigable Then shall they by that passage arrive in
 y^e Countries of Cataia & China beinge the East pt^l of
 Asia and Africa Climat^l of that Temperature wthin all likeli-
 hood will aforth a most liberall vent of English clothes and
 kersies to y^e generall advancement of y^e trafficke of m^{ch}andize
 of this realme of England And to thend to putt in execu^ōn as
 well this their resolu^ōn of y^e discoūy of y^e said passage as
 otherwise to bringe them selues and their trade generally to a
 conformitie and order They do accordinge to y^e libertie to
 them geven by y^e said l^{res} Patent^l for y^e makinge of lawes con-
 stitu^ōns orders & ordinances for y^e better advancement and
 continuance of their trade and traffique make ordeine and
 constitute these seūall lawes constitu^ōns orders and ordi-
 nances followinge viz^t.

First it is ordered and decreed by and wth y^e generall consent
 of this Co^rte for standinge and vnchangeable decree that wth all
 convenient expedi^ōn there shalbe prepara^ōn made for y^e
 attemptinge of y^e discoūy of y^e Northwest passage to y^e East
 Indies wherin shalbe vsed two shippes or pinnaces of such
 burthen and makinge as shalbe hereafter considered of and re-
 solved to be fitt for y^e said voyage and manned victualled [and]
 furnished and provided wth such numbers of men muni^ōn
 furniture victuall m^{ch}andize and other thing^l as y^e Co^mmittees
 hereafter nominated and appointed for y^e prouision therof shall
 thinke meete And for y^e levyinge of such [moyties] moneis as
 shall defray y^e charges of the prepara^ōn of y^e said shippes or
 pinaces and all other thing^l incident to y^e said voyage And for
 y^e bringinge of y^e said moneys It is ordered that eūy brother
 of this felowshippe that hath contributed and adventured in y^e
 former voyage to y^e East Indies by y^e Cape of Bona esperansa
 shall contribute to the settinge furth of this p^rsent voyage after
 the rate of xij^d at y^e least for eūy pound of his former adventure
 by him adventured or wherin he is intereressed wthout supplie.

1601
11 Jan.

The voyag
to the
Northwest
finally de-
termined to
be sett
forthe.

1601
11 Jan.

the bring-
ing in of y^e
money.

forfeit v
tymes the
valew.

To pay con-
tributions
&c. at the
tymes limi-
ted. Or
to be fined
in the dis-

And if any brother of this felowshipp shalbe willinge voluntari-ly to bringe in a greater contribucon then after y^e said rate of xij^d in y^e pound of his said adventure in y^e former voyage it shalbe at his pleasure And to thend to stirre vp men y^e rather to enlarge theire said Contribucons to this enterprise It is alsoe ordered and agreed that after what rate or proporcon soe^{er} any man shall contribute in this disco^uy Yf the passage be found out that he shall in all voyages hearafter to be made by y^e said passage be apportioned or stinted in his adventures accordinge to y^e same proporcon or rate and noe otherwise. And It is alsoe ordered that the said Contribucon shalbe brought in by eu^{er}y y^e Contributors in this manner viz^t The one halfe before y^e xxth day of January next comminge And y^e residue or soe much therof as shalbe found necessary at y^e goinge away of y^e shippes to be paid to y^e hand^l of M^r Ald Cambell appointed Th^{er} for y^e same voyage Prouided allwaies that if any brother of this felowshippe shall deny to bringe in his said contribucon at y^e rate of xij^d y^e pound of his former adventure *or do not bring in the same* at or before the daies and tymes before limited that then he or they that shall make default on that behalfe shall satisfy and pay for a fyne by way of deduccon out of his stocke adventured in y^e last voyage fyve tymes y^e valewe of y^e Contribucon by him payable by vertue of this act The same to be employed to y^e full furnishinge of y^e said disco^uy And if there remaine an ou^{er}plus to y^e vse of y^e adventurors in this intended voyage proportionably accordinge to theire se^uall adventures.

It is alsoe ordered and decreed by y^e generall consent of this Co^ute concerninge y^e generall trade of this Society and y^e preparacon of all Viages Contribucons and generall adventures of this felowshippe hearafter to be sett forth That if any daies or tymes be limited and appointed by order of any generall Co^ute for y^e bringinge in of any Contribucons adventures or supplies and that default be made in y^e pforminge of those payments Contribucons and supplies at y^e daies limited by any of y^e adventurors or Contributo^{rs} of such voyages that y^e stock^l or adventures of such Contributors shalbe taxed and charged

to answeare to y^e cōen treasure or vse of this society such damages charges and allowances for not performinge of such payment^e at y^e daies limited as y^e Audito^{rs} of y^e Company for y^e tyme beinge appointed to audit y^e generall accompt^e shall fynd to be equall and y^t the goūno^r Deputy and Coūittes or y^e most of them shall censure to be fitt to be paid wthout any abatement.

It is alsoe ordered and agreed by like generall consent of this Society that if any brother of this Company shalbe sūmōned or warned by y^e officer of this felowshippe therto appointed To appeare at any generall Co^rte of this Society or at any other meetinge of m^r Goūno^r his Deputy and y^e Coūittes and y^e said sūmōns or warninge geuen to y^e ptie himselfe or left at his house Yf then such person shall make default and not appeare at all or not appeare at y^e howre assigned he shall forfeite for eūy default of non apparance xij^d and for eūy default of comminge late vj^d vnlesse he can give a sufficient reason of his absence or late comminge and y^e same to be allowed by y^e generall consent of y^e assembly or y^e more part of them p^rsent eyther at a generall Co^rte or meetinge of Comitties.

For y^e better and more orderly proceedinge in y^e deliberaçōn of matters propounded in gen^rall Co^rtes eyther for y^e establishinge of any act^e or ordinances or in any other matters concerninge y^e Company Is ordered y^t it shall not be lawfull for any brother of this Company to speake to any one matter propounded aboue three sundry tymes vppon peine of forfeiture of iij^s iij^d for eūy such excesse in speach.

It is alsoe ordered by late consent of a generall Co^rte that if any brother of this Company shall in any Contencōn or argument houlden wth any other pson eyther in generall Co^rte or meetinge of Coūittes vse any vnciville or intemperate speeches or behavio^r and soe censured by y^e gen^rall Co^rte or y^e persons assembled in Coūitte he shall forfeite for eūy such offence x^s.

And for y^e avoydinge of confusion of speach or disco^rse in y^e deliberaçōn of matters to be handled in any gen^rall Co^rte or meetinge of Coūitties concerninge y^e affaires of y^e Company It is ordered that noe brother of this felowshippe shall interrupt any other in his declaraçōn or disco^rse of any matter declared

1601
11 Jan.

cretion of
the Com-
panie or of
the Audit-
o^{rs} appoin-
ted.

For absence
12^d & late
coming to
courtes vj^d.

12. 9 in the
third waste
booke.

Not to
speake
in any mat-
ter propoun-
ded aboue
3 tymes
pena iij^s iij^d.

No vncivill
speeches or
behauior in
Courtes
pena x^s.

That none
do interrupt
an other in
his speeches
in Courtes
pena iij^s vj^d.

1601
11 Jan.

or disco^rsed to y^e Company nor duringe such declaracōn or disco^rse hold p^ruate whisperinge speach or talke wth any other to y^e disturbance of him that speaketh But if he be disposed to answear or reply to y^e speaches propounded then to direct his answear or reply to m^r Gou^rno^r or his Deputy vpon peine of forfeiture for eu^y such offence ijs vjd.

That eu^y
one keepe
silence be-
ing coman-
ded by M^r
Gou^rno^r or
deputie by
the stroke
of the Ham-
mer pena
vj^d.

It is alsoe ordered for y^e pacificacōn of conten^cōn in argu-
ment in geⁿall Co^rtes and other meetinge and of lowde or con-
fused speaches that when m^r Gou^rno^r or his Deputy command-
eth silence by y^e stroake of y^e hammer that then eu^y eu^y
person keepe silence vpon peine of forfeiture of vj^d for eu^y
offence.

For refusall
of paym^t of
fines ym^pri-
sonm^t.

And It is alsoe ordered that if any brother of this felowshippe
shall vppon commandment or demaund of m^r Gou^rno^r o^r his
Deputy refuse to pay such fynes or forfeitures as he shall have
fallen into by y^e breach of any of y^e ordinances or act^e of this
felowshippe or do not pay them beinge required that then such
person shalbe co^mmitted to prison there to remaine duringe y^e
pleasure of Y^e generaltie.

Nottodepte
Courte but
by licence
pena xij^d.

And It is further agreed that if any brother of this society
shall at any geⁿall Co^rte or meetinge of Co^mitties depart out
of y^e Co^rte or meetinge before y^e Co^rte shall breake vp or y^e
busines be ended except it be by licence asked of m^r Gou^rno^r
or Deputy and by their licence graunted that he shall forfeite
for eu^y default departinge wthout licence xij^d.

All fines to
be ym^ploied
to the gen-
all vse of
the Compa-
nie.

And It is lastly ordered y^t all fynes and forfeitures forfeited
and lost by any brother of this felowshippe by y^e breach of any
ordinance now heretofore or hereafter to be made shalbe paid
and geven to y^e generall and Co^men vse of this Society and to be
employed to y^e bearinge of y^e Co^men charges of y^e same and to
y^e releefe of y^e poore To dispose accordinge to order from
tyme to tyme to be geven in that behalfe.

At this Courte the p^{er}sons heervnder named are apointed and
elected to be Comitties to further the expedi^cōn of the voyag^e
of the Northwest passage and to prepare the shippinge and all
other provisions belonging to the voyage at the best and easiest
rates and prises that they can and whatsoever they shall doe

therin the Companie to allowe thereof and the thēr to defray ¹⁶⁰¹
 suche Charges as [They sh] the said Comitties or anie 4 of ^{11 Jan.}
 them vnder ther [warr] handes shall geave him warrant to pay.

Comitties for y^e Nortweast passage.

Mr W ^m Rumney deputy	Mr olyver Style
Mr Rich: Staper	Mr W ^m Harryson
Mr Tho ^m Cordell	Mr W ^m Grenewell
Mr Rich: Wyseman	Mr Nich: Leat.

~~1601~~

The 25 of January 1601.
 Present.

¹⁶⁰¹
 25 Jan.

Mr Ald ⁿ Wattes go ^r	Mr Roger Howe
Mr Ruñey deputie	Mr Rich: Wyseman
Mr Ald ⁿ Cambell	Mr W ^m Chamber
Mr Tho Cordell	Mr Nich: lynge
Mr Rich: Staper	Mr Tho Farrington
Mr John Harby	Mr W ^m Harrison

Mr Nich: Leat.



WARRAUNT is geaven to Aldⁿ Hollyday oñ of
 the Thērs of the voyage sett out by the cape
 of Bona Speransa to pay to M^r Rob^t Bell the
 somme of xiiij^{li} iij^s ij^d to him owing by the
 Companie for charges [of] *by him disbursed for*
 wharfage at Wiggins key and for Cutting of leade as appeareth
 by the pticlrs thereof.

Like warraunt is geaven to the said Alderman to pay vnto
 m^r Aldⁿ Bannyng the other thēr of the said voyage the some
 of iiii^{li} viij^s v^d for so muche money by him disbursed above his
 receiptes for the affaires of the Companie.

The Comitties assembled have at this tyme geaven vnto
 Richard Wright Secretarie of this fellowship for and in respecte
 of his great travell taken in the begininge of the [the settling of
 the] procuringe of the previledges of this fellowship and in all
 thinges concerning the viage and the trade the some of two
 hundred markes.

200mkes to
 the Secre-
 tarie.

1601
25 Jan.
x^{li} p annū
to the Bedle
agmented to
xij^{li} p annū
thr.

At this meeting the said Comitties have agreed to geave vnto Thom̃s Evettsett the Bedell of this felowship for his service to the Companie the yerelie salarye of Tenn poundes [the] his tyme to begynn at xp̃ĩs last.

Ther is graunted vnto m^r Waymouthe towards the provision of instrument^e for the northwest passage the some of thertie poundes to be p^d him by m^r Aldⁿ Cambell.

[Ther is] Warraunt is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Holliday *Thr̃r* to pay vnto Beniamyn Deycro Agent of the Muskovia Companie. the somme of One hundred and Nyne pound^e sixteene shillings Eight pence in full paiment of Cordage deli^ued by him for the furnishinge of the shippes sett out by the Cape of Bona Esperansa to y^e East Indies.



1601
17 Feb.
30 paid
M^r Wey-
mouthe.

17 of Febr: 1601.



WARRAUNT was geaven by the psons heervnder named to m^r Ald^r Cambell *Thr̃r* for the voyage by the Northwest passage to pay to George Waymouth for provisions for the same voyage the some of thertie pound^e.

The Comitties who signed the warraunt were



1601
17 Mar.

The xvijth of March 1601.

m^r Cordell
m^r Joⁿ El-
dred

m^r Ald Watt^e governo^r
m^r Rumney deputy
m^r Ric^d Staper
m^r Oliver Style
m^r Leat

m^r Wych
m^r Chambers
m^r Ffreeman
m^r Waymouth
m^r Barrell

20th paid
George
Wey-
mouthe
to buy In-
strumentes.



T this Co^rte warrant is geaven to m^r Ald^r Cambell *Thr̃r* for y^e Northwest Passage to pay to m^r Waymouth the some of xx^{li} toward^e y^e provision of Instrument^e needfull for this intended viage.

A generall Co^rte houlden the xviiith of March 1601.

1601
18 Mar.

m ^r Ald Watt ^e governo ^r	m ^r Ric Leat
m ^r Rumney dep :	m ^r Ffarrington
m ^r Ric ^d Staper	m ^r Wyche
m ^r Tho : Cordell	m ^r Ffreeman

m^r Lynge

wth y^e most pt of y^e generality.

IT is agreed] At this Co^rte [that] one W^m Nelson *grocer is* [shalbe] admitted into this freedome havinge already paid his adventure of 200^{li} and supplies of 40^{li} to m^r Ald Holiday Thr^r [and] *who* is received into y^e said freedome wth y^e full consent of both Assistant^e and generality. . . And it is to be noted and Remembred for the Charging of the Accomptes of the Company that the said W^m Nelson gave to this Companie the so^me of xxx^{li} sterling for ther consent to admitt him to *be an* adventuro^r wth them [and in] and to have the freedom of this felowship.

This Co^rte do [likewise] *apoint and* entreat m^r Leat and m^r Lynge to take paines to [warne y^e persons that] *move all suche brethren of the Companie as* have not already [dis]contributed their full allotm^t of xij^d in the lb toward^e y^e discovery of the Northwest Passage vpon peine of forfeiture of y^e penalty *men^coed* in an act of Co^rte [afore men^coed] of the xjth of January last. That they beinge in their *said rate* [allotm^t] of xij^d vpon y^e pound To m^r Ald Cambell Thr^r, before y^e last of this p^sent moneth.

Thomas Yerworth is enterteyned to be Purser of one of the shippes apointed for this viage to be made for y^e discou^y of y^e Northwest Passage and is content to accept of [ix^{lb}] v^b in hand part of his wages to beginn from this [Co^rte and] *day at the rate of* forty shilling^e [to be paid him for every] a moneth [employ^m] yf y^e discovery be [found] *made and if not then at the rate of* xx^s a moneth *duringe his employ^m in the voyage* And y^e said Yerworth is to give security for his [employ^m] *good behavio^r in the execution of his Charge of Purser in this employ^m* in a bond of [C markes] one hundred pound^e.



1602
25 Mar.

25th of March 1602.

WARRANT was geaven by the Persons herevnder named to m^r Aldⁿ Cambell Thrër for y^e viage by y^e Northwest Passage to pay to *John Drewe enterteyned to goe as m^r of a ship for discouy of y^e said Passage* the soñe of fyve pound^l w^{ch} is to be delivered him by way of Impst in part of paym^t of his wages agreed vpon for y^e viage.

The Coñittes who signed the warrant were



1602
27 Mar.

27th of March 1602.

WARRANT was geaven by y^e Persons herevnder named to m^r Ald Cambell Thrër for y^e viage by y^e Northwest Passage To pay to Thomas Yerworth Purser of [y^e] y^e a shipp appointed to goe for discovery of the said Passage the soñe of fowrescore pound^l w^{ch} is to be paid for clearing of y^e carpenters wages who were lately employed about y^e [p^{ar}açon] worke of the said shipp.

The Comittees who signed the warrant were

John Watt ^l governo ^r	Ric Staper.	Nic Leat
W ^m Rumney Deputy	Tho : Cordell	W ^m Harison.



1602
29 Mar.

A Gen^lall Court holden the 29th of Marche 1602.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes governo ^r	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	M ^r Tho : farrington
<i>M^r Aldⁿ Cambell thër</i>	M ^r Nic ^h as Leete
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Tho : Cordell.

wth y^e greatest part of the gen^laltyty.

Touching
the suply
for the
north-west
passage.

THIS Co^rte was warned vpon occasion of y^e want of bringinge in of the rate of xij^d y^e pound by former Co^rtes agreed vpon to furnish y^e viage by y^e Northwest Passage w^{ch} want beinge signified to this Assembly and an accompt made vnto them how far y^e Company are engaged in their provision

already w^{ch} appeareth to be above y^e soine of 700^{li} all w^{ch} or
y^e most part therof would be lost yf they should not proceade
and y^e Company discredited in their not proceadinge in their
discovery the same beinge made soe publique aswell to o^r owne
Country as to Strangers in forrein part^l Therefore this Co^rte
do agree for y^e better furtheringe of this viage w^{ch} for y^e hono^r
of o^r Country may not be left of And for y^e better encoraginge
of those that have already supplied their xij^d in y^e pound ac-
cordinge to former orders that whatsoever hath bene sett downe
and brought in by any brother of y^e Company [or shalbe brought] or
shalbe sett downe and brought in by any brother of this Company
toward^l y^e furnishinge of y^e said viage to y^e Northwest Passage
shalbe demed part of y^e adventure and stock by him or them
adventured and contributed in y^e viage already made by y^e Cape
of BONA ESPERANSA and that every adventuro^r or supplier shall
receave vpon such adventure as he shall bringe in for to be
employed in this discovery such benefite and profit proportion-
ably wth y^e rest of his adventure already brought in to y^e viage
to y^e East Indies as though he had put in soe much stock and
supply in y^e former viage And to thend the Act of y^e xjth of
January last for y^e forfeiture of fyve for one to be forfeited by
such as shall not pay their rate of xij^d the li. to this discovery
shalbe y^e better confirmed and *fortified* [forfeited] It is ordered
that suite shalbe made to y^e LL: of the Councell acquayntinge
them wth y^e necessity of this Co^rse entreatinge their hono^rs to
give vs an order vnder their hand^l menconinge their likinge
of this Co^rse taken by the Company and promisinge vs their
readines to aid vs in y^e execucon of o^r said act sith y^e same is
intended for y^e coimon benefite and hono^r of y^e realme And to
thend y^e consent of all such as were p^rsent at this Co^rte may
appeare to y^e Generalety of y^e Company w^{ch} are absent every
of y^e said persons now p^rsent have vnder their hand^l sett downe
such soimes as they will Contribute in this discovery willinge y^t
y^e same beinge brought in and received by y^e Th^rer of this
viage may be indorsed vpon their bills of adventure w^{ch} are
already geaven them vnder y^e coimon seale of y^e Company w^{ch}
is alsoe agreed vpon And yet notwthstandinge It is agreed y^t

1602

29 Mar.

1602
29 Mar.

day shalbe continued accordinge to y^e order of y^e last Co^rte to such as yet have not brought in their Contribu^{ti}on of xij^d y^e pound that they shall have that tyme viz^t the last of this moneth to bringe in their mony to the Th^rer and after y^t day the said Th^rer shall not receive y^e said xij^d y^e li. of any man that hath not already paid it wthout Consent of a generall Co^rte.



1 of Aprill 1602.

1602
1 Aprill.



WARRANT was granted to *ye Th^rer to pay to* Austyn Bandicott Butche^r for 45^c 3 qters of Porke beinge 49 hog^e bought of him at xxiiij^s the hundred the so^me of fyftie fowre pound^e eightene shillings.

An other warrant was granted the day abouesaid to [Thomas Yerworth] m^r Ald Cambell Th^rer to pay to Thomas Yerworth the so^me of thirtie pound^e wth is to be paid to certen workemen at Ratcliffe and Lymehouse and for salt and mariners board wages where they lye.

An other warrant was granted the same day to the said Th^rer to pay to m^r Richard Staper the so^me of xxviiij^l xviiij^s wth the said m^r Staper hath disbursed for lxiiij hydes to make y^e marino^rs Cassock^e Breaches and gownes



1602
2 Aprill.

The seconde of Aprill 1602.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes governo ^r	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rich: Staper	Capten Waymouthe
M ^r Nic ^h ias Leet	M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell

M^r W^m farrington

xiiij^l xix^s 6^d
pd to M^r W^m
Rumey.



WARRAUNT is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Cambell th^rer to pay vnto m^r W^m Rumney deputy the somme of xiiij^l xix^s vj^d for so muche delivered [him] by his servaunt^e to m^r Burrell in gilderns lying wynd bound at Holland after the preparing^e of the 2 shippes for the northwest passage.

Another Warraunt is geaven to the said Ther to pay vnto 1602
 [Captein Waymouth] M^r Robt Sandy merchaunte the soĩe of 2 Apr.
 threescore pound^l sterling^l for so muche taken vp by exchaung
 by Captein Waymouthe at Exceto^r of one M^r Newcombe to 1x^{ll} to M^r
 be p^d here in London to M^r Robt Sandye w^{ch} money was taken Sandy by
 vp for the hiring^g of marinors. exchange.

At this Assemblie the victualling and preparation of thing^l Provision of
 necessarie for the 2 shippes was agreed vpon to be devyded Victualles
 amongst the severall Comitties herevnder named assigning & other
 them to ther severall charge in preparing^g of the pticulers and necessities.
 severall kindes of Vittuals and other thinges as followeth vīz

Sacke & Cassalia		M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes
Wyne		M ^r W ^m Harryson
Vinegar	to	M ^r W ^m Chambers
Candelles		M ^r Greenwell
Lanthornes		

Pease		
Butter		
Holland Ling		
Stockfishe		M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell
Cheese		M ^r W ^m Rumney
Otemeale	to	M ^r Nich: Leat
Oyle		M ^r Nich: Lyng
Iron Stoves		
Wood		
Baysalte		
Musterseede		

Bread		
Beare		
Aquavite		M ^r Cordall
Porke		M ^r Staper
Beef	to	M ^r farrington
Rice		M ^r Wiseman
Water Caske		
Baricos		
Meale		

1602
2 Apr.

At this Assemblie Thomas Stephens is agreed wthall to take the charge of the keeping of the bookes of Accompte of the Companie and to have for his salarye yearely for the same the some of thirtie poundes to be p^d him quarterly.



1602
5 Apr.

The vth of April 1602.



HIS day a warraunt was made to M^r Aldⁿ Cambell thr^r of the voyage throughe the Northwest passage to pay vnto Thomas Yarworth Purser of the Discovery. the somme of one hundred poundes. to pay for ancors and other necessities for the same ship for w^{ch} he is to geave an accompte.

The Comittees who signed y^e warraunt were

Aldⁿ Watt^e governo^r M^r Nic. Leat
M^r Ric. Staper M^r Harison

M^r ffarrington.



1602
10 Apr.

The 10th of April 1602.



HIS day a warrant was [granted] geaven to m^r Ald Cambell Thr^r for the viage by y^e Northwest passage to pay to Joⁿ Drewe enterteyned to goe as m^r of the Godspede in this intended viage y^e some of ten pound^e in part of his wages.



1602
11 Apr.

*Pleno robore
per assensu
curie tamen
forc.*

[The 11th of Aprill 1602.



HIS day a warrant was made to m^r Ald Cambell Thr^r for y^e viage by y^e Northwest Passage to pay to Thomas Yerworth appointed to goo as Purser in one of y^e ships for this intended viage the some of one hundred poundes [w^{ch} some is] to be paid for Sea Coales, wood, lead, and dyvers other necessities And the said Yerworth to be accomptable.]

[An other Warrant was granted to the said Threr the same day for one hundred pound^l to be paid to Capten Waymouth by pcells as he shall have occasion to call for it beinge for dyvers mens wages who are to be answered therwth.] 1602
11 Apr.



The day of 1602.
Anno Rn^o Elizabethe xliiiij^{to}.

1602
April.

Articles of Agreement Indented^f made betweene the governo^r and company of the merchant^l of London tradinge into y^e East Indies on y^e one ptie and George Waymouth of in the County of marino^r on the other party . . the day of Aprill 1602.



HERAS the said governo^r and company of the merchant^l of London tradinge into y^e East Indies vpon great delibera^on had and taken of the longe and tedious course w^{ch} hath benne hetherto houlden by all such as do trade or sayle from these part^l of the world in to y^e East Indies alonge the coast of Europe and Africa by y^e Cape of BONA ESPERANSA and of the great adventures w^{ch} are borne in soe longe a viage by many kinds of daungers offered therin and beinge moved wth great hope that ther is a possibility of discovery of a neerer Passage into y^e said East Indies by seas by y^e way of the North-west yf the same were vndertaken by a man of knowledge in Naviga^on and of a resolu^on to put in execu^on all possibility of Industrie and valo^r of the attayninge of soe inestimable benefite to his native cuntry and his *owne* perpetuall [fame] *honor* Have to that end [made] enterteinne the said George Waymouth a man in their opinion qualified and fitt to vndertake and attempt the performance of this discovery vnto whom they have dd before hand the so^me of one hundred pounds to furnish himselfe wth convenient instrument^l of naviga^on accordinge to his owne choice and vnto whose direc^on they have comitted two ships [*sufficientlie manned*] the one called the Discovery the other the Godspeede beinge manned victualled

1602
April.

pared and furnished wth all thinge necessary and convenient for such a viage and therein bestowed and supplied all kinde of provisions accordinge to his owne desire wherby both the said George Waymouth and his company are provided of victuall^e apparell and furniture for the space of [two yeares] 16 *monethes* and [hath] *have* alsoe laden aboard the said ships a convenient proporcion of severall kindes of merchandize In consideracon wherof it is agreed between the said parties to these p^rsents in manner and forme followinge *viz^t*.

The said George Waymouth doth promise covenant and agree to and wth the said governo^r and company of the merchant^e of London tradinge into the East Indies that he and his Company shall and wilbe ready by the day of next ensuinge the date hereof to depart from y^e Port of London and as wynd and weather will permitt shall and will directly sayle toward^e the coast of Groynland into that part of the open Seas wth is described in sundry generall mapp^e by y^e name of FRETUM DAVIES and shall passe on forward in those Seas by y^e northwest or as he shall fynd the Passage best to lye toward^e the part^e or kingedomes of Cataya or China or y^e *backside of America* wthout geavinge over the proceedinge on his Co^rse soe longe as he shall fynd those seas or any pte thereof navigable and any possibility to make way or passage through them And shall not himselfe returne or voluntarily suffer any of his company to returne back againe vnto or toward^e the Coast of England for any lett or impediment whatsoever vntill he and they have bestowed one yeare at y^e least from the tyme of their departinge hence in goinge forward seekinge [and] soundinge and attemptinge the performinge of this intended viage.

And further the said George Waymouth doth promise grant and agree to and wth the said governo^r and company that he the said George Waymouth shall and will *not onlie well enterteine and entreat but also* quietly permitt [and] suffer [*well enterteine and entreat*] such merchant^e or pursers as the said governo^r and Company shall place or appoint to goe in the said ships or eyther of them to keepe a Register and accompt of all such good^e wares merchandizes provision & furniture as are shipped and laden in

any^e said ship^e how the same is bestowed bartered changed spent 1602
or otherwise disposed and alsoe to keepe an accompt of all other April.
thing^e that shalbe boughtbartered exchanged or receaved in liewe
of any thinge that shalbe sould or made away and alsoe to make
notes journall^e and observa^ons in wrytinge of their continuall
proceeding^e in the said viage vntill their returne for England for
y^e direc^on and helpe of posterity that shalbe occasioned or
willinge hearafter to make a newe attempt vpon the same dis-
covery [*and that he shall conceale what he hath disco^uered therein*
from all other persons] And further that he the said George
Waymouth shall wthin [twenty] 10 daies after his returne in to
England [*wthout concelem^t*] whether he do performe the said dis-
covery or not *wthout concelement of anie thinge w^{ch} he hath dis-*
covered in the voyage deliver a declara^on in wrytinge vnder his
hand vnto y^e governo^r of the said Company or his deputy con-
teyninge a report of all and every his proceeding^e in y^e viage
worthie of note or memory for y^e good of y^e Company and for
y^e helpe of such as shalbe disposed hearafter to proceade in the
same passage and shalbe ready from tyme to tyme duringe y^e
space of 40 daies after his arrivall & returne to London *vppon*
warninge or Somons geaven him in that behaulf to come before
y^e governo^r & deputy of y^e said Company for y^e tyme beinge
and [x persons of the greatest adventure of y^e said Company]
the Comitties and such others of y^e Company as it shall please y^e
governo^r [and the Committees or ten at y^e least] to call vnto them in
[this intended viage] & will truly relate vnto them such thing^e as
passed in y^e said viage wherof they or any of them shall desire
to be enformed wthout denyall or refusall in that behalfe and
shall not discover the secret^e or course of his proceeding in the voyage
to anie other pson or psons whatsoever then to the said Governor
deputie and Comitties.

And the said governo^r and company of the merchant^e of
London tradinge into y^e East Indies for them and their succes-
so^{rs} do in considera^on of the p^mises promise covenant and
agree to and wth the said George Waymouth to satisfy and pay
vnto the said George Waymouth or his assignes wthin fortye
daies after his returne in to England and after sufficient prooffe

1602
April.

and testimonial by him made that he hath passed thorough the Northwest passage into y^e East Indies and arrived at any Port wthin the dominions of the kingedomes [and] *or* Empires of Cataya [or] China *or Japan* the so^me of fyve hundred pound^l of lawfull English mony wthout fraude or Covyn.

And lastly the said George Waymouth doth promise and agree that vnlesse in this intended viage he shall discover and passe through the same Northwest Passage and shal make sufficient prooffe and give good testimoniall that he hath passed through the same passage and arrived in some part of the said East Indies in y^e dominions or kingedomes of Cathayia and China or one of them that then nether he the said George Waymouth nor his assignes shall or will demand or require of the said governo^r or company or any of them any Salary wages or reward for his viage or travell in y^e discovery of y^e said Passage in regard the said viage was vndertaken by y^e said governo^r and company ptly by his perswasion and vpon his resolu^con to adventure his travell and life therin for y^e good of his Cuntrey to w^{ch} his resolu^con the said Company were content to add the adventure of y^e settinge furth of ye viage to their great charge.

In witnes &c.



1602
14 Apr.

A generall Co^rte houlden the xiiijth of Aprill 1602.

m ^r A ^{ld} Watt ^e Governo ^r	m ^r Wiseman
m ^r Rumney deputy	m ^r Harison
m ^r Ric Staper	m ^r Leat
m ^r Farrington	m ^r Lynge
m ^r [Harison] Chambers	m ^r Burrell.



T this Co^rte warrant was made to m^r A^{ld} Cambell Thr^{er} for y^e viage by y^e Northwest Passage to pay to William Russell Butcher the so^me of one hundred eleven pound^l 5^s for beefe and Porke bought of him to furnish the occasion in this intended viage.

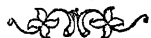
M^r Wiseman and m^r Lynge be entreated to audit the accompt^l of Tho: Yerworth for 210^l w^{ch} he hath disbursed [for].

Another warrant was made to the said Thrër for one hundred and fyfty pound^l to be paid to m^r w^m Chambers beinge for provisions of clothe and dyvers other necessaries. 1602
14 Apr.

Another warrant to the said Thrër for to pay to m^r Nicholas Leat the some of 150^{li} for provision of [lyke] further necessaries. And he to be accomptable.

Another warrant was made to y^e said Thrër for payment of 150^{li} to m^r Staper to be disbursed to dyvers persons *for their wages* as they shall call for it. *And he to be accompt.*

[By this Court *[assembly]* it is *alsoe* ordered that the Pursers of the ships shall deliver the bills of *all* their provisions to m^r Burrell to receive allowance; and noe man to make provision for the store of the ship^l but to have [direction from him] *allow-ance thereof* vnder his hand.



The 20th of Aprill 1602.

Mr Ald ⁿ Wattes governo ^r	Mr Nich: Leat
Mr W ^m Ruñey deputy	Mr Tho: farrington
Mr Tho Cordell	Mr W ^m Harrison
Mr Rich: Staper	Mr W ^m Freeman
Mr W ^m Chamber	Mr Roger Howe.

1602
20 Apr.

WARRANT is geaven to Mr Aldⁿ Cambell thër of the North West passage, to pay vnto Josephe Page Baker [for] vpon an accompte of Biskett [deliuered and] to be delivered for the provision of the voyage the somme of three score poundes. Joseph
Page Baker
60^l



22th: of Aprill 1602.

WARRANT geaven to the said Thrër to pay vnto Thomas Yerworth 100^{li} to be vsed and disbursed vpon necessary provisions for this intended viage And the said Yerworth to give accompt therof.

1602
22 Apr.

1602
24 Apr.

The 24th of Aprill 1602.

[M ^r Ald ⁿ watt ^e governo ^r	M ^r ffarrington
M ^r Rumney deputy	M ^r Leat
M ^r Ald Cambell	M ^r Harison
M ^r Howe	M ^r Stapers
M ^r Chambers	M ^r Wiseman

IT is agreed at this Co^rte by [that] John Cartwright of London Preacher wth y^e governo^r deputy and company of merchant^e of London tradinge into y^e East Indies to sayle and goe wth Cap : George Waymouth vpon a viage for y^e discovery of y^e Northwest Passage for y^e w^{ch} y^e said Cartwright is to have of the said company 3^{lb} p moneth. beginninge his sallary from y^e deptime of y^e ship^e appointed for y^e said discovery from Gravesend And if it happen that discovery be not made wherby y^e said ship^e or one of them may returne from y^e kingedome of China or y^e kingedomes of Cataya then y^e said Joⁿ Cartwright is only to have for his sallary the one halfe w^{ch} is xxx^s p moneth to be paid him at his returne But over and above y^e said governo^r and company hath paid him the some of fyfteeene pound^e of lawfull mony of England the w^{ch} y^e said company doth give him for his p^{ro}para^{ti}on and furnishinge of *him selfe* for the said viage and in testimony of his agreement faithfully to be performed on both pts wherin the said Joⁿ Cartwright doth promise the said Comp : to do his best endevo^r in all thing^e [And further the] *The* said Cartw : is contented to enter into such covenant^e for his imployment in y^e said viage as by y^e said company shalbe thought good to be devised.

Edward Pullison is enterteyned to goe in this p^{re}sent viage as Purser of *one* of the Pynnaces [for this intended viage] for y^e discovery of y^e north west Passage and is content to accept of v^{li} in hand part of his wages to beginne from this day at y^e rate of forty shilling^e a moneth if y^e discovery be made and if not then at y^e rate of xx^s p moneth duringe his imployment in y^e viage And the said Pullison is to give security for his good be-

havior in y^e execu^{con} of y^e charge of Purser and otherwise if he be further employed in a bond of C^{li}. 1602
24 Apr.

Warrant is geaven to m^r Ald Cambell Thrër for y^e viage by y^e northwest Passage to pay to m^r W^m Chambers y^e so^me of one hundred pound^l w^{ch} is to be disbursed vpon necessary provisions [in] to furnish this [intended] viage and the said m^r Chambers [wil] to be accomptable therfore.

Warrant is geaven to y^e said Thrër to pay to m^r Ric^d Stapers the so^me of two hundred pound^l most part of soe much disbursed by y^e said m^r Stapers vpon necessities and the residue to be disbursed as occasion shall serve for w^{ch} m^r Stapers wil be accomptable.



A Genall Court the last of Aprill 1602.

1602
Last of Apr.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes governo ^r	M ^r Rich : Wyseman
M ^r W ^m Ruñey deputy	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Tho : Cordell	M ^r Nich : Leat
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Nich : Lynge

M^r W^m Harryson

The greatest part of the gen^alyty.

AT this Co^t the preparation of the viage for the North west passage being made and the shippes ready to dept certain articles of agreem^t [were] made betwene the Companie and Capten Waymouth were read, and ther were also read the Queenes lre written to the Empero^r of China and Kathia w^{ch} being above the Court were made acquainted that divers of the Company that had not brought in ther moneys for the [said provision] provision of the said discovery allotted vpon ther adventures viz. ther xij^d in the pounce whervpon it was ordered that [the] auditors should be chosen and the accompte of the charge of the voyage [shuld] brought vnto them to be audited, [and] w^{ch} done reporte of the said accompte to be made at the next genall Court and therwthall the names of suche as have not brought in ther moneys to be [do] published [as] to that genallyty, to thend the Company may [not onlie geave]

Articles of
agreement
wth Georg
Weymouth
read.

1602
Last of Apr.

take order what further supply shalbe brought in to pforme the whole charge of the voyage and what further course shalbe taken wth those that have not brought in ther supplies according to order and thes psons heervnder named [may] or any 4 of them were apointed to be auditors for the said accompte. [viz.]

Auditors

M ^r fra Chery	M ^r Roßt Bell
M ^r olyver Style	M ^r Nich. pierd
M ^r Humfrey Basse	M ^r Aug: skynner
M ^r fra: Tayler	M ^r Morice Abbott
M ^r Hughe Hamersley	M ^r Roßt Carrell
M ^r Jo: fletcher	M ^r Jo: Combes

or any 4 of them.

Warrant geaven to y^e Thrër to pay to Capten George Waymouth the soñe of fyfty pound^l sterlinge w^{ch} is allowed by y^e company for y^e bearinge of the charges and dyett of him and his servant^l attendinge y^e pparaçon of y^e viage before the goinge forth of the ship^l [Takinge his acquittance.]



1602
3 May.

The 3 of May 1602.

M ^r Ruñey deputy	M ^r Nicholas Leet
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Jo: Newman
M ^r W ^m Harryson	M ^r Tho: farrington
M ^r Rich: Wyseman.	

Watches
compasses and
other Instru-
mentes cost
30^{li}.

WARRANT is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Cambell thër of the voyage to the northwest to pay vnto Robert [and other] Grynkin for watches Compasses Ruñyng Glasses and instrument^l for the shippes vses the soñe of xxx^{li} sterling.

Warrant is geaven to The Thrër to pay to m^r Leat the soñe of xx^{li} to disgage the mariners cloathes.

Warrant is geaven to the said Thrër to-pay to Jo^a Davies a couper for caskes &c. 50^{li} 11^s 8^d and to take his acquittance.

Warrant to the said Thrër to pay to Adam Wood vij^{li} 8^s for deales ores and other provisions &c Takinge his acquittance.

Warrant to y^e Thrër for payment of vi^{li} x^s to w^m wood-¹⁶⁰²
field Smith for [Iron] settinge on of Iron hoopes and such like ^{3 May.}
worke takinge his acquittance.

Warrant to the Thrër to pay to Tho: Robinson for three
cables and Skeytes 29^{li} 18 Takinge his acquittance.

Warrant to the Thrër for payment of 92^{li} 10^s *the 3. of June*
next to m^r Skelton Chaundlo^r for butter candles Powder and
such like provisions [the] Takinge his acquittance.



Post meridiem eiusd diei.

m ^r Rumney deputy	m ^r ffarrington
m ^r Stap	m ^r Harison
m ^r Cordell	m ^r newman
m ^r Leat	m ^r Greenwell
m ^r Chambers	m ^r Burrell

M^r DEPUTY reported vnto *this assembly* [these cō-
mittees] beinge [spoken of] enformed by m^r Cham-
bers [of] *how* some dislike *was* taken against y^e Purser
Tho: Yerworth notwthstandinge after some further dispute
it was [concluded] *agreed* he should be continued.

It [is by these committees likewise] *was alsoe* thought con-
venient [that] and [fully] *therefore* agreed [was] *upon in respect*
of some difference dependinge [betwe] about y^e other Purser
Pullison that if by the Captaine [ther] *it* shalbe thought needfull
to imploy him then the agreem^t wth him y^e 24th of Aprill 1602
to stand in force otherwise to be discontinued.

Warrant granted to M^r Ald. Cambell Thrër for y^e viage by
y^e Northwest Passage to pay to m^r Johnson the so^me of xi^{li}
vj^s and viij^d for bay Salt vsed in this p^sent viage and to take his
acquittance therfore.



A Gen^l Court holden the 18th of May 1602.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes governo ^r	M ^r Rich: Stapers
M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell thrër	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Tho: Cordell	M ^r Nich: Lyng

M^r Nich: leat

1602
18 May.

1602
18 May.



HEREAS M^r Aldⁿ Cambell thēr for the voyage by the Northwest passage is bounde by coveñnt vnder his hand and seale to John Drewe marino^r for the payment of his wages xx nobles a moneth so longe as he shalbe in the voyage yf the passage be discovered and yf he discover not the said passage v marke a moneth and xvth moreover to be p^d.

Vppon the xvth of marche This court doeth agree that a bonde vnder the Comon seale of the Companie shalbe made to m^r James Cambell sonne to m^r Tho: Cambell *in the penaltie of CCⁱ* to save the said m^r Thoñs Cambell harmeles from the said Coveñnte.

Supplies to
be brought
in.
Newe billes
of adventure
conceyning
every mans
stock and
all supplies
in one
grosse some.

At this Court day is geaven to all the voluntarie suppliers for the setting forth of the voyage *by the north west passage* w^{ch} have supplied above the rate of xij^d the ff. to bring in ther voluntary contribution by the [last] xxth of this moneth. And it is also ordered by this Co^t that all the ratable supplies of xij^d the ff. for the northwest voyage and the voluntary supplies of encrease shalbe endorsed vppon everie adventurors bill of adventure by the ther *or otherwyse noted under his hand* And that bill to be [being] brought to the Secreterie and newe billes to be made ynder the coñon seale *for every suche adventuro^r* w^{ch} shall conteyne in one grosse soñie the severall adventures and the severall Supplies of everie brother of the Companie [ether] brought in and p^d ether *for* the voyage by the Cape of bona Speransa. or [by] for the voyage by the Northwest passage w^{ch} bill being sealed wth the comon seale shall be a testimony to every adventuro^r what he is interest in the voyage sett forth by the Cape of Bona Speransa according to the ordenaunces of the Company.

Fryday come sennight is apointed for the Auditors to meete together and that day to finishe the Accomptes of the northwest voyage to thende the Company may be informed at the next geñall court what is the whole charge of the same voyage.

Warraunt is geaven to [the] M^r Cambell thēr to pay vnto Thoñs Barbo^r for canvesse [and] provided for to make sayles for the 2 flyboat^e of the northwest voyage the soñie of 143^h.

The lyke warraunt is geaven him to pay to Robert Hewghes saylemaker for making of sayles the some of thirtie and two poundes tenn shillinges. 1602
18 May.

Another warraunt is geaven to the said theſ to pay to Arnold mabancke for pullies for the two fflye boates the some of [tenn] Nyne poundes and tenn shillings.

Another warraunt is geaven to the theſ to pay vnto Thoſ Tyler painter the some of thirteene poundes six shillinges and eight pence for worke done by him about the two pinaces.

Another warraunt is geaven to the said threr to pay vnto Roger ffrythe Smythe for yron worke for store for the said shippes the some of xix^{li}.

Another Warraunt geaven to the said theſ to pay to Richard Hall Blacksmith for yron worke for the two flyboates the some of xxvj^{li}.

Another Warraunt geaven to the said theſ to pay to George Gryce carriage maker iij^{li} viij^s.

Warrant to the Threr for payment of two and twenty pounde six shillinge to xpofer Tompson Smith for Iron worke &c. [done by him] about the Pynnaces.

Warrant to the Threr for payment of 12^{li} to w^m Denham for Pullies &c.

Warraunt for payment of 120^{li} 3^s to Abraham Campion for provisions of Beare.

Warrant for payment to Nic. Symonson carpinter for worke vpon the discovery the some of 58^{li} 13^s and for tymber and a boat 13^{li} in all 71^{li} 13^s.

Warrant for payment of 7^{li} 11^s. to M^r Skelton for powder sent in to the downes for the further provision of the Pynnaces.



20th of May 1602.

1602.
20 May



SEALED vnder the common seale of the Companie a bonde of CC^{li} penaltie to James Cambell sonne of m^r Aldⁿ Cambell thre^r made in trust to save M^r Aldⁿ Cambell harmeles for a coveñte by him sealed to John Drew marine^r for his wages in the voyage by the Northwest passage.

1602
20 May.

Warrant geaven to m^r Ald Cambell Thrēr for y^e viage by y^e Northw. to pay to m^r Ric : Wright Secretary to this felowship for charges by him disbursed about y^e procuringe of y^e queenes lres the soīe of 4^{li} 15^s.



1602
21 May.
To the
Thrēr for
viage by
y^e northw:

21th of may 1602.



ARRANT to pay to Xpōfer and Thomas nicolls the soīe of thirtie fowre pound[℥] seaven shilling[℥] and ten pence for provisions of [ropes] cordage.

An other for m^r Savage to receive the soīe of three pound[℥] for spare mayst[℥].



1602
23 May.

23th of may 1602.



ARRANT to pay to m^r Richard Stapers the soīe of 40^{li} 15^s 8^d for soe much restinge due vnto him as appeareth by accompt audited.

Warrant to pay to W^m Deyns Iremonger for provisions of spitt[℥] and such like necessities received of him for the Pynaces vse the soīe of 30^s 8^d.



1602
26 May.

26th of may 1602.



ARRANT to pay to Joⁿ Makesfield Brasier for cork[℥] and pott[℥] of brasse copper kettles and other like necessities the soīe of 17^{li} 17^s.

Warrant to pay to Joseph Page Baker for biskett for both ship[℥] and for biskett bag[℥] y^e soīe of 41^{li} 8^s.

Warrant to pay to M^r Ald Watt[℥] governo^r the soīe of forty two pound[℥] for 30^e of Iron hoopes at 28^s p centū.

Warrant to pay to Tristram Eldrich the soīe of 4^{li} 7^s w^{ch} is by him to be repaid to severall psons poore men for lodginge & other charges the mariners heretofore have put them vnto.

2 of June 1602.



ARRANT to pay to Peter Wright the some of forty three shillinge for lanthornes and other thinge for the Pynnaces.

1602
2 June.

Warrant to pay to W^m Thomas the some of twenty six shillinge for lanthornes for the vse aforesaid.

Warrant to pay to Smalwood a locksmith for locke staples & other thinge the some of thirtie seaven shillinge.

Warrant to pay to Joseph Pett Shipwright for [sheathing] worke vpon the Godspeede the some of fyfty two pounde.



3 of June 1602.



ARRANT to pay to m^r Ric Staps the some of 7^{li} 8^s 8^d beinge already disbursed by him to Joⁿ ffranklyn for [his] charges in caryinge of a lre to Capten George Waymouth in to the Downes 28^s and 8^d and for the hyre of one Stace a Pylott to goe wth the Capten to Newcastle the some of 6^{li} w^{ch} both amount to y^e s^d some of 7^{li} 8^s 8^d.

1602
3 June.8th of June 1602.

ARRANT to pay to w^m Hedger of wappinge for a boate made for y^e discovery wth rudder Irons and ringe bolt the some of five pounde ten shillinge *in full payment* agreed wthall by m^r Burrell [in full satisfacon therof].

1602
8 June.18th of June 1602.

ARRANT to pay to m^r nic Leat the some of fyfty one pounde 3^s 3^d and is for *monyes* [merchandize & soe much he hath] laid out more then he hath rec^d for *provisions* of merchandize [and other provisions] sent in y^e two shippe for discovery w^{ch} he is to give accompt of to the Audito^r.

1602
18 June.
To the
Threr of
the viage by
y^e north-
west.

1602
18 June.

Warrant to pay to John Fletcher for cordage the some of
129^{li} 9^d in full paym^t.

129^{li} 9^d

Warrant to pay to w^m Kymber for wharfage the some of
3^{li}.



1602
28 June.

A Co^rte the 28th of June 1602.

m^r Rumney deputy

m^r Wiseman

m^r Eldred

m^r Harison

m^r Lynge.



It is geaven in charge to the officer to warne a
generall Co^rte to be at ffounders hall the sixt of
July *next* to give their consents to the Elecc^on of
governor dep: and comittees accordinge to certen clauses
conteyned in y^e Pattent limitinge a tyme of this said elecc^on.

Order geaven to the bookekp to finish the accompt^e for the
northwest *passage* and to charge every pticuler mans adven-
ture last supplied for discovery of y^e said northwest Passage
together wth his former adventures by y^e Cape of Bona Spe:
[Speransa and to be entered in y^e bookes creditors for one entire
some] *credito^r to y^e stock in one entire some in y^e bookes therfore
appointed.*



1602
2 July.

A. Co^rte the 2. July 1602.

M^r Governor M^r deputy

M^r farrington.

To the
Threr of
the viage
by the
Northwest.



WARRAUNT to pay to ffaithe may wief to John
May one of the vj m^r mat^e the some of xxx^s in
pte of his wag^e he beinge in the Suzan.

A Warraunt to pay to X^per Thompson for plates for the 2.
pinck^e thirteene shilling^e tenn pence.

A Warraunt to pay to W^m Edward Plum^r for Lead and
sodar for the Pinck^e the somme of eight pound eight shilling^e.

A Warraunt to pay m^r John Watt^e Governo^r for thirty
hundred of Iron hoopes at xxvij^s p C. forty two pound^e.

A Warraunt to pay M^r Rumney deputy for boate hier and
other charges forty sixe shilling^e eight pence.

A Generall Court holden the vj July 1602.

1602
6 July.

M ^r Alderman	M ^r Thomas farrington
Watt ^e Gouvernor.	M ^r Nicholas Leate
M ^r Rumney deputy	M ^r W ^m Harrison
m ^r Richard Staper	M ^r John Higelord
M ^r Richard Wisemam	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Roſte Chamberlaine	M ^r Rich: Wiche
M ^r Frauncis Cherrie	M ^r Nihas Leate.

M^r Nihas Linge

wth the most pte of the Generalitie.

THE preveledges of this fellowship appointinge the Elec^on of the Governo^r Deputie and Comitties of this Companie vpon the first day of July or wthin sixe daies followinge *was reade*. This Co^rte proceeded to the Elec^on of the said severall officers and by scruteny and generall consent did make choice of these severall psons to the severall offic^e followinge and havinge chosen them did before they were severallie placed and admitted to their severall plac^e minister vnto [them] *so many of them as were then present* respectively the severall othes ordeyned at the last Generall Co^rt of Elec^on.

S^r [Ald] *John* Harte Alderman Elected Governo^r for to governe the affaires of the Companie for one whole yeare.

M^r William Rumney reelected Deputie Governo^r to governe the affaires of the Companie for one whole yeare.

Committies

M^r Aldⁿ Watt^e Ju^r
M^r Aldⁿ Cambell Ju^r
M^r Thomas Cordell [Ju^r.]
M^r W^m Garrway Ju^r
M^r Rc Wiseman Ju^r
M^r Stapers Ju^r
M^r Jo: Coombe Ju^r
M^r Jo: Harby
M^r W^m Chambers Ju^r
M^r Jo: Eldred Ju^r

Committies

M^r Rich: Wiche Ju^r
M^r Jo: Higelord Ju^r
M^r W^m Harrison Ju^r
M^r W^m dale Ju^r
M^r George Booles Ju^r
M^r Tho: Horton Ju^r
M^r Nihas Linge Ju^r
M^r Tho: farrington Ju^r
M^r W^m Greenwell Ju^r
M^r Geo: Smithes Ju^r

1602
6 July.

Mr Humfrey Basse Ju^r Mr Giles Parsloe Ju^r
Mr Humfrey Walcott Ju^r Mr W^m ferrers Ju^r
Mr Robte Chamberlaine elected Thr^{er} for the Companie.
Mr Richard Wrighte readmitted and contynued in the place
of Secretary for the Companie for this yeare ensuinge.

Thomas Stephens admitted bookekeap for keepinge their
generall accompt^e for this yeare ensuinge demeaninge him selfe
honestlye and faithfullie in his place.

Thomas Euesett readmitted to the place of Beadle for this
yeare ensuinge.

Oathes.

A Warrant to pay to Tristram Eldred Purser of the 2 Pinck^e
for paines taken in the Companies affaires the so^me of vj^l xiijs
iiij^d.



1602
28 July.

A Generall Courte holden the xxviiith of July 1602.

Mr Rumey deputy	Committies
Mr Alder : Cambell	Mr W ^m Grenewell
Mr Ald ⁿ Holliday	Mr Rob ^{te} Chamberlaine Thr ^{er}
Committees.	Mr Humfrey Basse
Mr W ^m Harrison	Mr W ^m dale.
Mr George Booles	

wth y^e most pte of the Generalitie.

Mr Alder-
man Cam-
bell new
elected
Gouernor.

AT the Last General Co^{te} S^r John Harte beinge by a
generall consent elected Governo^r of this Companie
desired since to be excused alleadginge his age
weakenes of body and many other important business^e of his
owne. This Court therefore now proceeded to a new elec^{co}n
of a Governo^r and by scruteny and generall consent did make
choise of Mr Alder : Cambell to guide the affaires of the Com-
panie this ensuinge yeare who [respectively] tooke his oathe
before his admission.

At this Court one Peter Wellington humbly desired to be
admitted a freeman of this Companie in place of one Peter
Helms lately deceased the rather for that the widowe of the
said Peter had assigned over to him the stock and profit^e

thereof, the *stocke and proffitt* arysinge by the said stocke is ¹⁶⁰²
graunted to him. but his freedome altogether denied him. ^{28 July.}

Thomas Stephens likewyse humblie desired his freedome of this Companie but his sewte is defferred till further triall be made of his sufficiency and faithfull dischargd of that trust reposed in him about the Companies affaires.

Att this Court the Cassiers of the late Thrērs of this Company complained they had susteyned Losse by receavinge and painge out the Companies moneys some more some lesse And it was ordered they should be aunswered whatsoever they could iustly say they had Lost.

Warrant is geaven to [John Bowen] *M^r Chamblen thre^r* to pay vnto John Bowen six [five] q^l rent [of] for the Companies meeting^e at the founders Hall *to be ended at [Midsommer last] Michās next* the somme of vj^{li}.



The 16th of September 1602.

1602
16 Sept.

Present.

m ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell Gover ^r	m ^r Chambers
m ^r Rumney dep :	m ^r Harison.
m ^r Cordell	m ^r Bolles •
m ^r Stap	m ^r Leate
m ^r Chamblen Thrēr	m ^r Toomes
m ^r Wiseman	m ^r Dale

M^r ffarrington.

THE Company after readinge of the Journall sent from Capten Waymouth and] *At this Court a Journall sent [directed] from Capten Waymouth was was read w^{ch} gave Intelligence beinge [geaven] to this assembly [of the said] how y^e 2 Pinnaces [were] sent forth for Discovery of a passage to the Est Indies by the Norw : are returned & arrived at Dartmouth. It is therfore agreed by scruteny the [y] said Pinnaces shalbe brought about to London wthout sale of any of their provisions And thervpon ordered co^mission should be sent to Capten Waymouth for y^e bringinge of the said Pynnaces about signifyinge*

1602
16 Sept.

to him such thing^e as remaine therein may serve for a seacond discovery And further if the said Capten himselfe be sick he cannott fulfill the content^e of the said Co^mmission then to [be further] *give order* as in the discre^on of y^e said Capten shalbe thought most fitt for the speedy bringinge of them about.

Order l^{ies} should be writt to the 2. Pursers *to this effect* That sith it hath pleased god to [crosse them] *send them noe better successe* in this their [viage] intended discovery they would *the rather therfore* be carefull for y^e preserving of such thing^e as remaine in the Pynnaces to serve for a seacond [di] adventure And to vse what industry they may in the speedy bringinge of them about.

Order geven to Thomas Evesett to warne a generall Court at founders hall to morowe by two of the in y^e afternoone.



1602
17 Sept.

A Gen^rall Court The 17th September 1602.

Present.

m ^r Rumney Dep :	m ^r ffarrington
[m ^r Ofield] m ^r Wiche	[m ^r Mosley]
[m ^r Wright] m ^r Lynge	m ^r Greenewell

And the most pt of the Generalty.

AT this generall court m^r Cartwright *Preacher* beinge called to satisfy the Company of their returne soe suddenly did [in breefe referr that their] refer them to the readinge of Captein Waymouth's Journall w^{ch} he had delivered vnto the Governo^r and beinge demaunded further whether he could give intelligence of any thinge more then the said Capten in his Journall had signified alleadged in answear his ignorance in naviga^on by reason wherof he could not further satisfy them.

M^r Deputy gave intelligence to the Company how the Co^mmittees at the last Court thought meete to send downe co^mission to Capten Waymouth for the speedy bringinge of the Pynnaces about to London wthout breakinge of bulke as alsoe to direct l^{ies} to the 2. purse's for the safe p^rserva^on [as] of such thing^e as

did belonge to the place they were appointed in w^{ch} course
 beinge liked of by the said Company l^{ies} to to that end were
 sealed vnder the co^mon seale and sent to Dartmouth where
 the said Pynnaces are now at anker.

1602
 17 Sept.



A Comittie the 29 of September 1602.

1602
 29 Sept.

M^r Aldⁿ Cambell gouerno^r M^r John Eldred
 M^r W^m Rumney deputie M^r W^m Harryson
 M^r George Bowles M^r Nichas Lyng

THES Co^mitties have assembled them selves together
 vppon occasion of the longe stay of the cōming
 aboute of Captein Waymouth and doe thinke it con-
 venient that yf they do not heare from him w^{thin} thes 3 or 4
 daies that then ther shall care be taken of a fitt man to goe
 downe to take for ther cōming away.



The xiiijth of [September] *october* 1602.

1602
 13 Oct.

m^r Rumney deputy m^r Dale
 m^r Chamblen Thrē^r m^r Lynge
 m^r Combes m^r Walcott
 m^r Harison m^r Smith
 m^r Horton.

MR COMBES m^r Harison m^r Farrarr m^r Wiche
 m^r Lynge are entreated to take the paines to see the
 discharge of the two [shipp^e] Pynnaces [lately] sett
 forth for a discovery to the East Indies by the northwest Passage
lately arrived at Dartmouth and now [retorned againe into] the
 Port of London.]

The two Pynnaces lately arrived at Dartmouth beinge now
 come into the river of Thames accordinge to direc^con [of] from
 the Company It is [now] thought meete for the discharge and safe
 preserva^con of all provisions remayninge therin that some of
 the Co^mittees should survey the discharge of both the said
 Pynnaces And to that end m^r Coombes m^r Harison m^r Lynge

1602
13 Oct.

m^r Wiche and m^r ffarrar beinge thervnto entreated have assented accordingly.



1602
18 Oct.

A Generall Court houlden the 18th of October 1602.

Present

m ^r Governor	m ^r ffarrington
m ^r Boules	m ^r Eldred
m ^r Dale	m ^r Lynge
m ^r Harison	m ^r Smithers

wth the most pt of the Generalty.



HIS Court beinge assembled vpon occasion that the two Pynnaces or barks were neere discharged accordinge to order geaven by the last assembly of comittées M^r Governor thought meete to propound severall questions to the generalty [about] *touchinge* the sale of the barks and all other provisions therin and about; w^{ch} wth assent of the said Generaltie are agreed vpon as hereafter followeth on the other side.

1. Imprimis The stronge beere to be sould after the rate of fowre pounde p tonne to such of the Company as will buy it yf not to them to others at the same rate.
2. Item they who have the caske in w^{ch} the beere is shall pay for the same caske at the rate of 20^s p tonne.
3. All those w^{ch} will have the said beere shall fetch it from thence by to morowe night oreles by Wednesday night at the furthest.
4. Their Sacke to be laid vp in a seller for some [foure] 6. daies the caske beinge filled wth y^e same wine [vp] and after that tyme sale to be made therof.
5. That there be a dry warehouse provided for their beefe and Porke and therof sale to be made.
6. It is in conclusion agreed that these provisions aforementioned the two barks and all other thinge whatsoever in or about the said barks shalbe sould. and for the pformance therof the Generaltie doe refer the sale of all to m^r Governo^r

dep: and Committees to do therein as in their opinions shall seeme best for the vse and behoofe of the Company. 1600
18 Oct.

M^r Ald Holiday havinge in his hand^e of the Companies money to the valewe of 38^{li} 6^s 9^d [as appeareth by account] would stay in his hand^e some [sixe] 8 or [seaven] 9 pound^e thereof w^{ch} was alledged to be [laid out by] *geaven away* by his wife but this Court not assenting thereto have generally agreed that he shall bringe in the said so^me of 38^{li} 6^s 9^d to the Thr^{er}.

The said Alderman Holiday beinge in arrerages for monies w^{ch} he should have supplied towards the discovery by the northwest It is agreed that he and all others who have not supplied toward^e the said discovery accordinge to the ordenances of the Company in that behaulfe provided shall have *such so^mes* defaulted out of their adventures into y^e *East Indies* by the Cape of Bona Esperansa as by an order of the xjth of January 1601 was sett downe for such as did [incurre] offend contrary to the tenor of that lawe and to be put to accompt.



A Court 23th of October 1602.

1602
23 Oct.

m ^r Ald Cambell go ^r	m ^r Coombes
m ^r Rumney dep:	m ^r ffarrington
m ^r Wiseman	m ^r Parsloe
m ^r Bowles	m ^r Stapers

m^r Lynge.



WARRANT granted to m^r Robert Chamblen Thr^{er} to pay to such marinors as were hyred from Dartmouth to London to bringe the Pynnaces about such severall so^mes as shouldbe subscribed by m^r Governor or m^r Deputy vnder the said warrant.

M^r Wiseman havinge assented vpon request made for the sparinge of some convenient place to bestowe the chest^e wherein the merchandizes were put at the sendinge out of the two Pynnaces It is thought convenient that the said chest^e shalbe caried to m^r Wiseman's house & there to be vewed by the Comⁱttees whether any of the quantety hath beene di^minished.

1602
25 Oct.

The 25th of October 1602.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell go ^r	M ^r Tho : farrington.
M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	M ^r [Giles] <i>Humfrey</i> Walcott
M ^r Robt Chambleyn	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r John Harby	M ^r Rich : Wyche
M ^r Gorg Bowles	M ^r Gyles Parslowe.
M ^r Jo: Eldred.	M ^r Tho : Horton
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	M ^r W ^m Greenewell
M ^r Jo: Combe.	

JOHN DREWE m^r of the Godspede being before the Comitties and exãied of the cause of the retorne of [the] Capten Waymouthe and his companie from ther voyage of the north west passage wthout anie discovery performed doeth confesse that Cartwright the minister was the principall pswader [defrauder] of the Companie in the ship called the discovery for ther retorne for England and geaving over of the voyage, and that [the] Capten Waymouth being the governo^r and generall of the voyage retorning homewardes he the said drewe and his companie were to followe ther geñall, and for the more certen proof that the said Cartwright was the pswader of the Companie's retorne he saith that the Boteson the Guñer and the Carpenter and others of the Companie of the discovery did signifie soe muche to the said Drewe, and as he thinketh will averr soe muche before the Company.

It is agreed that a demaund shalbe made [to] *at the handes* of the said Cartwright for the gowne and apparell delivered him to have bene vsed yf the voyage had bene made to the partes of Cathaia or China and yf he shall deny to deliver them then the opinion and direction some lerned counsell what accon will best lye against him for the recovering thereof.

John Lane m^r mate of the Godspede beinge demaunded of the cause of the retorne of Captein Waymouth and his Companie from the north west voyage doeth alledge that M^r Cartwright the minister as he him self did confesse and Justifie *to this John Lane* that he was the pswader and mover of the Company to retorne for England and to geave over the voyage.

A Gen^rall Courte the 24 of November 1602.

1602
24 Nov.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell [Thēr] Go ^r	M ^r Humfrey Walcott
M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	M ^r Thomas farrington
	M ^r George Bowles
Comitties	M ^r Nichas Lynge
M ^r W ^m Chamber	M ^r W ^m Harryson

wth a greate part of the Gen^ralyty.



GENERAL order was geaven to the Bookeaper of this Companie to charge all suche brethren of this ffellowship as are anie way indebted to the Company in the accomptes of the Company as debtors for suche soñes as they are in arrerages to thende yf the said money be not aunswered before the shippes returne ther said debtes may be defaulted vppon ther severall stockes.

At this Co^rte the gen^ralyty were informed by the relation of m^r Governo^r and m^r deputie of ther proceeding against Capten Waymouth before the LL: of the Counsayll touching his retorne from the voyage of the northwest soe sone wthout *anie* discoverie. and what order was taken by ther handes in that cause. and doe further relate what was done by the commissions apointed by the LL: before whom the said Captein Waymouth was called. and demaunded vppon inter^r. whose aunswere was taken to those inter^r. and sett downe in wryting w^{ch} aunswere was read at this gen^rall courte wherin he gave the reason of his retorne and did expresse in writinge the [hope of] possibylty [of] and hope of [the] divers Inlettes that treat [to the] throughe the coast of America [to] in to the Southseas or the East Indies vppon w^{ch} disco^rse and consideration of the great benyfite that might growe to this coñon wealth yf possyibly a discovery may be made this Court were resolved that a newe attempte shalbe made wth [and] both ships [at the least] to see what can be done by the said Inlett^e and to imploy the said Captein againe [therin] *in one of y^e said ships* the rather for that he is very confident that ther will a passage be founde throughe some of [them] said Inlettes And because the Company having entred thus farre to finde and discover a passage

1602
24 Nov.

they meane to make this present attempte a finall proof whether ther be any passage or not. And therefore they doe agree by genall consent to place another sufficyent man or captein to take charge of the second ship and to sett them forthe bothe to proceade in this discovery leaving them to proceade therin ether Jointly together or severally apart eche of them taking ther severall co'ses according as [they shall thinke meet] *shall hereafter be agreed vppon* And for the preparation of the said shippes and all necessities for the said voyage and for the calculation of the charge the better to informe the genality at ther next meeting the persons heervnder named are appointed and entreated to take paines herein vīz.

M ^r Gou ^r	M ^r Chambers
M ^r Deputy	M ^r Harryson
M ^r [Ald.] Will. Bannyng	M ^r Greenewell
M ^r Cordell	M ^r Combe
M ^r Garway	M ^r Lynge.
M ^r Staper	or any 4 of them.

Warrant granted to m^r Robert Chamblen *Thrēr* to pay to Thomas Smith for keepinge of the two Pynnaces at the rate of twelve shilling[℥] p moneth the soñe of xxiiij^s the one halfe therof beinge dewe to him vppon S^attrday last and thother halfe is for a moneth next ensuinge.



1602
29 Nov.

29 p^rid mensis.

Warrant granted to m^r Robert Chamblen *Thrēr* to pay to John Drewe m^r of the Godspeede 5^{li} John Lane xxx^s Thomas Boarne iiij^{li} and John Branskom xlvj^s viij^d [They] ffor their imployment in the late intended discovery all amountinge to the soñe of xj^{li} xvj^s viij^d They acknowledginge the same in full of all demaund[℥].



4th of [August] december a^o p^rd1602
4 Dec.

CARRANT to the Thrēr aforesaid for payment of 6^{li} 13^s 4^d to Thomas Yerworth beinge in full for his im-
ployment as purser of thone of the two Pynnaces
sett out for discovery of the northwest Passage and [alsoe] for
his dyet and attendance about the discharge of them.

A Court at founder^e Hall xiiijth December 1602.1602
13 Dec.M^r Gouverno^r M^r Deputy M^r Chamberlaine Thrēr

Comitties

Comitties

M^r Staper M^r WicheM^r FarringtonM^r HiglordeM^r Geo : Booles M^r Linge.

MR CHAMBERLAINE informethe this Assemblie
that m^r Stephen Hodsonn one of the Brethren of
this Company had paide vnto him x^{li} for his supply
toward^e the discovery of the Northwest passadge and desired
the Company to have him excused for non payment thereof
till now for that he haith bene in the çuntry all this Sūmer
and never hard thereof.

Order is geven to Thomas Euesett to warne a Court vppon
Wednesday mornīge next . this Court not concluding of any
thinge for want of a greater Assembly.

21th of December 1602.1602
21 Dec.

CARRANT granted to m^r Rob^t Chamblen Thrēr to pay
to Thomas Stevens Accompt keep for the Company
for his Sallary dewe to him accordinge to the Com-
panies agreement wth him beinge vnpaid for 3. quarters [rent
beginninge] w^{ch} is since the 17th of March last amounteth to
the soīe of 23^{li} 6^s 8^d.

[A generall Co^rte holden the 4th of Januarie 1602.1602
4 Jan.M^r Aldⁿ Cambell governo^r M^r Aldⁿ Rumney deputy]

1602
30 Dec.

30. of December 1602.

M^r [Governo'] Aldⁿ Cambell governo^r
M^r Aldⁿ Romney deputy

Comitties

M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Nichas Lynge
M ^r Jo : Combe	M ^r Edw : Harryson
M ^r W ^m Garway	



It is thought fitt by m^r Governo^r m^r deputy and the [said] comitties above men^doed that one of the companies barks shalbe sett forth againe for the Northwest. So as they shall lyke well of [the] a newe conference wth Captein George Waymouth or some others.



1602
4 Jan.

A Gen^lal Court holden the 4th of January 1602.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell governo ^r	M ^r George Bowles
M ^r Ald ⁿ Rumney deputy	M ^r W ^m ferro ^r
M ^r Robt Chamberlayn th ^{er}	M ^r John Combe
M ^r Rich: Wyche.	M ^r Parslowe
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r John Eldred	M ^r W ^m Greenwell.

wth an ample number of the gen^lalyty.



This Co^rte vpon relation made by m^r Governo^r and [his deputie] M^r Aldⁿ Rumney and vpon conference had in this Assemblie vpon the greatnes of the charge that the entended voyage by the Northwest will bring vpon the Company yf both the^r barks [of the Companie] shuld be set forth [in] and furnished for that discovery. It is resolved for the avoydinge of the excessive charge [that] of the double p^paration of both the shippes that a computation shalbe made vpon the preparation and furnishing^d of on of them and to see how the victualles and furniture of them both [will] beinge laid together will sett forthe and defray a voyage by one of them wthout further charging of the Companie wth anie other suply And to

that ende this Co^rte [*being aboute to make*] have made againe [*have made*] choice of the persons heervnder named as well to consider of the state and valewe of the ꝑparation [of] and furnishinge of oñ ship to this enterprise and of the meanes already provided to defray the charge thereof as to confer wth Capten Waymouth and to see what resolution he holdeth to proceade in the said discovery, or wth some other fytt for the Enterprise who having [entered] advysed thervpon are intreated at the next genall Co^rt to reporte ther opinions [and the] what they [fynde] conceave and fynde fytt and possyble to be done in this voyage according to the meaning of this Co^rt.

1602
4 Jan.

Comitties.

M ^r Governo ^r	M ^r Grenwell
M ^r Deputy	M ^r Harryson
M ^r Garway	M ^r Hamersley
M ^r Cordell	M ^r Jennynges
M ^r Staper	M ^r Clerke

or any 4 of them.



An Assembly the 7th of January 1602.

1602
7 Jan.

m ^r Governo ^r	m ^r Stap
m ^r Ald. Rumney dep:	m ^r Greenewell
m ^r Garwey	m ^r Hamersley
m ^r Cordall	m ^r Jennyng ^e

M^r Clarke.

ACCORDINGE to the order of the last generall Court the Co^mitties abovenamed beinge mett together have thought meete in the proceedinge for the settinge out of one vessell for a discovery by the northwest *first* to sett downe the provisions for the two Pynnaces formerly sent forth and to make an estimate of the ꝑticulers therof aswell in respect they may take of the said provisions soe much as shalbe found fitt for the furnishinge of one as alsoe by sale of the residewe not found fitt to supply all other necessities for the settinge out of the said vessell And to that end an estima^{con}

1602
7 Jan.

being made both of the *said* 2 Pynnaces and all provisions therfore they do resolve for the supplyinge of all necessary provisions as men and victuall^e &c for settinge out and furnishinge of one vessell to the northwest as shalbe reported to the next generall Court.



21 Jan.
1602

xxjth of January 1602.



ARRANT to M^r Chamblen Thr^r for payment of certen porters for landinge and housinge of all the provisions out of the 2 Pynnaces the discovery and Godspeede the so^{me} of fowre pound^e.

Porters.

Thomas
Evesed
xxv^s vij^d

Another Warrant to the said Thr^r for payment of 25^s vij^d to *Thomas Evesed* beinge disbursed by him heretofore to m^r Popes man as appeareth by y^e pticulers sent wth the warrant to the Thr^r.



26 Jan.
1602

A General Court [of] the 26th of January 1602.

Present.

M^r Aldⁿ Cambell gov^{er}

M^r Aldⁿ Rumney dep^{ie}

Comitties

M^r Rich: Staper

M^r John highelord

M^r W^m Dale

M^r W^m Chambers

M^r Rich. Wyche

M^r John Combe

M^r Nich. Lynge

M^r Humfrey Baese

M^r W^m Harryson

M^r W^m ferro^r

M^r Humfrey Walcott

The greater part of y^e Gen^lalty.



HIS Court beinge called together to receave the opinion of the Comitties appointed for [the] consultation of the settinge forthe of one of the barks latelie retorned from the Northwest passage the said Comitties do report that they finde some impediment that moveth them to stay the proceading in the said enterprise and [rather] thinke it rather for the good of the Companie that a carefull course betaken for the sale of bothe the barks wth ther furnytur and other p^rparation

and m̃chaundize, and that the same be converted into money ^{26 Jan.}
 w^{ch} may ryse to a convenient some fytt to defray other neces- ¹⁶⁰²
 sarie charges vppon the retorne of the fleet sent out by the
 Cape of Bona Speranza, according^g to whose opinions the matter
 being putt to the consideration of this gen^lall Co^rte and a ques-
 tion made whether one of the barks shalbe sett forthe againe [or
 not] or the viage vtterlie geaven over It appered by scruteny and
 the consent of the most part of the gen^lality that the voyage shall
 vtterlie be left of and [all] the preparation [both of] as well ship-
 ping victualling and other furniture as merchaundize *or so moche*
thereof as the Comitties shall thinke meet putt to sale and made away
 in as prevalent a sorte as may be and to [thende] that ende the
 Comitties apointed at the last gen^lall Courte [are] for the setting
 forthe of one of the said barks having acquainted them selves wth
 the kindes and particlaryties of the said goodes are intreated to
 make sale of them for the good of the Companye or of so muche
 thereof as they shall thinke meet. the names of w^{ch} Co^mittees
 do followe hereafter vizⁱ.

Co^mitties.

m ^r Governor	m ^r Greenewell
m ^r Thomas Bramley dep :	m ^r Harison
m ^r Ald Rumney	m ^r Hamersley
m ^r Garwey	m ^r Jennyng ^e
m ^r Cordall	m ^r Clarke
m ^r Stap	or any 4 of them.

Forasmuche as m^r Aldⁿ Rumney having executed the place of
 deputie [of] to y^e governo^r of this Company and is nowe chosen <sup>M^r Tho:
 Bramley
 chosen de-
 puty.</sup>
 an Alderman and cannot attende the busines of this Company
 therfore this Court did proceade to the Election of a newe
 deputy to contynue vntill the next day of Election and divers
 persons being noiated and putt in election the choice of the
 place of the said deputie is fallen vppon M^r Thomas Bramley.

At this Co^rte Thomas Stephens the bookekeap of this Com-
 pany is admitted to the freedome of this felowship in as ample
 manner as anie brother of the Companie [and hathe taken his
 othe accordinglie] hath and injoyeth the same by vertue of thes
 previledges.

1602
28 Jan.

28th January 1602.

WARRANT to the Thr̃er for payment of xxiiij^s to Thomas Smith for keepinge of the Two pynnaces at the rate of xij^s p moneth for Two monethes The one halfe therof beinge dewe the 20th of this present moneth and thother halfe is to the 20th of the next moneth.



17 Feb.
1602

The 17. of February 1602.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell Go ^r	M ^r w ^m ferrers.
M ^r Tho : Bramley deputy	M ^r Rich : Wyche
M ^r W ^m Chambers	M ^r Humfrey Walcott
M ^r Nich : Lynge	M ^r Georg Smythes
M ^r Dale	M ^r Tho: [Houghton] Horton.

Capten
Way-
mouth.

THES Comitties being mett together to confer of some co'se to be taken wth Captein Waymouth who maketh demaundes of the Companie for charges and other moneys [by the] by him expended or otherwyse dewe as he pretendeth [w^{ch} Capten Waymouth] and is contented to reserve him self and his demaundes to be arbitrably ended by 4. indifferent persons. forasmuche as he offreth his [action to be] demaundes to be arbitrably ended this assembly thinke it not fytt to refuse that co'se and therfore do agree that whensoever he shall make choice of his arbitrators the Company will choose other arbitrators of like qualety: and for the better information of the [Comitties] Arbitrators thes persons are intreated to geave ther furtheraunce to solícite the state of the cause on the Companies behaulf.

M ^r Governo ^r	M ^r Chambers
M ^r Ald : Rumey	M ^r Harrison
M ^r Deputy	M ^r Wyche.

Edwd :
Pullyson
6th. o. o.

Warrant is geaven to M^r Th̃er to pay vnto Edward Pullyson Purser of the Discouery in full discharge of his accompte and in full paym^t of all wages and demaundes the so^{me} of sixe poundes.

Warrant is geaven to m^r Thr̃er to pay vnto the Wyef of Thom^s Bowrne steward of the Godspede in full } xx^s
satisfaction of all demaundes the some of }

WARRANT
nex
sha
the
the

[all
dec
it i
ma
for
of
ma
acc
Go
for
rat
beii
is t

A Committee 29th of March 1603.1603
29 March

M ^r Ald. Cambell go ^r	m ^r Clarke
M ^r Bramley dep :	m ^r Boules
m ^r Walcot	m ^r Harison
m ^r fferris	m ^r Harby
m ^r Lynge	m ^r Wiche
m ^r Wyseman	m ^r Greenewell.

THESE Committees above mençoned havinge debated whether the two barkes shalbe presently sould or [to] stay *made* of the sale therof till the fyue of Aprill next do resolve *by their execcōn of hande* that the said Barkes shalbe kept till that [said] tyme And that a carpinter shall viewe them and do *therto* what is necessary for the keepinge tite of their orelop^e.

The said Committees do alsoe resolve to make sale aswell of [all] y^e merchandize as all other thing^e that are decayed or may decay at such prizes as shalbe thought convenient And wheras it is reported that cordage is *now* at a highe rate And *thought* we may be provided hereafter [at yf] *when* we shall have occasion for y^e vse of any at a more easy rate then we can now make sale of the companies cordage It is therfore agreed if such prizes may be had as is reported sale shalbe made of the said cordage accordingly.

Warrant was granted at this assembly by order from m^r Governo^r That m^r Chamblen Thrē^r shall pay to Tho : Smith for keepinge of the two pynnaces for two monethes at the rate of xij^s p moneth the so^me of xxiiij^s The one halfe therof beinge dewe the xxth of this present moneth and the other halfe is to the xxth of the next moneth.

A Committee the xxiiijth of May 1603.1603
24 May.

Present.

m ^r Governo ^r	m ^r Wiseman
m ^r Harison	m ^r lynge
m ^r Jennyng ^e	m ^r fferris

M^r Burrell.

1603
24 May.



HERAS an order was taken by certen Comittees the xxixth of March last that the Two barks should be sould after the fyue of May It is concluded that if the soine of 600^l may be had for them viz^t 300^l for one vessell wth his Inventorie and the like for the other It shalbe accepted of and not vnder but by the consent of the Governo^r and 4 Comittees.



1603
4 June.

4th of June 1603.



WARRANT to the Thrër for payment of xxiiij^s to Tho: Smith for keepinge of the Two pynnaces at the rate of xij^s p moneth for Two Monethes The one halfe therof dewe the xxth of the last moneth And thother halfe is to the xxth of this present moneth.



1603
6 June.

A Gen^lall Courte holden the vjth of June 1603.

Present

Comittes

M^r Aldⁿ Cambell governo^r

M^r olyuer Style

Comittees

M^r John Harby

S^r John Harte knight

M^r Rob^t Chamblayn

M^r Tho: Cordell

M^r Humfrey Basse

M^r George Bowles

M^r W^m Greenwell

M^r Rich: Staper

M^r Nich: lynge

M^r Rich: Wyseman

M^r Georg Smythes

M^r Tho: Horton

wth the greatest nūber of the gen^lalty.



HIS generall Co^{te} being called together vppon occasion of the receipt of lr^{es} re^d by a frencheman w^{ch} latelie departed at sea from one of o^r fleet the ship Assention w^{ch} lr^{es} were written the one [from Ed. Highlord purser of the Assention and the other] from Roger Style Cape Merchant of the Assention. and the other from Ed: Highelord Purser of the same ship. bothe discoursing the state of the voyage bothe concerning the partes w^{ch} have bene visited for trade and

howe [they] many of [the] o^r meñ are dead in the voyage. By ¹⁶⁰³
w^{ch} discourses [in] this gen^{all} Assemblie doe conceive good ^{6 June}
hope that the voyage will fall out suche as may minister in-
coragem^t to sett out another voyage for the further discovery
of the partes of the East Indies.



A Com^{it}tee the ixth of June 1603.

¹⁶⁰³
9 June

m ^r Ald Cambell Go ^r	•	m ^r fferris
m ^r Bramley dep :		m ^r Stile
m ^r Garwey		m ^r Lynge
m ^r Wiseman		M ^r Bowles
m ^r Smithies		M ^r Giles Paslowe
m ^r Clarke.		M ^r Rich: Wyche

M^r Harrison.

IT is resolved that l^res shalbe written to the ffacto^{rs}
& Company of the Assention and sent downe to the
west cuntrey geving them to vnderstand the whole
Companie here in care of the relief and comfort of all suche
as are sicke in the ship and [for the] supply of anie wantes that
they [or anie of ther Comp] stande fitt to be supplied [by] wthall
the Companie here have written ther l^res of credite to some
of the principall merchant^e of the Towne of Plymouth Dert-
mouthe and other the port^e therabout^e to take suche sicke
and weake men on shore w^{ch} are desirous to leave the shippes.
And to require the said ffactors and other officers of the shippes
that forasmuche as this care is taken to furnishe ther wantes by
the credite of the Companie here that they forbear by anie
pretence or want to breake bulke or make sale of anie thinge
that doeth belonge to the *generall* adventure.

And it is alsoe ordered that according^e to the said l^res soe
be written to the said factors and other officers in the ship M^r
Robt Mydleton M^r Bateman and M^r Howe shalbe moved to
make choice of suche m^{ch}chant^e in the said Townes of Ply-
mouth Dartmouth &c. wth whom they are best acquainted to th
ende that m^r Governou^{rs} l^re may be directed to them subscribed

1603
9 June.

also wth ther handes entreating^g them to geave to the facto^r Captein or principall in charge in the said ship credite for any suche moneys as he shall want for the vse of the ship. and to take in to ther townes suche sicke men as shall come on shore and to see them supplied wth suche relief as ther wantes require and the Companie vppon ther billes or advyse of the charges disbursed directed to m^r Ro^bt Chambleyn will see them satysfied.



1603
16 June.

A General Court the 16th of June 1603.

Present.

M ^r Ald Cambell gov ^r	M ^r John Combe
M ^r Tho : Bramley deputy	[M ^r Humfrey Basse]
S ^r John Spencer	M ^r Geo : Smithes
<i>M^r Aldⁿ Wattes</i>	M ^r Humfrey Basse.
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Ald ⁿ Swynerton	M ^r Rich : Wyche
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hampson	M ^r W ^m Harryson
	M ^r Jo : Highelord
* Comitties	M ^r Gyles Paslowe
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Humfrey Walcott
M ^r Tho : Cordell	M ^r W ^m Dale
M ^r Ro ^b t Chambleyn	M ^r W ^m ferrys
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	M ^r Nich : lynge
M ^r [olyuer] <i>George</i> Bowles	M ^r W ^m Greenewell

wth an ample nūber of the geñalty.

The assen-
tion re-
turned from
the East
Indies.



HER is propounded to this geñalty the choice of a convenient place of receipte of the goodes retorned in the Assention w^{ch} is nowe come in to the Ryuer. and for ther better direction what places are likelie to be hired for that p^opose ther is nominated thes severall places or houses hereafter following^g [viz] out of which the comitties may make ther choice vppon the viewe of the fittest.

Warehouses	The vault vnder the exchange	1603
	S ^r John Spencers warehouse	16 June.
	The great house in Sething lane	
	S ^r Edward osbornes house	
	The La : Barnes her house.	
	M ^r Cartwrightes house.	

At this Cou^rte the gen^lalty have agreed that the com^{it}ties according to the gen^lall trust w^{ch} is reposed in them for the managinge of the [trade of] merchaundize brought home in this voyage, shall appoint suche men as they shall thinke meet to goe aboarde the assention. and to attende ther from tyme to tyme vntyll the ship be vnladen.

Men to
attende
aboarde.

The generall Co^rte beinge broke vp the com^{it}ties did stay together in conference to geave order for the disposing^e of the m^{er}chandise aboard the ship : and ther vpon did resolve for the present that of these com^{it}ties the persons herevnder n^oiated shall p^{re}sently goe downe to the ship and ther take order that noe marino^r or anie other shall presume to deliuer and carry from the ship anie thinge whatsoever vnlesse it be visited vpon paine of deteyning^e in the Companies handes the wages of everye suche marino^r or other officer :

M^r Bramley deputy
M^r Highelord

M^r Chambers •
M^r Harryson.

And besides the com^{it}ties who are to take ther tornes as occasion shall serue to goe aboard the ship. these p^{er}sons of the gen^lalty herevnder named are appointed to goe downe and to take ther tornes of warding^e aboarde when they shall be appointed.

M^r W^m Jennyns
M^r Rich : Clerke
M^r Rich : Browne
M^r Taylby
M^r Barth : Haggett
M^r Roger Hemyng
M^r W^m Nelson
M^r Edm Nicholson

M^r Anth : Gibson
M^r Whyte
M^r Tho : Southewyke
M^r Geo : Bennett
M^r Aldⁿ Hollydaies man
M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge man
[cowcheman] Rob^t Barker.

1603
16 June.

M^r Lytleford

M^r W^m Wastall

Ambrose Wheeler

dōō xvj^o Junij 1603

An Assembly of y^e Comitties above named.

These 4 persons vndernamed are apointed to goe aboard the Assention to morrowe morninge *the xvijth June* at 6 of the clocke and to contynewe ther vntill the next day the same howre viz :

Edmund Nicholson

[Rich. Taylby]

Ambrose Wheler.

[Robt Barker for]

[Roger Hemmynge]

[M^r Paull Bannynge]

for *Satherday* the 18th of June are apointed these psons vlt.

Roger Hemmyng

[M^r Rich : Taylby]

Robt Barker for

[M^r W^m Wastall]

M^r P. Bannynge

[M^r James Turno^r]

[M^r Antho Gibson]

[M^r Aldⁿ Hollydaies mañ]

For Sunday y^e 19 of June are appointed to awaite aboarde these persons viz.

Antho : Gibson

Rich : Taylby

For Monday the 20th of June are appointed to goe aboarde the ship. and to attende the from sixe in the morninge vntill vj of the clocke the next day.

M^r Ja : Turno^r

M^r Rich : Clerk

M^r W^m Jennyns

[M^r W^m Wastall]

M^r Aldⁿ Hollydaies man

[M^r]

For Tuesday y^e 21th of June 1603 are apointed these persons viz.

M^r W^m Wastall

M^r Barth : Haggett

M^r Rich : Broun

M^r W^m Nelson

It is ordered that M^r Style and the Purser doe attende aboard vntill the [that] shipp be discharged.

touching
my L. Ad-
miralles
tythes.

It is thought meet by the Comitties above mençōed touchinge the tenthes belongin^g to my L. Admirall for the prise w^{ch} the Companies shippes have taken in the East Indies. that his L^p shalbe made acquainted wth the advyse w^{ch} Captein Lancaster

hath written in that behaulf wherin it may appere that the commodities taken are not vendable here but more fitter to be solde in the Indies. 1603
16 June.

M^r Ferrers and M^r Lynge are entreated by this assembly to provide 50 or 60 peeces of Polldavies for the makinge of bagg^e for the bagginge of the pepper brought home in the shippes And to putt them out to makinge. And alsoe to provide 6 sewtes of canves dublett and hose wthout pockett^e for 6. porters to be imploied in the fillinge of the pepp. Canvas
bagges.

It is ordered that an entrie shalbe made in the custome house of the goodes in the Assention consisti^{ng} of the ptickers viz.

Pepper loose in the ship xxj m ^{li}	CCxm ^{li}
Cloves 16 small bagg ^e cñ ^{ts}	xj C ^{li}
Synamoñ 87 Cannasters cñ ^{ts}	vj mxxx ^{li}
Gum lacre 67 bagg ^e cñ ^{ts}	iiij miiijxx ^{li} .

Warrant is geaven to m^r Thrër to pay vnto M^r Midleton of Plymouth for his paines ryding^g hether wth the first report of the cōming^g of the Assention out of the East Indies the soñe of v^{li}. M^r Midle-
ton v^{li} for
ryding post
from Ply-
mouth.



A Comittee the 21th of June 1603

1603
21 June.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell governo ^r	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Tho : Bramley deputy	M ^r W ^m ferrers
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Tho : Horton
M ^r George Bowles	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Humfrey Basse	M ^r W ^m Greenewell

M^r Richard Wyche.

MR Governo^r is moved by this Assemblie to take some other of the Companie to be bounde wth him to the Customers for the Subsedye due to the kinge for the goodes brought home in the Assention . and for ther Indempnity they shall have an order of gen^{all} co^rte and the companies coñon seale to save them harmeles whervnto the said M^r Governo^r [is] doeth geave his assent and m^r Eldred doeth agree to be bound wth him.

M^r Bowles and M^r [Harryson] *Greenewell* are appointed and

1603
21 June.

intreated to [goe] see the seullerage or vautes [in] *under* the exchange prepared and fytted to receave the said goodes . and to see the floores plancked and boarded for that purpose.

M^r W^m Grenewell and M^r wyche and m^r Harryson m^r Horton are appointed to be at the waterfall vppon Wensday and Thursday to see the goodes taken vp and sent to the [Exchange] Warehouses at the Exchange and the bookeap to be present wth them to make tickett^e for the carrmen.

M^r Bowles [and] M^r Eldred M^r Lyng M^r Ferrers are apointed to attende at the warehowses at the exchange the same daies [and] to receave in the goodes and to waighe them and to vse the helpe of Tho: White to keepe a note of the waight.

for pilotage
vjth to the
wief of
John May
purser in
the Susan
56^s.

Warrant is geaven to [M^r Th^{er}] *Tho: Stephens* to pay to the wyf of John May one of the m^{rs} Mates of the Susan for her relief in her husbandes absence a monthes wages coming to lvj^s And to pay for pilotage for bringing vp the Assention into y^e ryver vjth.



1603
23 June

A Gen^{all} Courte the 23th of June 1603.

Present

M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell Governo ^r	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Tho Bramley deputy	[M ^r Robt. Chamberleyn Th.]
M ^r Robt Chamberleyn	M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday
Comitties	M ^r John highelorde
M ^r Paull Bannyng	M ^r Giles Parslowe
M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes	M ^r W ^m Ferrers
M ^r John Harby	M ^r George Bowles

wth the greatest part of the genality.



HEREAS ther is dewe to the kinge for custome ix^c and xvij^{li} poundes or *therabouts* for the w^{ch} M^r Aldⁿ Cambell and M^r Eldred stande bounde by obligation in double the valewe by way of penaltie Therefore it is ordered for the indempnitie of the said M^r Aldⁿ Cambell and M^r Eldred that they shall have the co^mon seale of the company to save them harmeles ether made to them

selves or to suche as they shall noiãte to have bondes made vnto. w^{ch} bondes this genalyty will alway mainteyne for a good securitie vnto them. ¹⁶⁰³ ^{23 June}

It is ordered at this genall Courte for the payment of the marino^{rs} w^{ch} are come home in the Assention that moneis shalbe taken vp at interest [and vppō] and that the genalytie shall save them harmeles that shalbe bounde for it. and geave *them* the companies bonde vnder the cōen seale, vppoñ w^{ch} order soe taken by the genalyty thes persons herevnder named being present are entreated to geave ther bondes for the taking vp of two thowsand poundes viz.

S^r John Harte and M^r Chamberleyñ for 1000^{li} M^r Paull Baning Esquier and m^r Aldⁿ Wattes for 1000^{li} to be continued at interest for 3 monethes, [this Co^rte] the genalytie entendinge hereafter to take a co^rse to levie by the pole and vppon the rates of the pticler adventures, all suche soñes of money as the Companie shall have occasion to vse hereafter.

This Courte doe geave order and genall coñmission to the Comitties from tyme to tyme to proceade in sales of the goodes nowe brought home and to take the best opportunity in ther discretions for that purpose and genaly to pforme all thinges incydent to the ordering and venting of the same coñmodities And for the further helpe of the genall busines It shalbe lawfull for m^r Governo^r and m^r Deputy or ether of them from tyme to tyme to apointe any one or two of the adventurors to pforme anie pticler office or service w^{ch} the genall busines requireth.



The 28th of June. Present

M^r Bramley deputy

M^r W^m Dale

¹⁶⁰³
28 June

M^r George Bowles

M^r W^m Harryson

Ry Wright secretary

Fowre obligations vnder coñon seale of the Company sealed in the presence of the psons above named videlt.

Two obligations of the penalties of 3000^{li} a peece the one to m^r [John] James Cambell the other to m^r John Eldred being

K K

1603
28 June.

made to save them harmeles for 900^{li} and seventeene poundes w^{ch} *the* are bounde for to the kinge for the custome of the goodes brought in the Assention the one half the xxth of decemb^r next the other the xxth June followinge.

Two other obligations of the penaltie of 1000 markes a peece the one to [m^r] S^r John Hart and the other to M^r Robt Chamberlayn for the payment of 500 12^{li} 10^s a peece to ether of them vppon the xxvijth of September next at ther severall dwelling houses.



Billes of aduenture sealed.

21 th of March 1600.	To Stephen Hodgeson a bill of aduenture & supply at ij ^s the li.	240	0	0
10 June 1601.	To W ^m Angell a Bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
13 June 1601.	To Roger Hemyng a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
17 June 1601.	To John Eldred a Bill of aduenture & supplies	600	0	0
	To Humfrey Myllward a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
	To Richard Hearne a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
14 August 1601.	To [Richard] Robert Pennington a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
17 June 1601.	To Thomas Talbutt a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
18 June 1601.	To Roger Ofeilde a bill of aduenture & supplies	360	0	0
	To John Stoackly a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
	To William Megges a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0

THE EAST INDIA COMPANY

251

18 June 1601. To John Coucheman a bill of	li.	s.	d.
adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To William Adderly a bill of adventure &			
supplies	240	0	0
To Bartholmew Holland a bill of adventure			
& supplies	240	0	0
[To Richard Gosson a bill of adventure &			
supplies	240	0	0]
To Richard Humble a bill of adventure &			
supplies	240	0	0
To Thomas Bootheby a bill of adventure &			
supplies	240	0	0
[To William Jennyns a bill of adventure			
and supplies	240	0	0]
To Andrewe Chamberlin a bill of adventure			
and supplies	240	0	0
To Robte Offeley a bill of adventure &			
supplies	240	0	0
To Clement Mosely a bill of adventure &			
supplies. <i>This bill is made to Eliz Moseley</i>			
<i>widowe</i>	240	0	0
To Thomas Southacke a bill of adventure			
& supplies	240	0	0
To William Quarles a bill of adventure and			
supplies	240	0	0
19 June 1601. To Reynolde Greene a bill of			
adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Lawrence Waldoe a bill of adventure &			
supplies	240	0	0
To Raphe Buzby a bill of adventure &			
supplies	240	0	0
To William fferrers a bill of adventure &			
supplies	240	0	0
To William Bonham a bill of adventure			
and supplies	240	0	0
To Thomas Juxon a bill of adventure &			
supplies	240	0	0

19 June 1601.	To Thomas Shipton a bill of adventure & supplies	li.	s.	d.
		240	0	0
	To Edward Barker a bill of adventure & supplies	300	0	0
23 June 1601.	To George Whitmore a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Thomas Bramby a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Henrie Poulsteede a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To ffrauncys Barker a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Richard Washer a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To John Hodgson a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Humfrey Basse a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To W ^m Wollastone a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Humfrey Wallcott a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To John Newman a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Samuell Armitage a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Henrie Bridgeman a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To W ^m Bond a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Thomas Horton a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To John Swinerton a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To Robt ^e Waldoe a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Humfrie Style a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0

THE EAST INDIA COMPANY

253

d.	23 June 1601.	To Thomas Farrington a bill of	li.	s.	d.
0		adventur & supplies	240	0	0
0		To W ^m Cotton a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To Edmond Nicholson a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To Raphe Gore a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	360	0	0
0		To Oliver Stile a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	560	0	0
0		To Richard Bell a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To Richard Piott a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To Roſte Myldmay a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To John Buzbridge a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To Roſte Coxo a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To Richard Peierce a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To Richard Ball a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To Roſte Cobbe a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To George Coles a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To Roſte Bucke a bill of adventure and			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To Richard Hale a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To W ^m Hale a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
0		To W ^m Greewell a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To Roſte Johnson a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0

23 June 1601. To Andrewe Banninge a bill of adventure & supplies	li.	s.	d.
	240	0	0
To Thomas Hewitt a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Robte Mydleton a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To W ^m Stoane a bill of adventure & supplies	600	0	0
To W ^m Cavendishe a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Samuell Hare a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Edmund Spencer a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Morrice Luellen a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Nicholas Barmesly a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To John Hewitt a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Jn ^o Cornelius a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To James Turner a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Thomas Barbar a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Richard Poyntell a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To James Deane a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
To Thomas Westrow a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Rowland Backhowse a bill of adventure & supp.	240	0	0
To Bartholmew Barnes a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Ellis Crispe a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0

THE EAST INDIA COMPANY

255

d.	23 June 1601.	To Richard Clarke a bill of	li.	s.	d.
0		adventure & supplies	240	0	0
0		To Raphe Hamer a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To Jn ^o Hawkyns a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To Thomas Henshawe a bill of adventure			
0		& supplies	240	0	0
0		To Thomas Garway a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To Thomas White a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To George Candler a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To Ro ^{te} Bateman a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0	30 June 1601.	To Thomas Bostocke a bill of			
0		adventure & supplies	240	0	0
0	1 July 1601.	To John Clinche a bill of adven-			
0		ture & supplies	240	0	0
0	2 July 1601.	To Nicholas Leate a bill of adven-			
0		ture & supplies	240	0	0
0		To Ro ^{te} Sandy a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	260	0	0
0		To Richard Wyseman a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	600	0	0
0	4 July 1601.	To Hughe Crompton a bill of ad-			
0		venture & supplies	240	0	0
0	6 July 1601.	To John Wollstenham a bill of			
0		adventure & supplies	240	0	0
0		To Ro ^{te} Gore a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0		To John Leman a bill of adventure &			
0		supplies	240	0	0
0	7 July 1601.	To Allphonsus ffowle a bill of ad-			
0		venture & supplies	240	0	0
0	9 July 1601.	To W ^m Romney a bill of adven-			
0		ture & supplies	240	0	0

10 July 1601.	To John Fletcher a bill of adventure & supplies	li.	s.	d.
		240	0	0
	To Morrice Abbott a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
14 July 1601.	To Richard Tailbye a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
21 July 1601.	To John Cason a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Thomas Allabaster a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	<i>To Nicholas Pierde a Bill of adventure & supplies</i>	240	0	0
22 July 1601.	To Thomas Smithe a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To Roger Howe a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To John Westwraye a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To Edward Leeninge a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To Thomas Cambell Ald ⁿ a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To John Wattes Ald ⁿ a bill of adventure & supplies	600	0	0
	To George Bowles a bill of adventure & supplies	300	0	0
	To John Hart Knight a bill of adventure & supplies	600	0	0
	To Edward Holmeden Ald ⁿ a bill of adventure & supplies	1200	0	0
	To John Spencer Knight a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To Robt Sampson Ald ⁿ a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To W ^m Offeley a bill of adventure <i>without</i> supplies	300	0	0
	To John Middleton a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0

22 July 1601. To Nicholas Peird a bill of adventure and supplies	li.	s.	d.
	240	0	0
To Giles Parsloe a bill of adventure and supplies	240	0	0
To Edmund Scott a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Edward Barkham a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Anthonie Stratford a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Augustine Sknū a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Ambrose Wheler a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Anthonie Moseley a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Thomas Richardson a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To W ^m Burrell a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Thomas Lydall a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Samuel Backhowse a bill of adventure and supp ^{ls}	240	0	0
To Richard Barrett a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Peter Helinge a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Nicholas Lynge a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To James Lancaster a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To W ^m Hynde a bill of adventure and supplies	240	0	0
To James Donkon a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To George Bennett a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0

22 July 1601.	To Stephen Harvy a bill of adventure & suppl :	li.	s.	d.
		240	0	0
	To Josephe Salbancke a bill of adventure & suppl :	240	0	0
	To John ffryer a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To W ^m Wastell a bill of adventure and supplies	240	0	0
	To Humfrie Handford a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To W ^m ffysher a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Henrie Robinson a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
22 Febr: 1600.	To Humfrie Robinson a bill of adventure & suppl.	240	0	0
22 July 1601.	To W ^m Harrison a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To John Greenwood a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To John Humfrey a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Humfrey Smithe a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Roger Die a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To W ^m Cater a bill of adventure and supplies	240	0	0
	To ffrauncys Taylor a bill of adventure & sup :	240	0	0
	To John Combe a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To W ^m Palmer a bill of adventure & suppl :	240	0	0
	To John Highlorde a bill of adventure & suppl :	240	0	0
23 July 1601.	To Robte Ducey a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Henrie Butler a bill of adventure [and suppl.]	200	0	0
	To Jeremie Davers a bill of adventure &c	200	0	0
	To W ^m Allen a bill of adventure &c	200	0	0

d.	23 July 1601. To Thomas Heyes a bill of	li.	s.	d.
0	adventure &c	200	0	0
0	To W ^m Palmer a bill of adventure &c	200	0	0
0	To W ^m Starkye a bill of adventure &c	200	0	0
0	To Thomas Marshe a bill of adventure &c	200	0	0
0	To Raphe Allen a bill of adventure &c	200	0	0
0	14 August 1601. To Richard Chamberleyn a			
0	bill of adventure &c.	240	0	0
0	To Richard Champion a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
0	To Robt Chamberleyn a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
0	To George Chamberleyn a bill of adventure &c.	240	0	0
0	To Francis Evington a bill of adventure &c.	240	0	0
0	To John Morrice a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
0	28 August 1601. To Richard Stap a bill of ad-			
0	venture &c	800	0	0
0	To John Jackson a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
0	To William Kellett a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
0	9 October 1601. To Robt Robinson a bill of			
0	adventure &c	240	0	0
0	To John Watt a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
0	To Xpofer Cletherowe a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
0	7 November 1601. To Hugh Hamersley a bill			
0	of adventure &c	240	0	0
0	19 November. To Eliz Moseley Widowe a bill			
0	of adventure	240	0	0
0	xxvij th of January 1601. To George Dorrington			
0	a bill of adventure & supplies &c	240	0	0
0	To Nic. Salter a bill of adventure and supplyes			
0	&c	240	0	0
0	To Richard Wragge a bill of adventure &			
0	supplyes &c	240	0	0
0	John Wragge a bill of adventure & supplyes			
0	&c	240	0	0
0	To W ^{ill} m Jenning a bill of adventure and			
0	supplyes &c	240	0	0
0	To Richard Gosson a bill of adventure &			
0	supplyes &c	240	0	0

17 th of February 1601. Leonard Holiday Ald a	li.	s.	d.
bill of adventure and supp : &c	1440	0	0
xxvj th of February 1600. Roger Style facto ^r a			
bill of adventure	40	0	0
2 of March 1601. Erle of Cumberland a bill of			
adventure	500	0	0
Countesse of Cumberland a bill of adventure	50	0	0
Ric Persons a bill of adventure	200	0	0
x th of March 1601. To M ^r Leonard Holiday Ald			
a bill of adventure of ccxxx ^{li} assigned to			
him by Therle of Cumberland	230	0	0
xxvj th of Apirill 1602. To M ^r Ald Moore a bill			
of adventure & supp :	480	0	0
To Xp ^o fer Nicholl ^e a bill of adventure and			
supp	240	0	0



[Memoranda on the fly leaves at the end of the volume.]

The 10th daie of August 1603.

A Comittie or Meeting of

M^r [P] Thomas Bramlye deputie M^r Wiltm Chambers
M^r Pawle Banninge M^r Hughe Hamerslye

THEIS Comitties have thought good to entertaine into their s^rvice Elias Bradshawe for *the* considera^on of tenne poundes for the yeare to be employed in the busines of the East India company as they shall thincke good.



WHEREAS ther is a viage preparing to the Est Indies sett forth by certen merchantes the preparation whereof requireth much expedition to be vsed in Shipwright^e and ship carpenters w^{ch} viage her ma^{ie} doeth favor

A warraunt to take vp carpenters.

The names of such as have p^sented themselves to bee employed as ffacto^{rs} in this voyadg :—

W^m Garway
Robt Chambleyn

W^m Skidmore
Robt Rickman

The Carnation of Colchester M^r Jo. Thurston bound from Loⁿ. to Colchester. bouyed vpon an Anker belonging to the Scourge. owner Stephen Johnes.

names of ship ^e .	men	tonnag	state of the adventure	tonnage
Red Dragon	180	600	68373 ^{li} besid ^e the charge of the northwest.	State of the Adventure number of men in every ship
Hector	100	300		
Assen ^o n	80	260		
Suzan	80	240		
	440			

[Guift sent *cast* out] *Guift* sent out wth victual^l and soe
thought she was cast off at sea afterward^l.

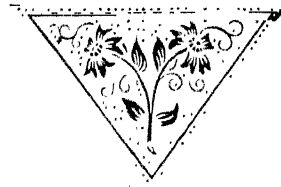
Humfrey Robinson bound in for Tho. Yermouth

Tho. Yermouth to Humfrey Robinson

160 — — 500 — —

350 — —

Tho Yerworth.

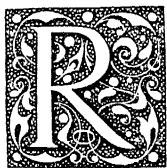




LETTERS.

To y^e Ambassd^r M^r Lyllo resident at Constantynople.

1599
Marche.



HONORABLE. wee re^d y^r Lo: Lrē: of the 17 of November 99, wherbie it appeareth that the Graund signior hath Roially graunted all caputulations, saving the consulage of foresteers wherin his redines *of assent* also appeared but that yo^u were crossed by the Frenche Ambassad^r, of whose proceeding^g besides the advyse w^{ch} yo^u wrote vs and [*of*] [wch] *whereof* m^r Coltherst did in lyke sorte advertyse vs [in the said conten] *touching yo^r crossinge and contention for the.* [said] *said* foresteers. wee were made acquainted by [M^r Secretary] S^r Robt. Cycill. by occasion of a complaint w^{ch} the frenche ambassad^r lieges heer had made to her maⁱe and wee were required to write vnto yo^u as by order from her maⁱe to desist all contention [for ye] wth the frenche [for] in that behaulf leaving the dutche and others to ther owne election to patronize them selves [as] wher they seemed best [affection] affected w^{thout} vrging or compelling them by comaundem^{ts} procured. of w^{ch} order geaven vs yo^r [weare] *L. hath bene* ptelie advertysed [since] by a private Lrē written yo^u by M^r Stap. But forasmuch as wee do collecte by the cowerse yo^u [purpose] take in sending^g hether [G^r] *signio^r* Paull Pinder to her maⁱe to acquainte her highnes wth the proceeding^g of the frenche that ther [is] hathe bene some further and more indirecte working^g in this matter then yo^u do [comitt to] *mencon in yo^r Lrēs* sent to vs and for that wee do observe by the earnest solliciting^g of the cause heer to her maⁱe that the

M M

1599
Marche.

ffrench [leaveth] *omitteth* [noe] no meanes or oportunity [omitted] to prevaile in the obteyning his purpose. The matter being *both an hono^r and a benifite* to [w^{ch}] *that side or part wch* [soever] *prevaileth in the contention* [wee thinke it.] *And albeit we are willed to signefie to your Lordsh^s it is her ma^e pleasure that yo^a shuld take no course to enforce the dutche or other fforesteers to come vnder yo^r consulage, yet wee thinke it wysdome not to loose anie advauntage, but to reserve the cause in equall termes vntill yo^a receave a more absolute order in Comission yⁱmediatlie from her ma^e and therfore referre o^r selves to yo^r L. approved care of the cause w^{ch} being entred in to so farre as it is would not be remissellie lost or lett* [passe] pas.

And touchin^g the accomptes and other pticlers *by yo^r L. menconed* to be sent by *Signior Paull Pinder* wee hope wee shall receave them at his comⁱng whereof wee will wryte yo^a o^r [conceiptes] opinions as oportunity shall pmitt. the meane tyme wee propounde vnto yo^r L. [for] *in the name of the gen^alty* the accepting of o^r former motion wch is the allowaunce of 3000 cheskeens to begynne from m^r Bartons decease *for y^e defraying of yo^r charges and expences* because the companie would gladlie stande vppon a certenty of ther charge as well for yo^r L. as for *Mr. Coltherste* the Consull at Aleppo wherto wee *have* [found] *heretofore found* him inclynable. And wee move yo^a againe the rather for that yt appereth the graund signio^a allowaunce^r is nowe aunswered and is lyke to be contynued wthout stay or question and also for that divers of yo^r frendes here did [not only] vndertake in yo^r *behaulfe that ye choice of you* [beinge chosen] that [behaulfe yo^r enter-tenment] for her ma^e ambassador should not only be a saving co^rse to the comp. but that yo^a would willingly accept [therof] of the allowaunce of 3000 c^{ns} w^{ch} was supposed to be more then yo^a [could well expend] neade to expende but only in respecte of the first yeres charge vppon w^{ch} it was considered that yo^a shuld have it allowed yo^a from m^r Bartons death. Our care to avoide the *sending* [question vse] of Billes of exchaun^g made vppon vs [as] *either for venice* [and here in] *or for*

England; and also all question of accepting the same, *when they come vppon vs unexpected and wee unprovided* hath moved vs to charge all o^r goodes. co^ming to Constantynople and Aleppo besides ther consulage wth $\frac{1}{2}$ doller by way of lone vppon every kersey every Cth of tynn and every Cth of dry skynes *to be answered here at v^t vj^d the doller and to contynue the charge thereof* for the supporting of bothe yo^r allowaunces because [wee] weewould be loth yo^u shuld seeke further of, for yo^r *necessary and convenient* supplies then the places of yo^r residences or neare thervnto. And wee doubt not but the said consulage and Lone together wth suche forestere consulage as shall occurre will liberally wth *an ouerplus support* [the needfull] yo^r nedefull and convenient expense. *w^{ch} said allowaunce of 3000 c^{ns} p ann yf it please yo^u to accepte shalbe from tyme to tyme answered yo^u by the Consull of Aleppo or soe much thereof as shall make vp the consulage and Lone money collected at Constantynople to ryse to the said* [some] *some of 3000 c^{ns}.*

Another motive that hath drawn vs in to y^e taking^e of this course of a sett and standyng^e charge is some trowbles that hath happened vs of late by reason of a demaunde made by M^r John Bate to her ma^{tes} *privy* Councill for the paym^t of v^{cli} by a bill of exchaunge sent by M^r Barton vppon the late L Ther^r for soe muche pretended by [him] *the said Bate* to be taken [vp vppon m^r Bates fact^r] *at Constantynople* [vppon his] *from his factor violently by col^r of her ma^{tes} comission* [to serve his turne to] *to serve the ambassadors turne to goe wth the graund signio^r in to the Hungaria warres,* [w^{ch} demaunde] vppon w^{ch} wee were convented before ther hono^r divers tymes and required to take some course to see him contented because *as they affirmed* m^r Barton was placed ambassador by o^r mediation. [and of w] and for the protection of o^r trade of whose service *ther honours alledged* her ma^{ie} had no vse, but wee [examyning the the wee] lokinge into the *manner of the growing^e* of the debt founde that the greatest part of the said v^{cli} grewe vppon an accoumpte betwene the said m^r Barton and m^r Bate and that only 400 Cheskeens was taken vp by cōmaundem^t [whereof] *wherein* [three] *divers* others besides M^r Bate were interessted [but] [yet] in conclusion

1599
Marche.

1599
Marche.

wee [have absolutely] *absolutelie* denied to pay anie part of the said v^{ch} because the Bill came not vpon the companie, and also because ther are other billes of like kinde w^{ch} the said m^r Barton gave to other pticler men for divers great somes of money that would be required to be p^d by vs yf we shuld pay m^r Bates. [But of this matter] *Of w^{ch} proceeding before the Counsell* wee doe the rather geave you a tast, because vpon o^r deniall [m^r Bate] to geave satisfac^{on}. [he seemeth] *Mr Bate seemeth* to [have a] *depend vpon some course or* meane to recover his debt in Turkey ether vpon Peter Gallaunt or John Saunderson who deliuered the money or els by some other [meanes] *extra-ordinarie course* w^{ch} is doubted by some may concerne the companie or [preiudice] touche her ma^{ie} in hono^r whereof we pray yo^r L. have a care and to observe that ther be noe indirecte dealinge geaven way vnto no^r [wee] her ma^{ie} or the companie touched ether in damage or reputation by [defaulte] anie default or neglecte of the cause.

Wee do verie well allowe of yo^r L course taken fo^r the satisfaction of the dragoman, and do thanke yo^a for yo^r care in the prevention of his coming hether and for all other yo^r carefull and painefull offices done for the good of the Companie w^{ch} wee pray yo^r Lo. contynue.

[It was
understanden
he shuld
accepte of.]

[For anie other speciall Other] For anie other speciall or pticler matter we have *not* at this tyme further to inlarge vnto yo^r L. other then [th] onlie this main and principall point wth w^{ch} wee of purpose *reserve for a conclusion* [conclude w^{ch} is for the better y^r L. better remembring thereof] which is this, that *it* hath bene moved both by yo^r frendes and others that wee shuld geave y^r L. this frendlie note (w^{ch} to yo^r modest disposition *and tractable nature* is thought to be sufficient) to have a care that the hono^r of y^r place doe not carry you *into the error of y^r predecess^r. to deale in thinges imptinent to y^r employnt* [place] *nor that yo^a [or move yo^a to carrie soe highe a course to] beare yo^r selfe aloft in so highe a course as that o^r people seeme to be despised by yo^r L. [and] Neither that the authoritie of yo^r commission be extended or stretched to the comaunding of any mans goodes further then for yo^r necessarie supplie*

according to our actes and ordenaunces [and contracte] and according to y^e meanes w^{ch} shalbe apointed by vs for the aunswering of y^r allowaunce agreable wth [the] o^r contracte made to her ma^{tie} or by agreement made betwene yo^u and vs [too farre too farre into excessive expence for that the charge therof is to be borne by vs that are m^{ch}chaunt^e who have bene reproved and for pmitting some of o^r Ambassad^{rs} to ruine into suche insolent co^{rs}es of [ryott] excesse and ryot as they have done and have not in tyme acquainted suche of her ma^{ties} counseill as might have repressed the extremity thereof and for y^t wee have not taken good security for ther better carriage and behavio^r of ther place.] 1599 Marche.

The exceeding of w^{ch} Limites by m^r Barton was imputed vnto vs by the Ll. of the Counseill as o^r fault for that wee [for that wee] had not taken good security for him for his conteyninge him self wth in some reasonable boundes [Limit^e] Thus not doubting of y^r L care both of yo^r owne hono^r and of that dewe regarde w^{ch} is to be had of vs who are willing to beare all reasonable charge that may conveniently be required to support the same wee comitt yo^r [and] Lordship and the direction of yo^r affaires to God. London this day of Marche 1599

Yo^r L. loving frendes.

More in the seconde Leafte following in the B. side of the leafte.

These being kepte vntill the of marche. 99 we add for further advyse to y^r L. touching the obteyning of foresteers, that wee were [certefyed] required by m^r Secretary that excepte ther were the like course taken wth the frenche ambassad^r at Constantynople to restraine him from using of any meanes by procuring or inviting [forcyble vrging] the Dutche and other nations foresteers to come vnder his protection that yo^u shuld not neade to geave way [to yo^r pre] or forbear any [lawfull] reasonable [anie meanes] course to procure them to come vnder yo^r protection. and wee do not heare of any [course] order that hath bene taken to restraine the frenche ambassado^r yo^r competito^r therfore o^r advyse is that you geave him no advauntage but wee leaue yo^u to yo^r owne wysdome and discretion to proceade [prevaile] therin [as yo^u cañ best] by the best meanes yo^u can devyse to prevayle in yo^r purpose Wee send yo^u here [in] inclosed the copies of o^r

1599
Marche.

severall actes of court vnder the hande or fyrmē of o^r secretary concerning the Lone of $\frac{1}{2}$ doller vppon a kersy, C of tynn, C of cony skins &c to thende that yf anie fact^r for any of the Company shall ether deny or delay [to satisfie] to pforme o^r order *therin, or in the payment of consulage* that you may sease ther goodes and levy the sommes ther vppon dewe by o^r orders. And otherwyse proceade wth them for their contempte of o^r actes [as shall stande wth good discretion] and the aucthority of yo^r place as [is] shall stande wth good discretion. And so as before we comytt yo^{ur} L. to the tuytion of the most highest.

London the of marche/



To y^e Wo: m^r Richard Colthurst Consull for y^e Right
Wo. Companie of the Levant merchaunt^e.

S^R o^r hartie cōmendacons premysed &c: yo^r last of the 29th of September wth [th] yo^r former therin recyted *we have rec^d* And wher yo^u seeme discouraged [by] to accepte of a certen allowaunce *from the companie* to bea^rg yo^r charge *in Aleppo [of consulage]* according to the offer made yo^u of the $\frac{1}{2}$ Consulage *wth discouragem^t groweth as yo^u alledge* by reason of the Dutches ther discoverie of the East Indies. Wee see not [cause] anie reason whie that shuld be any iust discouragem^t *or cause to move yo^u to chaunge yo^r former* opinion for that wee o^r selves whom the care of o^r trade concerneth more then this [pticler contracte] pticler contracte may concerne you are noe way doubtfull of anie preiudice that caⁿi [growe] spedelie growe vnto vs by ther discoverie for ther are manie impediment^e that may hinder [a trade of soe] ther voiages of soe longe [and great] courses and great adventures. and may move the dutche m^r chaunt^e rather to frequent a knowen and peaceable trade in Turkey then hassard the daunger of Seas and enemyes of soe longe a circuite and infestious clymates. [And besides] *Nether it is* o^r intention [is not] to tye yo^u to any inconvenience but for o^r better satisfaction in mainteyning a knowen charge. wee wishe yo^u to

accepte of it for a yere or too or so longe as yoⁿ shall finde yoⁿ 1599
 may frugallie handle the matter for yo^r owne good and o^r Marche.
 [benefites] ease bothe w^{ch} wee wishe to concurre or els wee
 would be loth to move yoⁿ therto. Wee rather incyte yoⁿ
 [heretofore] to this course for that wee doubt not but the Am-
 bassado^r will accepte of a sett allowaunce for y^e defraying of his
 charges at Constantynople. to w^{ch} [ende] effecte wee have written
 him. And to thende that botha competent and convenient main-
 tenanc^e may be levied to defray both his and yo^r charges wee have
 ordered by acte of Courte that all shippes that co^me for [y^e
 Aleppo] Allexandretta Constantynople or other the portes of
 Turkey besides ther consulage shall by ther goodes contynue
 the Lone of $\frac{1}{2}$ doller vpon a kersy and the like of every C of
 Tynn cony skines &c. returning^e for the somes lent [by] billes
 of exchaung^e at vs [iiij] vj^d the doller. w^{ch} consulage and Lones
 together wth the helpe of the consulage of foresteers, we doubte
 not but the same wyll defray [all] bothe yo^r severall charges
 wth an overplus. and wee have geaven order to y^e said ambassado^r
 to make over vnto yoⁿ his billes [of exchaunge] for 3000 c^{ns}
 yerelie. or for so much as together wth his receipts of consulage and
 Lone at Consta: shall make up 3000 ch^{ens} whereof we pray yoⁿ see
 him supplied. The vncertenty of his p^aiments and accepta-
 tion of his billes at venice besides, the repaiment of those billes
 by exchaung^e here co^ming many tymes vnseasonably to y^e
 Company when wee [they] were vnprovidid hath moved vs to
 take order for the bearing^e of o^r charge w^hin the compas of
 the places of o^r trade or chiefest residence.

Touching the envyous and violent courses taken by the
 frenche ambassad^r. for the obteyning^e of the dutche foresteers
 besydes the advyse w^{ch} wee re^d both from [yoⁿ and] [Mr Lello
 the Ambassad^r] the Ambassador and from yo^r self wee [founde]
 hadd some notice [and] [experience] heer, for the frenche ambas-
 sad^r Liedges in London [being therein instructed] by order and
 instru^{co}ns from the ffrenche king. had made a great com-
 plainte to her Ma^{te} against her highenes Ambassado^r at Con-
 stantynople and by his [importunety] complaint soe farre pre-
 vayled wth her Ma^{te} that her highnes gave order to vs by m^r

1599
Marche.

Secretaries appointem to wryte to [the Ambass] M^r Lyllo that he shuld noe further contend for the said forresteers but to leave everie foresteer nation to ther owne voluntarie choice what [consull] protection they would *accept of* ether Englishe or ffrench. but notwthstanding for asmuche *as* to prevaile in the obteyning of these foresteers is not onlie honorable considering the contention had therabout but alsoe profitable wee have written to y^e Ambassado^r to preserve the cawse in equall termes. wthout preiudice vntill it shall appeare what further cowrse her ma^{ie} will directe vpon information brought over by Signio^r Paull Pynder [by] whom [the] M^r Lyllo sendeth over [over] of purpose to acquainte her Ma^{ie} with his proceedinges, and because yo^r [travell] favor wth the Bashawe may make muche to the obteyning the dutche consulage. wee pray yoⁿ vse all reasonable and fitt meanes to effecte the same or to pserve the state of the cawse wthout preiudice vntill her Ma^{ies} pleasure be knowen. and yoⁿ further thereof advysed.

We pray you contynue yo^r care to discouer and prevent the privie traffique of o^r facto^{rs} to Marcelles. *and to all other places vpon frenche shippes or otherwyse whereof yo^e have re^d any suspition by any report or other probable presumption* and yf yoⁿ shall finde any ground of suche practyses *we desire you to take suche a cawse therin as yoⁿ shall finde expedient,* for the best prevention of suche mischiefes is to stay ther begynnings wherein wee doubt not yo^r [discretion and] good and discrete care.

For the matters written vnto you *out of percia* concerning S^r Anthony Shurley and his proceedinges. Wee concurre wth yoⁿ in opinion *therein* expecting little good of ther event wishing them better successe then wee [have looke for therin] by anie probablyty cann hitherto coniecture. wee sende you here inclosed the copie of o^r severall actes of Court [wherin wee] wherby wee have contynued the Lone of $\frac{1}{2}$ 'doller vpon o^r goodes firmed vnder the hand of o^r Secretery. Not doubting but the same being well executed. All necessarie [supplies for] charge and disbursement^e will by this meanes and by the consulage largely be supplied. And thus having no other occasion to

inlarge further at this tyme wee cōmitt you to god. London 1599
this of marche 1599. Marche.



To o^r verie Lovinge frend m^r John Saunderson..
merchaunt [at] resident at Constantynople.

Per le exchange.

AFTER o^r verie hartie cōmendacions wee have re^d yo^r
L^{tes} of the 17 November [p the] wth yo^r
former therin related and touching yo^r opinion of o^r
tolleration of the dutche for ther peaceable traffique in Turkey
wee concurre wth you and hold it fitt to enterteyne them
kindelie. [wherby] *to thend* wee might receive benefite by ther
consulage, but as yoⁿ have had some experience of the frenche
Ambassado^r his opposition against ther cōminge vnder o^r Con-
sullage, soe hathe it appeared here by complaint made to her
ma^{ie} by the frenche Ambassado^{rs} liedges [hee] howe they take to
hart the obteyning^e of the dutche nation vnder [them] ther Am-
bassado^r in Turkey wherfore vntill [S^r] Signio^r Paull Pinder hath
bene heer and that her ma^{ie} hath bene made acquainted wth all
proceedinges Wee knowe not what corse to advyse therein.

Yo^r care of the supplyinge the provision *and wantes* of M^r
Lyllo her ma^{ies} Ambassad^r wee can not but take in verie
thankfull part and think [o^r sel] the Companie beholdinge to
yoⁿ therein and for firme and sufficient *order* to be geaven yoⁿ
for his furnishing^e according as is fitt wee [have] are also carefull
yet do wee not see what *other* [more] or [firmer] or better cowrse
wee can take therein then by geñall consent and order of
Court to agree [vppon a course] to charge o^r goodes [beinge
vnder his auctoritie and comaund] *comyng into Turkey ether to
Constantinople Alexandretta or els wher* to beare suche a levie as
wee by our consent have imposed vppon them, and howsoever
some wilfull and vnbrideled yonge heddes have for some other
respectes shewed their stomakes yet the order in it self is both
firme and verie sufficient to [releve] afforthe suche [meanes of

1599
Marche.

supplie] [*the suche*] payments as therby wee intended, and noe *doubt* vppon better [considered] consideration of the matter wilbe so accepted and obeyed by those who haue most hotly opposed them selves against it.

Wee resolving vppon all good and ready meanes to supply his L. accordinge to agreem^t do finde none soe apte as the contynuaunce of the Lone of $\frac{1}{2}$ doller vppon everie kersye, every Cth of Tynn and Cth of Cony skins, that come into Turkey together wth the consulage of the same goodes. And therfore have ordered that the same Lone shalbe contynued and rep^d here againe by exchaunge at [iiijs] v^r vjd the doller. vntyll the companie shall vppon further consideration otherwyse advyse. and to that ende wee have written to his L. to make his billes [by exchaung] vppon the consull at Aleppo for the payment of *so much as wth the receipts at Consta: shall make up 3000 c^{ns}. p anñ* as his occasions shall [move him] *nedefully import him* not doubting but the same together wth the graund signio^r his allowaunce (the contynuaunce whereof we nothing^e doubt) will very lyberally defray his expences. to y^e contynuaunce of w^{ch} course of chardging o^r goodes wee were the rather induced to avoyde[th] bothe yo^r and the ambassado^r trowble in seeking credite to supplie his occasions.

As touching the disposing of the Galata house wherin yoⁿ depende vppon o^r order wee [are of] wee thinke it fytt to be sold and made away to the best comoditie and advauntage. And wee wishe *the same* to be done yf it might be wthout bestowing anie further chardge ther vppon, but yf yoⁿ thinke the Ruynes thereof being not in some sorte repaired would hinder vs more in the sale theñ. [some small charge the forbearing of] a matter of some small charg ther vppon bestowed would amount vnto wee referre vs to yo^r good consideration [therin and leave it who doe] to take suche course therein as yoⁿ shall thinke may best advaunce *the* [o^r] sale still holding it for o^r full resolution that the same [is] shalbe sold away.

a secretary.

And wher yoⁿ write that the Ambassado^r is credito^r to the Company 1000 ch^{ns} when the accoump^{tes} are come to o^r handes and wee see howe the same doeth ryse wee shall god willing geave his L. satisfacon.

Wee have considered of yo^r motion for allowaunce [of] for yo^r paines in the collecting of the consulage and Lone money. and have agreed to allow yoⁿ fyve vppon the 1000 of all moneys by yoⁿ collected according to o^r orders *praying you to accepte thereof in good part* and for yo^r better warraunt for the collection of the lone money wee sende yoⁿ herewth the copie of o^r severall actes contynued for the [collection] *levyinge* thereof firmed vnder the hande of o^r secretary.

1599
Marche.

5 p m^l for
the allow-
aunce 30 y^a
ambassadors
purchase.

This being kepte vntill the of marche 99 [and] wee vppon further consideration of the disposing of the gallata howse do chang o^r former opinion touching the sale of the same. and do pray yoⁿ [to] carefully to consider of the necessarie wantes of repa^{co}ns thereof, and to supplie the same as frugallie and carefully as yoⁿ can, and then to lett out the same for the most advauntage and benefite that it may reasonably make *by yerelie rent to suche of the company as shall needs it bothe for the discharge of the Rent w^{ch} we pay and the benefyte of the company by the overplus of the Rent that it may yeld.* Reteyninge the same still in the companies handes for that [may] many of vs are of opinion that ther may [may] be vse of the same howse bothe for the company in generall and for the^r factors in picter in respecte whereof the sale of the same is altogether to be [respected] forborne. Thus having not at this tyme any further cause to enlarge, we comit yoⁿ to god London this [of] of Marche 1599.

Y^r loving frends.



To my very lovinge frend M^r Byddell preacher [preacher] at Aleppo.

S^r Since I was chosen to the place of the Governo^r of the Companie I re^d a lre from yoⁿ directed to the generaltie w^{ch} I publyshed at a generall Courte and the same being read [to the gen^lalitie] *the company have [they have]* according to yo^r desire [they have] agreed that what money soever shall fall out dewe vnto you besides that w^{ch} yoⁿ have re^d shall be aunswered to m^r Cockes after the rate of 50ⁿ p

1599
Marche.

and according to y^e Agreement betweene the Companie and yo^a and yo^r wages to begynne at Michias 1598 and that money w^{ch} yo^a have *already* re^d to be rated vnto yo^a at v^s the doller. And touching the money impresed vnto you w^{ch} was x^l. albeit the same was entended by the Company to be only lent to *supply* yo^r *neecessarie provision and to be* [and] discountmpted vpon y^r wages yet for yo^r better incoragem^t and comfote in y^r charge they are content freely to bestowe it vpon yo^a as [a g] ther guift and gratuyty besides y^r enterteynment agreed vpon. Not doubting but [that] according to the good opinion they have conceived of yo^a and the good report they heare of yo^a hetherto yo^a will contyneue and proceade in yo^r charge both [to] in the instructiō of o^r people [and in the repr] in knowledg of Religiō and in reprov^g and rebuk^g whatsoeuer yo^a shall *ether* see or be dewly informed of to [be] deserve reproof or [admonis] admonition And soe cōmending yo^a and yo^r charge [to god] to *almightie god* wth my hartly cōmendacons I conclude for this tyme.

London this of Marche 1599.

Y^r Loving frende/



1599
10 Marche.

AFTER our hartie commendacons. [yo^a shall receave] wee sende yo^a by this ship the Exchaunge the p^tickers of all the goodes laden in her for the companie as *the same are* [appereth by] *collected & [the notes] taken out of the cockett and then tries* in the Custome Howse w^{ch} wee pray yo^a to compare wth the goodes discharged [in above] and yf yo^a shall finde any more then are p^ticlerly [entred] herein noted they goe wthout warraunt or assent of the Companie [Saving only wee have graunted to M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday part owner of the said exchaung^e for his part of the shippes stocke licence to shipto ballett^e of 24 kersers] Soe as what soever shalbe founde above the [said] same p^tickers before men^cōned [and above the Invoice herewith to you sent and inclosed] wee wishe yo^a to sease it to the Companies vse reteyning the one half of the valewe to [yo^r self] the vse of the company and the other half betweene the

C.
ge
W
v
ca
ac
vi
p
th
li
th
so
p
th
ar
br
v
th
w
th
la
th
br
to
w
sp
ac

1599
10 Marche.

Consull and y^r self [whereof and thereof also to geave vs advyse] 1599
 geaving vs advyse what yoⁿ finde soe shipped contrarie to order 10 Marche.
 We are further to lett yoⁿ vnderstande that divers of the Companie
 vpon the viewe of yo^r invoices sent vs do averre that yoⁿ do not
 carrie an equall course therin and therfore wishe that you should be
 admonished to beare an [equall] *even* hande in the generall ser-
 vice of the Companie that no man have cause to charge yoⁿ wth
 partiall dealing hereafter it shall suffice that we note vnto yoⁿ
 this erro^r founde hoping yoⁿ wilbe more carefull to avoide the
 like hereafter. You complaine that the mariners denie to bringe
 the goodes from the shippes to the magasin. and wishe vs to take
 some co^rse to binde them therto. It appeareth by ther chartre
 ptie that they are to bring the goodes in to the magasin, and
 that is much as wee can tye them to doe [by ch^re partie] for
 anie further helpe for the stowing of [them] *the goodes being*
brought in that yoⁿ would require of *them* We doubt not but
 vpon well intreating of them or some small gratification geaven
 them they will not refuse to pforme *you* anie resonable [helpe
 wherin yoⁿ are] labo^r therin [w^{ch} is] w^{ch} is to be drawn from
 them by kinde vsage. You shall receave according to y^r desire 2
 lanternes w^{ch} wee haue sent by this ship. further we have not at
 this tyme to enlarge but conclude with this note of remem-
 braunce that yoⁿ do certenlie and at large certefie vs from tyme
 to tyme by the shippes what yoⁿ receave from hence or other-
 wyse brought in to Scanderona and what yoⁿ ship from thence re-
 specting noe man wth affection. butt equally expressing althings
 according to the Trueth and so bidd yoⁿ hartely farewell.

London this 10th of marche 1599



To the right honorable the LL. and others her ma^{ies}
 most honorable priuy Counsellors.

RIGHT hl. yo^r late suppliaunt^e the mⁱchaunt^e
 trading the Seignorie of venice whose shippes were
 arrested for *restitution* of the late prise taken by En-
 glishe men of warre [do] having re^d newe advyse from venice

[that sentence is geaven ther] that the arrest not only contynueth but is senten[sed]ced to stand *excepte pledg or security be geaven wthin viij daies for restitution of so muche of the goodes taken as shall be proved to belonge to venetians, [and in default hereof] and besides this sentence the englishe fact^{ors} ther resident do feare the arrest both of ther persons and all the goodes under ther handes* [vntill order be taken. Do most humble renewe ther humble sewte to yo^r LL. to have consideration of the great damage and all o^r Englyshe merchauntes and ther goodes further threatened to be imprisoned and seased vntill security or pledge be geaven for the restitution of soe muche of the goodes as *shalbe proved to belong to Venetians*] In tender consideration whereof and for the avoyding^e [of further daunger] bothe of the present and further daunger threatened It may please y^r LL. to graunt a sequestration of the said *ship* spoiles and debtes thereof proceeding to be deposited in some indifferent hand vntill [the] triall be made to whom the [goodes] prise *ship and* goodes belong vppon advyse [whereof] *of wth yo^r honors order sent to venice* y^r Suppliaunt^e doubt not but [some] a discharge of [thes] said shippes may be procured and yo^r said suppliauntes shalbe bounde to y^r ho. for y^r ho: favo^r extended to them herein.

1600
Sept.

To the wo^r. or verie Loving frend m^r Richard Colthurst
Consull for the English nation resident at Alleppo.

A lre in the
behault of
Rylance ad-
ministrato^r
to Ed
Rose late
facto^r
Maryne.



AFTER our verie hartie comendacons. Vppon notice of the deathe of o^r late facto^r Edward Rose L^{tes} of administracon were graunted out of the prerogative court of Canterbury to [one] Humfrey Rylance who married the said Rose his Sister in the behault of her and other two Sisters wth Rylance hath earnestlie solicited vs for o^r L^{tes} to yo^u for yo^r assistaunce in the Collection and recovery of the state of the said Edward Rose remayning in those ptes. to thende his freindes and kindred who are by nature and the Lawes of this Realme interested therein may receive that wth belongeth vnto them. Wee therefore beinge desirous to further

so equall and iust a motion Doe hereby verie hartelie pray yoⁿ 1600
and entreat yoⁿ by all the best meanes yoⁿ can [ether] *both* by Sept.
yo^r [advyse] aucthority and [or] advyse to be ayding and
assysting to the said humfrey [Rylandes] Rylande or his assigne
deputy or attorney w^{ch} shall sollicite yoⁿ in his behaulf to deliver
in to [the] his or her handes all suche goodes moneys and mer-
chandizes as yoⁿ shall [know] finde [and] *or* knowe [to knowe]
to belonge to the said estate. w^{ch} yoⁿ may by some meanes
come by. together wth all suche *private* bookes of the said Edw
Rose as do conteyne anie Remembraunces of his private debtes
or accomptes *beinge severed from the Accomptes of the Companie.*
And yf in [o^r] the bookes of o^r shippinge belonging to o^r trade
ther appeare anie thinge that may further the receaving or
recovery of *any debte* w^{ch} is iustlie dew vnto him wee pray
yoⁿ [further] *assist* him therin by suche notes. sending vnto vs
the said Bookes by the next convenient meanes And thus [wth]
wee cōmitt yoⁿ to god

London this of September 1600

Y^r verie Loving frende/



To my *very* Loving frend m^r Jo Saunderson.

AFTER my verie harty cōmendacons. I re^d [of] yo^{rs} of 1600
the 25 of may, wth a pōst script of the seventh of 12 Sept.
June wherein yoⁿ make rēlation that yoⁿ had written
divers L^{res}. whereof yoⁿ have re^d noe aunswere. and as touching
the [the] ambassado^{rs} provision supplied by yo^r [meanes] meanes
and credite, and his terme therein served wee toke knowledge
thereof by o^r L^{res} sent by the exchange and therin noted the
Companies *acceptation* [of] [acknowledgment] of yo^r good service.
And ther resolution of the meanes howe [the said] his L^p shuld
be supplied hereafter videt by the Lone of $\frac{1}{2}$ doller vpon
[a kersey] every kersy, every Cth of tynne &c. together wth the
Consulage money. to w^{ch} L^{res} I referre myself [because wee
have advyse of the aryvall] presumyng that longe since the

1600
12 Sept.

same are come to yo^r handes and o^r order [touching] in that behalf *beinge* written not only in the l^res directed to yoⁿ but in his Lp^s l^re and alsoe in [the] o^r L^re directed to the Consull of Alleppo. And as touching the outrages rapyns and robberies of o^r englishe men of warre in the straight^e wee have very earnestly enforced the complaint thereof *not onlie* to [y^e] the L. admirall but also to all the residewe of the L.L. of the Councell: so as wee doubt not but that order wilbe taken hereafter for the prevention [thereof] of those mischiefes.

The Billes of exchange made vppon the Company for moneys [del] taken vp for his Lp^s vse in the factors of m^r Leet and m^r Salter are accepted [to yo^r Likinge] and shalbe [discharged] *satisfyed* as conveniently *as* they may. The late troubles offered to y^e company to supplant vs out of o^r trade by others who were ready to vndertake to pay to her ma^{tie} an imposition of v^s vj^d vppon every Cth of curraunce vj duckett^e vppon every but of [wyne] *muskadell* v^s vppon every barrell of oyle whereof I make no doubt [yoⁿ have had advyse] *advyse hath come to Constantynople divers waies* hath bene the cause why yo^r expectation hath not bene aunswered by L^res from hence for that whiles these troubles held the Company were so disturbed [that they could] and so distracted that they could not resolve [whōse] howe to directe ther owne *busines* nor assure them selves of the having of the trade. But these [troubles] stormes being overblown. wee hope wee shalbe able to hold a better corespondency [in the] not only in the enterco^{se} of o^r L^res and advyses but in all other thing^e concerning the trade and government of the Company. The said troubles hath driven vs to vndertake the trade at the yerelie ferme of 4000^l [p an^d and] to be freed of all the said impositions and to have o^r priveledges renewed, w^{ch} priveledges are not yet vnder the great seale. by reason whereof we can not proceade to order o^r government as wee hereafter entende. and therefore I am to pray yoⁿ to have patience touching yo^r demaunde of increase of consideration vntill o^r estate be settled [and] *and* a course resolved howe the Queenes ferme and all other o^r needful charges shalbe supported And thus for this tyme [I cease

cōt
of

[S^r



mer
w^{ch}
and
Soe
facto
mini
shul
to o^r
and
yo^r r
tende
forye
yoⁿ t
the C
yo^r se
that s
land s
contra
towar
yoⁿ ye
Lor

cōmitting wth] I cease cōmytting yoⁿ to god. London the 12 1600
of September. 1600. 12 Sept.

Yo^r loving frende

T. Smythe Go^r.



To M^r May at Constantynople.

1600
11 Sept.

[S^r I cōmende me verie hartely vnto yoⁿ yoⁿ]

S^r. After my verie harty cōmendaçōns. Whereas yoⁿ were entertheyned by the company to goe for Aleppo and ther to preache the worde and minister the sacrament^e to o^r nation ther resident [*in*] the exercyse whereof [*in* w^{ch} ministry ther] toke not soe good effecte as I for my part and the residewe of the company could have wished it had. Soe as by the discontentem^t and disagreement betwene o^r facto^{rs} and yoⁿ wee were occasioned to sende m^r Beddle [to minister at Aleppo] to supply yo^r place entendinge that yoⁿ shuld have come directly for England not wthstanding contrary to o^r expectation and order yoⁿ have gone vp to Constantynople, and ther remained ever since. the company still expecting yo^r returne for England w^{ch} at lengeth they pceaving yoⁿ intended not hath moved them at a Generall court to^egeave order for yo^r coming home. Therfore thes are to [pray and] require yoⁿ that [yoⁿ] vppon the receipte of thys my L^re by order of the Companie to yoⁿ directed in that behaulf [to] *you do* prepare yo^r self to come for England by the next and spediest meanes that shalbe offered yoⁿ by shipping or other [meanes] *wyse* by land soe that the Company be not occasioned by yo^r stay [ther] contrary to ther order to *growe into further* [encrease] myslyke towards yoⁿ And soe [wishing y] as one vnaquainted wth yoⁿ yet wishing yoⁿ well I cōmytt yoⁿ to god

London this 11 of September.



1600
11 Sept.

To y^e L. Ambassado^r at Constantynople.



T may please y^r [hono^r] L to be aduertysed that I rec^d y^r generall l^re of the 21 June together wth the [inclosed] copies of the frenche Ambassadors proceeding^e against y^r self and o^r nation [generally] w^{ch} proceedinges wee have exhibited to m^r *secretary and the residewe* of the Ll. of her ma^{ty} Councell who do alledge that the frenche king [in the] doeth greatly wrōnge her ma^{ty} in the translation of her l^re written vnto him concerning the [plane speeche] motion of peace wth Spaine and the appointing of the place of the Comissioners meeting, alledging that the l^re is not to that purpose but muche falsefyed, as we doubt not but yo^r L shalbe better aduertysed by m^r Secretary hereafter whom we meane to solicyte to wryte [to y^r L.] vnto *you* the trueth of that matter, Of the outrages of o^r meñ of warre in the Levant seas wee had informed both the L. Admirall and the residew of the Ll. before the frenche information came to o^r handes having rec^d severall advyses thereof [by both] from Aleppo and other places in the Levant, wherein wee hope ther wilbe some redresse vsed. and wee are sewters and are in hope to obteyne some warraunt of redresse of these peines to be graunted vnto vs in o^r priviledges, w^{ch} are nowe to be renewed Whereof and of the troubles we have lately had touching the payment of impositions vppon curraunce wyne and oyles. and howe we are drawn to pay a ferme of 4000^{li} p^a anⁿ to the Queene because I presume you are certefyed thereof by other meanes I forbear to enlarge herein. [only] Only observing this to yo^r L. that the great trouble charge and heavy ferme nowe being laid vppon o^r trade will drive vs assone as we have o^r priviledges conferred a newe to devyse the best remedies wee may to governe the same in good order. Whereof wee will hereafter more at large acquainte *you* [yo^r L.] And so for this tyme I take my leave of yo^r L.

London this 11 of [M] September.



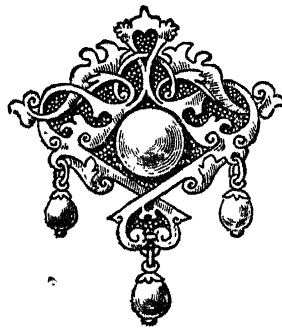
cont
a ye
vppc
a lo
distu
ende
ferm
bene
to m
[wh
ther
advy
bette
of w
both
wee
to be
[mak
they
ment
Turk
tyme
nece
Ther
[but
cōme
Septe

To Mr Colthurst Consull at Aleppo.

1600
11 Sept.

S Yo^r Last of the 22th of January written to Mr. Staper hath bene [publyshed to the Company] *considered of and deliuered over to me* wherby you seeme contented to be lymited to a certen allowaunce to begynne [for a yere] the seconde of ffebruary for a yere. w^{ch} we doubt not vppon the proof of one yere yo^u shall haue cause to accept for a longer tyme The charges of o^r trade by reason of the late disturbaunce offered vs and the great demaunde of impositions endeavored to be rayسد vppon vs, w^{ch} is nowe brought to a ferme of 4000^{li} p annⁱ whereof (because I knowe yo^u have bene advysed and certefyed [thereof] by other meanes I refrayne to make discourse) will necessarily vrge vs to loke to o^r meanes [wh] howe this great charg and burthen wilbe supported and therfore we are to entreat [the] yo^r best advyse and likewyse the advyse of others of best experience in the trade [howe] for o^r better direction therein. The outrages rcd by englishe men of warre in the Levant seas [hathe] *have* bene related by vs *both to my L. admirall and to the LL. of the Councell* wherin wee are promysed a course of redresse. Our priuiledges being to be renewed vnder the Great Seale [and] w^{ch} is not yet done [maketh vs] will geave vs occasion and good warraunt when they are confirmed to advyse of some good courses of government howe o^r trade shalbe better guided *both beare and in Turkye* [and o^r great payment and charges defrayed] vntyll w^{ch} tyme we can *not* resolve of such advyse and directions as shalbe necessary for vs to consider of and to putt in execution. Therfore I will forbear to enlarge any further at this tyme [but] *untill some better opportunity* and so wth my very harty cōmendacons cōmytt yo^u to god. London this 11th of September.





enals.
appoints
supervise
purvers
committe
127; use
audited,
accounts
bring in
the gene
bitrator
173; T
purvers
account
of, 219.
Acts of C
goods &
charges
270, 27;
Adderley
Adderly
Adderley
venture
Admiral,
"The
Admiral,
Admiral;
anchor
Admiralty
Adventur
Adventur
List
ship or
of adve
elected
to be pa
£200 ac
petty &
power to
required
he broug
15; the
27; prob
if gentle



INDEX.



ABBOTT, Maurice, assembly, 59; will bring in his money, 63; creditor, £100, p. 127; auditor, 218; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 256.

Accounts, *see also Book-keeper, Auditors, Warrants.*

Mr. Allabaster or Julinus Beamish appointed accountant, 25; Mr. Allabaster will supervise the accounts, 41; order for all pursers to bring in accounts, 97; several committees to clear accounts with creditors, 127; treasurer's accounts to be made up and audited, 156; all creditors to make up their accounts, 159; Mr. Howe and Mr. Combe to bring in their West Country accounts, 172; the general accounts to be audited, 172; arbitrators to settle Mr. Adye's timber account, 173; Thomas Stephens, book-keeper, 210; pursers in the North West voyage to keep accounts of all goods laden and how disposed of, 212-3.

Acts of Court of the Levant Co. for levies on goods entering Turkish ports to support the charges of the ambassador and consuls, 270, 272, 275.

Adderley, } William, adventurer with Thomas
Adderley, } Henshawe, £300, p. 2; Mr. Henshaw will pay, 63; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.

Admiral, *term as applied to the principal ship, "The Red Dragon,"* 136.

Admiral, *see Lord Admiral.*

Admiralty, Court of, damage done by the anchor of the Red Dragon, 128.

Admiralty, Sergeant of the, 141.

Adventures, *see also East India Co.*

List of, and amounts subscribed, 1-4; no ship or commodities to be received as portions of adventures, 6; factors and officers to be elected by a general assembly, 6; adventures to be paid in two instalments; not less than £200 admitted; levy of 12d. per £100 for petty expenses, 7; directors chosen with power to use the help of any adventurer when required, 12; order for adventure money to be brought in by the end of September, 1600, 15; the venture proves larger than expected, 27; probable withdrawal of many adventurers if gentlemen are employed, 28; no one to

be refused who will adventure £200 until £55,000 is reached, 45; instructions for persons in the West Country desiring to adventure, 53-4; delay in bringing in adventure money, 60; adventurers attempting to withdraw to be certified to the Privy Council, 61; those in arrears to answer before the Privy Council, 62; names of persons wishing to withdraw, and their reasons, 62; names of those in arrears who promise to pay, 63; Robert Cobbe in arrears deposits security of bonds, 67; every mariner to receive two months' pay in adventures as his stock, 70; the amount of adventure given to the factors, 81; persons who refuse to pay to be called on for their reasons, that some course may be taken before engrossing the patent, 85; arrears to be paid in a week and defaulters to be held chargeable for damage, 93; committee to audit the treasurer's accounts in view of an increase of the general adventure if necessary, 107; adventurers not mentioned in the patent to be deemed equally as free as those named, 109; their names to be presented at the next court and then confirmed as freemen, 110; the adventure subscribed falls short £4,000 or £5,000 of what is necessary considering the great preparations of the Dutch; but as some have not paid and others will not pay as much as at first subscribed, the total falls short eight or nine thousand pounds of what is necessary to "make a good voyage;" deliberations to supply this want; levy of 2s. in the £ on all adventures agreed to; if the amount be raised by voluntary increase of stock the overplus of the levy to be proportionately restored; complaint to be made to the Privy Council of all who have disappointed the preparation of the voyage by their default, 110; the levy to be paid in six days on pain of forfeiture of double the value, but all those voluntarily increasing their stock to be exempt from the levy, 111; committee to wait on the Privy Council with complaint of the defaulters, 111; order in council for the defaulters to pay at once on pain of imprisonment, 112-3; the levy of 2s. in the £ confirmed, 113; every adventurer to have a bill of adventure under the common seal of the company, 113; committee to go to the Court with list of defaulters, &c., 115; an act touching the pay-

Adventurers, *continued*.

ment of the supplies of 2s. in the £ and penalties for default, 137-8; two forms of bills of adventure read, 144-6; bills of adventure sealed, 152, &c., *see Bills of Adventure*; the state of the adventure on March 6, 1600, showing the amount not yet brought in, 156; order for a new supply of 2s. in the £ with penalties by reduction of stock in default, 160-1; £9,000 set down not yet brought in, 160; Earl Cumberland assigns £200 stock to William Beerblock, 161; Mr. Megges's adventure in arrears, 162; order in council touching the adventures in arrears and ordering all defaulters to appear and be punished for contempt, 165; warrant for the summoning of those who have not paid, 169-70; list of defaulters, 170; defaulters committed, 170-1; John Bate assigns to John Jackson, 174; William Smyth refused his freedom for £105 and ordered to pay up the balance, 174; Mr. Hamersley and Mr. Milward bring in their adventures, 175; Mr. Dent named in the patent desiring to assign, is referred to a general court, 175; his assignment allowed, 177; bills of adventure to be delivered to all who have paid up in full, and 6d. to be paid for the same, 175; Richard Tailby agrees to pay £73 6s. 8d. to Mr. Atye, and £100 to the Muscovia Co. in part of his adventure, 176; the liability for the supplies due on Earl Cumberland's assigned stock, 177; all those in arrears to be prosecuted, 178; certain defaulters disfranchised, 178; John Ellicott ordered to pay up his supplies, 181; Robert Bayly assigns £200 stock to Sir John Spencer for £180, and Sir John to nominate a freeman, 181; voluntary levy of 12d. in the £ for the North West voyage, and when to be paid, 183; Mr. Governor to peruse the charter to see if power is given to enforce payments for the North West voyage or a second voyage by the Cape, 183; a book to be sent round for adventurers to subscribe for the North West voyage at 22d. in the £ on their original stock, 185; Nathaniel Martin disfranchised, and John Morice made free in his place, 185; a second voyage by the Cape resolved on, adventure not less than £100, 186; a book to be sent round for the freemen to subscribe, 187; Joseph Jackson made free on the nomination of Sir John Spencer, 187 (*see* 181); deliberations with the Muscovia Co. as to the respective rights to discover and use the North West Passage, 187-9, *see North West Passage*; adventure subscribed for the second Cape voyage insufficient (£11,000), 189; the books sent round again by men able to persuade and encourage the brethren to adventure, 190; Xpofor Cletherow disfranchised and Robert Bowyer admitted in his place, 190; stock of Clement Moveley decessed to be assigned to his wife on payment of £20 supplies in arrears, 193; £230 stock assigned to Mr. Holliday by Earl Cumberland, 197; dislike to the transportation of coin out of the country, 198; hopes of obviating this by the discovery of a North West passage, 198-9; laws and ordinances for general business and for the proposed voyage to the North West, showing amount of adventure to be raised, &c., &c., 198-202, *see East India Co.*; William Nelson admitted a freeman on paying £240 and £30 premium, 205; committee to persuade those who have

not done so to pay their contributions for the North West voyage, 205; state of the North West voyage, and steps taken to encourage adventures by making every man's contributions become part of his original stock for the Cape voyage, and to bear profit accordingly, 206-8, *see East India Co.*; auditors appointed to ascertain the state of the North West adventure that further supplies may be called up and some course taken with defaulters, 217-8; day appointed for payment of voluntary supplies for the North West voyage; the rateable and voluntary supplies to be endorsed on the bills of adventure, and new bills made out shewing in one sum what is each man's interest in the voyage by the Cape, 220 (*see* 206-8); the book-keeper to enter up each adventurer's credits in a lump sum, 224; Mr. Holliday and others being in arrears with supplies for the North West voyage, it is ordered that the sums be defaulted from their stock for the voyage by the Cape, 231 (*see* 200 and 207); the book-keeper to charge up the accounts of all brethren debtors to the Co. that the amounts due may be defaulted on their stock if not paid before the return of the ships, 233; Stephen Hodson pays up £10 supplies, 235; the governor and deputy empowered to appoint any adventurer to perform any service which general business requireth, 240; list of bills of adventure sealed, with their dates and amounts, 250, *see also Bills of Adventure*; the state of the adventure, 263.

Ady } John, delay with timber at Woolwich, 46; warrant £100 for timber, 114; committee to determine the reckoning for timber, 155; the account referred to arbitration, 173.

Africa, coast of, route to the East Indies by the Cape, 221.

Agreements, with Captain Davis, 37; with Captain Waymouth for the North West voyage, 211-4, 217; with John Cartwright, preacher, for the North West voyage, 216.

Albany, Wilham, made free though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.

Aldermen adventurers, *see* Nicholas Mosley; Paul Baunyn; Leonard Holliday; Richard Goddard; John Moore; Edward Holmden; Robarte Hampson; Robarte Lee; Thomas Cambell; John Swinerton; John Wattes.

Aldworth } Richard, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assembly, 4.

Aleppo, Mr. Colthurst, consul, 265, *see Colthurst*; levy on certain goods entering, to support consuls' allowance, 267; letter of instructions to Mr. Colthurst, 270-2, *see Company of Levant merchants*; letter to Mr. Byddell, preacher, 275-6, *see Company of Levant merchants*.

Alexandretta, levy on certain goods entering, to maintain the charges of ambassador and consuls, 271, 273.

Allabaster, Thomas, assemblies, 22, 31, 39, 66, 77, 78, 80, 88; committees, 12, 26, 28, 32, 40, 58, 71, 72, 73, 77, 91, 124; general committee or directors, 63, 179; appointed accountant, 25; respecting the accounts, 41; order to provide moneys at Calais, 41; do. at Calais and Rouen, 58; warrant £500 for royals, 68; do. £500, p. 82; do. £500, p. 91; do. £500, p. 95; do. £700, p. 106; the conveyance of bullion from Calais, 84; commission

Allab
for
ord
war
bor
£2.
Allen
p. 2
Allen
Sta
£2.
Allen
Ric
sea
na
sea
Allon
£1.
Allyn
102
Allyr
Allyr
Amb
me
M.
101
bas
271
lat
rec
pli
271
Ame
oh
W/
191
to
of
me
pa
tre
Amc
101
Anci
of
£.
be
Anci
14
Ane
Ang
foi
da
of
Ang
Ann
m
pl
Ant
fo
Any
Aps
of
Aqu
q1
vi
48
cc
vc
Arb
M
m
24
Arc
or

- Allabaster, Thomas, *continued*.
for the provision of royals continued, 91;
order to provide no more royals, 102; several
warrants entered, 111; receives Norrom-
borough ware, 138; bill of adventure sealed,
£240, p. 256.
- Allen, Gregorie; bill of adventure sealed, £240,
p. 258.
- Allen, Raphe; bill of adventure with William
Starkey, £400, sealed, 149; bill of adventure
£200, sealed, 261.
- Allen, William, *mercier*, adventurer with
Richard Barrett, £200, p. 3; bill of adventure
sealed, £200, p. 149; made free, though not
named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure
sealed, £200, p. 260.
- Allom, William, *lighterman*, order to be paid
£10 for lighterage, 173.
- Allyn, George, admitted as an extra factor,
102.
- Allyn, William, *see Allen*.
- Altham, Mr., reads draft of the patent, 25.
- Ambassadors, *see also Company of Levant
merchants*; letters from the Levant Co., to
Mr. Lylo, English ambassador at Constan-
nople, 265, 282; rivalry with the French am-
bassador as to consular, &c., 265-6, 269,
271-2; Mr. Lylo's allowance, 266-7, 271; the
late Mr. Barton was placed ambassador at the
request of the Levant Co., 267; credit sup-
plied to Mr. Lylo by Mr. Saunderson, 273,
279.
- America, *see also North West Passage*; the
objects of the attempt to discover a North
West Passage through some part of America,
198, 199; the North West Passage supposed
to lead to "Cataya or China or ye backside
of America," 212; Captain George Way-
mouth's confidence in the discovery of a
passage to the South seas by divers inlets that
treat through the coast of America, 233.
- Amounts of original adventures and names, 1-4;
total, 4.
- Anchors, damage done to a ship by the anchor
of the "Scourge," 125, 128; warrant,
£30 10s., for two for the "Hector," 151; left
behind, 159; for the "Discovery," 210.
- Ancients, streamers and flags ordered, 108,
149.
- Aney, Henry, *see Annis*.
- Angell, William, assembly, 59; warrant, £50,
for fish, 92; to clear accounts with Mr. Holli-
day, 127; to bring in his account, 159; Bill
of adventure sealed £240, p. 250.
- Angells, coin, 106.
- Annis, Henry, nominated factor, 77; recom-
mended by the Lord Treasurer to be em-
ployed, 85.
- Anthonie, Charles, order to be paid £29 10s.
for stamps for the East India money, 174.
- Anys, *see Annis*.
- Apsome, a place recommended for the purchase
of basket, 48; do. cider, 49.
- Aquavitae, 34 tonne of caske required for, 30;
quantity for each ship, 35; committee to pro-
vide, 75; do. caske, 76; warrant £96 8s. for
482 gallons at 4s., p. 107; do. £30, p. 143;
committee to provide for the North West
voyage, 209.
- Arbitration, price of the "Mare Scourge," 32;
Mr. Adye's account for timber, 173; Way-
mouth's demands for charges, &c. referred,
240.
- Archbishop of Canterbury, *Privy Council*;
order in council, 164.
- Archer, Henry, assembly, 60; bill of adventure
sealed, £240, p. 259.
- Armitage, Samuel, assembly, 59; bill of adven-
ture sealed, £240, p. 252.
- Arms of the Company assigned by the king of
heralds, 171.
- Assention, ship, tonnage, 260; 80 men; Roger
Hankin, *master*; William Brand, *principal
factor*; Edward Highlord, *purser*; Christo-
pher Newchurch, *surgeon*; Thomas Salterne,
second factor; Roger Style, *third factor*;
Phillip Winchecomb, *fourth factor*. Viewed,
13; surveyors appointed, 14; inventory, 16,
22; William Leake, *purser*, guaranteed by
Mr. Garway, 33; rated 80 men, tonnage 260,
34; aquavitae, 35; warrant 100 marks on
account of repairs, 57; to be manned with 80
men, 72; warrant £200 on account of prepara-
tions, 85; the number of carpenters, caulkers,
gunners, stewards, cooks, surgeons and bar-
bers to be employed, 89-90; warrant £100
for her provision, 91; William Brund to sail
as a principal factor, 94; ballast, 97; warrant
£20 to Christopher Newchurch, surgeon, for
furnishing his medicine chest, 98; warrant
£100 for repairs and preparations, 99;
officers appointed, 100; factors appointed,
101; warrant £100 for smithery, 104; do.
£100 to Mr. Garway, 105; do. £100 for tim-
ber, 114; do. £150 towards repairs, 114;
warrant to Robert Rickman, £133 6s. 8d., in
full payment of his 6th part of the ship, 115;
do. £333 6s. 8d. to William Skidmore, in full
of his sixth part, 117; committee to provide
stores, 117; warrant £150 to William Leake
for men's wages, 117; the amount of new
and Spanish money apportioned to be carried
and how packed, 122; warrant £100 to the
purser for necessaries, 126; do. £100 to Mr.
Garway for her provision, 140; do. £50 for
clearing away, 144; list of presents carried,
151; warrant £100 for wages and clearing
away, 154; do. £161 13s. 1d. for nails and
ironwork, 157; do. £6 10s. for portorage
and lading, 158; ship's boat at Blackwall
ordered to be sold, 159; warrant £42 15s. for
canvas, 168; do. £24 4s. for chaundler's pro-
visions, 169; do. £16 16s. 11d. for timber, &c.,
180; letters from Roger Style, *factor*, and
Edward Highlord, *purser*, brought home by
a Frenchman, 242; letters sent to the West
Country to the factors and officers, saying the
merchants of Plymouth and Dartmouth have
been instructed to attend to the sick and give
credit for the use of the ship: orders not to
break bulk or make sale of anything belong-
ing to the general adventure, 243; arrival in
the river, 243; warehouses suitable for the
receipt of goods, 244-5: several committees
to attend on board in turns whilst unloading,
245-6; no mariner or other person to carry
anything from the ship "unless it be visited,"
on pain of detention of wages, 245; Mr.
Style and the purser to attend on board till
ship is discharged, 246; tithes due to the
Lord Admiral for a prize taken, 246-7; bags
to be made for the pepper, also suits without
pockets for the porters employed, 247; entry
to be made at the Custom House and list
of goods, 247; warrant £5 to Mr. Middleton
for riding with the first report of the return,
247; Mr. Governor and Mr. Eldred give
bond for the customs due to the king, 247; war-
rant £6 for pilotage into the river, 248; the
customs amount to £917 and Mr. Cambell

- Assention, *continued*.
and Mr. Eldred to be indemnified for their bonds given for payment of the same, 248; money to be taken up at interest for payment of mariners' wages, 249; memorandum, tonnage, 260; men, 80, p. 263.
- Assignments of adventures and stock, Earl of Cumberland to Mr. Beerblock, 161; John Bate to John Jackson, 174; Francis Dent to George Bennet, 175, 177; Robert Bavy to Mr. Bannying, 177; Robert Bavy to Sir John Spencer, 181; Nathaniel Martin to John Morice, 185; Xpofer Clethetow to Robert Bowyer, 190; Clement Moseley to Edward Helmes and John Moseley, and re-assignment to Elizabeth Moseley at a premium, 193; Earl of Cumberland to Alderman Holliday, 197.
- Attorney, the Queen's; the patent of the Co., 88, 91; warrant £71 13s. 4d. for charges in drawing and engrossing the patent, 96.
- Atrye, John, *see* *Ady*.
- Auditors, } Purser's accounts, 99; treasurer's
Audits, } accounts, 107, 156, 166; various
trade accounts, 127, 140, 147, 148; accounts
of the purser of the "Red Dragon," 147;
Mr. Howe's and Mr. Combe's West Country
accounts, 172; the general accounts, 172;
power to inflict fines for delay in the payment
of adventures, 201; Thomas Yerworth's ac-
counts, 214; the accounts of the North West
voyage, 217, 220.
- Azmouth, a fit place to buy cider, 49.
- Babington, Vrye, adventurer, £200, p. 3; as-
sembly, 5.
- Babington, Edwyn, warrant £100 for Canary
wine, 95; do. £160, p. 103.
- Babington, Richard, recommended as a purser,
39.
- Backhouse, Rowland, adventurer with Bar-
tholomew and Edward Barnes, £400, p. 3;
bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
- Backhouse, Samuel, bill of adventure sealed
£240, p. 257.
- Backhouse, Thomas, assembly, 5.
- Bacon, William, warrant £16 os. 10d. for masts,
157.
- Baese, *see* *Basse*.
- Bags, Polliavies to be bought and made up
in the West Country, 86; biskett bags, 222;
for pepper brought home, 247.
- Baker, Captain Thomas; committee, 68; sent
to join Captain Davis in the West Country
to purchase provisions, &c., 29; commission
for the provision of victuals, 38, 41; ordered
to send up the ship's boat of the "Malice
Scurge" from Plymouth, 40; commission for
provisions altered, 46; second commission, 54;
money at Plymouth, 64; letter of advice as
to money, &c., 64; letter sent to, 66; bills of
exchange, 47, 68, 69, 80; letter from, 74;
order to provide no more bread, &c., 88.
- Bakers, *see* *Joseph Page*.
- Ball, Richard, assembly, 59; bill of adventure
sealed, £240, p. 253.
- Ball, Thomas, made free though not named in
the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed,
£240, p. 256.
- Ballast, warrant £36 os. 4d. for ballast and
freight of two hoyes, 97; warrant £6 13s. 4d.
for ballast, 121.
- Bandicott, Austyn, *butcher*; warrant £44 18s.
for pork, 208.
- Baning, }
Banninge, } *see* *Bannying*.
- Bannying, Andrew, assembly, 60; warrant
£213 6s. 8d. for oil, 111; bill of adventure
sealed, £240, p. 254.
- Bannying, Paul, Alderman, adventurer £1,000,
p. 1; assemblies, 4, 14, 20, 22, 26, 27, 28, 31,
33, 37, 39, 44, 45, 46, 47, 50, 57, 58, 64, 65, 67,
68, 69, 71, 73, 74, 76, 78, 79, 80, 82, 91, 107,
109, 113, 119, 121, 122, 123, 125, 128, 167,
168, 170, 171, 172, 175, 176, 183, 248; com-
mittees, 12, 26, 31, 37, 38, 40, 57, 58, 63, 67,
68, 71, 72, 73, 75, 76, 77, 80, 99, 114, 234;
committees, per his coachman, Robert Bar-
ker, 245, 246; warrants paid as treasurer,
see *warrants*; views ships, 13; sells the
"Susan" on certain terms, 13; surveyor for
the "Susan," 14; to treat for the "Cheru-
him," 15; guarantees Joseph Salmon as
purser of the "Susan," 33; compounds for
iron, 41; bills from the West Country, 50;
signature to West Country commissions,
52, 54, 55; letter respecting Spanish money,
66; a mast for the "Hector," 71; to buy
ling, 75; to buy oatmeal, 75; sale of the
"Susan" made absolute, 120; required to
pay £200 set down for Jeffrey Kerby, 126;
entreated to raise £1,500 with Alderman
Holliday on their credits, 146; to render
accounts, 156; to be called on to bring in his
account, 159; to be indemnified for the
£1,500 raised at interest, 161; to deliver bills
of adventure to all adventurers and to re-
ceive 6d. for each for the secretary, 175; the
supplies due on £570 stock assigned to him
by Earl Cumberland, 177; general committee
and sworn, 179; order to be paid £4 7s. 5d.
for disbursements, 203; requested to give his
bond with Mr. Watter for £1,000 as security
for money to be raised at interest on the re-
turn of the "Assention," 249.
- Barbar, Thomas, warrants for canvas £200,
Barber } p. 114; £100, p. 163; £200, p. 167;
£300, p. 172; £143, p. 220; bill of adventure
£240, p. 254.
- Barbers, one to be carried in each ship, 90.
- Barbor, George, warrant £27 5s. 0d. for sails
for the "Susan," 167.
- Barbor, Thomas, *see* *Barbar*.
- Baricoes } eight dozen iron hoops required,
Baricoes } 30; committee to provide, 76; do.
for the North West Voyage, 209.
- Barker, Edward, bill of adventure sealed, £300,
p. 252.
- Barker, Francis, assembly, 60; bill of adven-
ture sealed, £240, p. 252.
- Barker, Robert, *Alderman Bannying's coach-
man*, committees, 215, 246.
- Barthuan, Edward, bill of adventure sealed,
£240, 257.
- Barks for the North West Voyage, *see* *ships, pin-
naces, also "Godspeed" and "Discovery"*.
- Barley, Robert, adventurer with Thomas Haies
and Mathew Hamond, £300, p. 3.
- Barne, Francis, elected one of the principal
factors, 81.
- Barnesley, *see* *Barnesley*.
- Barnes, Bartholomew, adventurer with Row-
land Backhouse and Edward Barnes, £400,
p. 3; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
- Barnes, Edward, adventurer with Rowland
Backhouse and Bartholomew Barnes, £400,
p. 3.
- Barnes, Francis, nominated factor, 77.

- Barnes, The Lady, her house nominated as a suitable warehouse for goods brought home in the Assention, 245.
- Barnesley, Nicholas, *grocer*, adventurer, £150, p. 2; assembly, 60; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
- Barrell, William, adventurer with Walter Porter, £400, p. 4; warrant to bring in his adventure at once, 170.
- Barrels, *see Casks*.
- Barrett, Richard, adventurer with William Allen, £200, p. 3; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
- Barrett, William, *see Barrell*.
- Barrey, Gyles, bill of exchange, £40, p. 104.
- Barrycods, *see Baricoes*.
- Barton, Mr., late ambassador at Constantinople, 266; his bills of exchange on the Levant Co. in favour of Mr. Bate repudiated, and the accounts investigated, 267; appointed ambassador at the Levant Company's request, 267; remarks on his conduct, 269.
- Bashaw of Turkey, 272.
- Basse, Humphrey, assemblies, 226, 238, 242, 244, 247; auditor, 218; general committee and sworn, 226; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.
- Bate, John, assemblies, 24, 31, 37, 39, 59; committee, 12; views ships, 13; signature to West Country commission, 52; declines to adventure and reason why, 62; warrant to bring in his adventure at once, 170; commitment warrant for non payment, 171; disfranchised and John Jackson admitted in his place, 174; bills of exchange drawn on the Levant Co. in his favour by Mr. Barton, repudiated, 267; the accounts investigated, 267; proposed course to recover his money, 268.
- Bateman, Robert, adventurer with Thomas and Robert Middleton, £500, p. 2; assembly, 59; committee, 243; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
- Baylie (Robert, ? *see Barley*; assigns his £200 Bayly's adventure to Sir John Spencer for £180, p. 181; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
- Baysalt, 209, 219.
- Beadle of the company, *see Thomas Evettssett*, salary £10, augmented to £12, p. 204; re-appointed, 226.
- Beale, Richard, assembly, 60.
- Beamish, Julinus, appointed accountant, 25.
- Beans, 50 quarters required, 29; 30 tonne of dry caske required, 30; 20 quarters to be bought, 33; estimate of quantity and price, 34; price in the West Country to be ascertained, 49; 30 quarters ordered, 65; Lord Treasurer's warrant for the provision of peas and beans and transport from Cambridge and Norfolk, 66; committee to provide, 75; do. caske for, 76; warrant £100 for peas and beans, 82; do. £100, p. 96.
- Beare, Mr., to be conferred with as one of the chief masters, 90.
- Beddle, Mr., *see Byddell*.
- Beef, 26; 30 tonne of caske (hogsheads) required, 30; estimate of quantity and price, 34; committee for ordering, 68, 75; do. caske, 76; 120 oxen to be provided for making salt meat, 114; committee to provide for the North West voyage, 209; warrant £111 5s. for beef and pork for the North West voyage, 214; order for the sale of beef brought back from the North West voyage, 230.
- Beer, 26; 170 tonne of caske (pipes) required, 30; estimate of quantity and price, 34; a barrel a day allowed to the workmen on the "Mare Scourge" to prevent their running from their work to the alehouse, 40; 240 tuns of beer ordered, 67; committee to provide, 75; do. caske; warrant £15 7s. for 59 barrels for the "Scourge," 154; [do. £200 on account], 155; do. £500, p. 171; do. £39 2s. 4d., 193; committee to provide for the North West voyage, 209; warrant £120 3s., 221; beer brought back from the North West voyage to be sold, 230.
- Beerblock, William, *Goldsmith*; £200 stock assigned to him by Earl Cumberland, 161; increases his adventure to £250, 162.
- Beeston, Hughe, mortgagee of land belonging to Mr. Brodebent, Master of the "Red Dragon," 128.
- Bell, Richard, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.
- Bell, Robarte, adventurer with John Potter, £200, p. 3; assemblies, 5, 59, 64, 65, 67, 68, 78, 79, 80, 82, 83, 85, 89, 92, 93, 94, 95, 107, 108, 117, 118, 123, 125, 127, 139, 144, 168, 170, 175; committees, 67, 75, 76, 79, 86, 147, 191; surveyor of the "Mare Scourge," 33; General committee, 63; buys meal, 90; warrant £90 10s. for paper, 126; buys pewter, 129; warrant £13 3s. 2d. for wharfage, &c., 203; auditor, 218; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.
- Bennett, George, *Salter*; desires to become adventurer in lieu of Francis Dent, 175; the assignment assented to, 177; committee, 245; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
- Bennett, Widow Elizabeth, warrant £100 for iron, 119; do. £90 for nails, &c., 172.
- Billert, Thomas, of Poole, bill of exchange, £200, p. 129.
- Bills of Adventure, *see also Adventures*. Every adventurer to have a bill under the common seal, 113; Philip Grove to have a bill for the composition made with him, 139; two forms of bills read for factors and adventurers, 144-6; bills of adventure sealed, 148, 149, 150, 152, 153, 159, 250-262; bills to be delivered to all who have cleared accounts and 6d. each to be charged for the Secretary, 175; the contributions for the North West voyage to be endorsed on the bills, 207; new bills to be made out in a lump sum, 224.
- Bills of exchange, *see Warrants*, instructions for drawing, &c., 50, 53; the Levant Co.'s desire to avoid bills from the ambassador at Constantinople, 266-7, 271; the trouble growing out of the bills drawn by the late Mr. Barton, 267-8; Mr. Saunderson's bills accepted, 280.
- Biskett, *see Bread*, the provision of in the West Country, 21.
- Biskett bags, 222.
- Black Jacks, 105.
- Blacksmiths, *see also Smiths*, Lewys Tyght, Lewis Tate, Richard Hall.
- Blackwall, 159.
- Boales, George, *see Bowles*.
- Boarne, Thomas, *Steward of the "Godspeed"*, warrant £3 for wages for the North West voyage, 234; do. 20s. to his wife in full of all demands, 240.
- Boats, *see also Ships, Pinnaces, Barks*; the boat of the "Mare Scourge" ordered up from Plymouth, 40; new boat ordered, 46; the boat at

Boats, *continued*.

- Plymouth to be inspected, 51; warrant, £100 for boats, &c., 115; the "Assention's" boat lying at Blackwall to be sold, 159; the two vessels for the North West voyage described as "flyboats," 220; warrant £13 for timber and a boat, 221; warrant £5 10s. for a boat for the "Discovery," 223; do. 46s. 8d. for boat hire, 224.
- Bolles, George, *see Bowles*.
- Bolton, appointed sailmaker to the "Mare Scourge," 40.
- Bona Speransa, cape of, *see Cape*.
- Bond, William, *merchant taylor*, adventurer
- Bonde, with William Harrison, £200, p. 3; assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.
- Bonds, *see also Guarantees, Security*; all factors to give bonds for their good behaviour, 105; amounts of the bonds for the factors, 105; Mr. Bannying and Mr. Holliday indemnified for £1,500 borrowed on their credit, 161 (*see* 146); Richard Tailbey, adventurer in arrears, gives bond for £200 to the agent of the Muscovia Co., 176; Thomas Yerworth, purser, to give bond in 100 marks for his good behaviour, 205; Edward Pullison, do. do. 216-17; general bond to James Cambell in £200 to hold his father harmless against his covenant to pay the wages of John Drew, a master in the North West voyage, 220; the bond sealed, 221; Mr. Cambell and Mr. Eldred give their bonds for the payment of customs dues, 247; money to be taken up at interest on the bonds of Sir John Harte and others, 249; Mr. Cambell and Mr. Eldred to be indemnified by general bonds under the common seal, 248-9 (*see* 247); obligations of £3,000 each sealed to them, 249-50; obligations of 1,000 marks each, to Sir John Hart and Mr. Chamberlain, 250.
- Bonham, William, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.
- Bookkeeper, Thomas Stephens, *see also Accounts*; to charge all defaults in supplies against the stock, 161; to draw up the West Country accounts, 173; Thomas Stephens appointed, salary £30, p. 210; order to enter up each adventurer's credits in a lump sum, 224; Thomas Stephens re-appointed, 226; order to charge up the accounts of all brethren who are debtors to the Co., that such amounts may be defaulted from their stock if not paid before the return of the ship, 233; warrant for salary, 235; admitted a freeman, 239; to make tickets for the carmen removing the "Assention's" goods to the Exchange, 248.
- Book of the adventurers in the North West voyage, 185.
- Book of the adventurers in the second voyage by the Cape, 186-7, 190.
- Book of the "Fleming's" voyage, 125.
- Boules, George, *see Bowles*.
- Bootheby, Thomas, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.
- Bostocke, Thomas, adventurer with John Ramridge, £200, p. 3; assembly, 5; surveyor for the "Assention," 14; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
- Boules, George, *see Bowles*.
- Bover, James, warrant £24 19s. for spectacles, &c., 155.
- Bowdeler, Richard, appointed auditor, 166; made free, though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
- Bowden, John, warrant £40 for sails, 168.
- Bowen, John, warrant £6 for rent of Founder's Hall for the Company's meetings, 227.
- Bowles, George, assemblies, 226, 227, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 235, 236, 241, 242, 244, 247, 248, 249; committees, 247, 248; warrant £46 17s. for Curraunce, 168; general committee and sworn, 225; bill of adventure sealed, £300, p. 256.
- Bowles, Thomas, warrant to be paid £30 on a bill of exchange, 69.
- Bowrne, Thomas, *see Boarne*.
- Bowyer, Robert, warrant to bring in his adventure at once, 170; commitment warrant for non payment, 171; disfranchised, and Christopher Cletherow admitted in his place, £240, p. 190.
- Bradbanck, William, *see Brodebent*.
- Bradbury, Robert, warrant £86 15s. 4d. for sails, 168.
- Bradley, —, warrant £6 13s. 4d. for ballast, 121.
- Bradshawe, Elias, employed at £10 a year, 263.
- Bramley, Thomas, assemblies, 240, 241, 244, 247, 248, 249; elected Deputy Governor, 239; committee, 245; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.
- Brand, William, *see Brunde*.
- Branding iron for the shipping mark, 107.
- Branskom, John, warrant 46s. 8d. for wages in the North West voyage, 234.
- Brasiers; John Maxfield, 164.
- Brass pots, 222.
- Bread and biskett, estimate to be drawn up, 26; to be bought at Dartmouth and Plymouth, 29; estimate of quantity and price, 34; revised estimate, 46, 54-5; quantity to be bought in the West Country, 41, 52; quality, and how to be packed, 48; bakers to guarantee bread to keep sweet two years, 51; quantity ordered to carry the ships to the West Country, 67; committee to provide in London, 75; order for no more to be bought, 88; warrant £50, p. 157; do. £45 10s. 11d. p. 167; committee to provide for the North West voyage, 209; warrant £60, p. 215; do. £41 8s., p. 222.
- Breeches, 138, 208.
- Brende, William, *see Brunde*.
- Brett, William, warrant £16 16s. 11d. for timber, 180.
- Brewers, { Abraham Campion.
 { Anthonie Duffield.
- Bridgehouse, 89.
- Bridgeman, Henrye, *leatherseller*, adventurer, £200, p. 4; assembly, 59; bill of adventure, sealed, £240, p. 252.
- Bridgewater, 73.
- Brimstone, 142.
- Broadbent, *see Brodebent*.
- Brocke, *see Brooke*.
- Brodebent, William, *Master of the "Red Dragon,"* a fit man to take charge in the voyage, 44; appointed to sail in the "Mare Scourge," 90, 100; order to be paid £100 on account, 104; is lent £100 on mortgage, 128; bill of adventure sealed in special terms, 153; repayment of his mortgage, 153.
- Brooke, Roberte, adventurer with Augustine Skynner and Thomas Westray, £300, p. 3; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
- Broun, *see Browne*.
- Browne and Co., order to supply cordage, pitch, tar, &c., 121.
- Browne and Co., Richard, adventurers, £500, p. 3; assembly, 5; committees, 245, 246.

- Brunde, William, nominated factor, 77; elected factor of the second sort, 82; will not accept as second factor, 93; chosen as a principal factor and nominated to the "Assention," 94, 100; warrant £100 for his provision to sea, 125; commission to take chief command in the event of deaths of Captains Lancaster and Middleton, 135; bill of adventure sealed, £200, p. 150.
- Buck { Robert, assembly, 60; bill of adventure Bucke } sealed, £240, p. 253.
- Buckhurst, T., *see Lord Treasurer*.
- Bullion, *see Coin*.
- Burde, Mr., assembly, 30.
- Burford in the County of Oxon, 193.
- Burrage, William, confirmed as boatswain of the "Mare Scourge," 33.
- Burrell, Richard, adventurer, £200, p. 3; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.
- Burrell, William, assemblies, 20, 22, 26, 27, 29, 30, 31, 39, 46, 59, 99, 156, 158, 167, 204, 214, 241; committees, 27, 155; surveyor for the "Hector," 14; general surveyor, 21; to provide timber, 21; warrant to take up carpenters and shipwrights, 40; nominates sail makers, 40; order for timber, 46; warrant £100 for timber, 47; order to take men from the "Susan" to finish the "Mare Scourge," 56; warrant £200 for timber, 65; order to see the ships "symented vpon ther sheething" before leaving dock, 69; order to use a mast for the "Hector," 71; warrant £200 on account of the shipping, 74; do. £100, p. 85; order for timber, 89; warrant £80 for timber, 92; do. £100, p. 104; do. £100 for boats, &c., 115; to settle accounts with Mr. Wiseman, 127; warrant £100 on account, 157; to sell the "Assention's" boat, 159; to gather together in a warehouse all stores left behind, 159; to be called on for his account, 159; to enquire into Mr. Abye's account for timber, 173; order to be paid £15 for his pains in the provision of timber, &c., 181; all pursers to deliver him their bills to receive allowance, 215; agrees with William Hedger on the price of a boat for the "Discovery," 223; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
- Busbridge, *see Busbridge*.
- Busby, *see Busbie*.
- Bushea, a fit place to buy cider, 49.
- Butchers { Austyn Bandicott, 208.
William Russell, 214.
- Butler, Henry, made free though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £200, p. 260.
- Butter, estimate of quantity and price, 35; committee to provide, 75; do. for the North West voyage, 209; warrant, £14 5s., p. 125; do., £61 5s. 9d. for butter and cheese, 142; do., £92 10s. for butter, candles, powder, &c., for the North West voyage, 219.
- Buzbie, Ralfe, *grocer*, adventurer, £200, p. 4; assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.
- Buzbridge, John, *linendraper*, adventurer with James Turner, £200, p. 3; assemblies, 5, 59; compounds for iron, 41; warrant, £125 10s. for linen cloth, 97; do. £150 on account of iron, 104; do. £300, p. 111; bill of adventure, sealed £240, p. 253.
- Busby, *see Busbie*.
- Byddell, Mr., *preacher at Aleppo*, letter from the Levant Company, 275-6; *see Company of Levant merchants*; successor to Mr. May, 281.
- Cables, 219.
- Calais } £3,000 worth of royals to be taken up
Callis } there, 41; £5,000 do., 58, £500, p.
Callyce } 68; Mr. Allabaster commissioned to
Callys } convey the bullion from thence, 84.
- Cambell, James, bond of indemnity, £200, pp. 220, 221. *See Bonds*.
- Cambell, Thomas, *alderman*, adventurer with Miles Huberd, £200, p. 2; assemblies, 5, 7, 9, 10, 181, 190, 192, 194, 196, 197, 203, 206, 208, 216, 219, 226, 227, 229, 230, 232, 233, 235, 236, 237, 238, 240, 241, 242, 244, 247, 248; appointed director, 6; committee, 8; general committee, 179; treasurer for the North West Passage voyage, 200; warrants as treasurer, *see warrants per Mr. Cambell*; all contributions for the North West voyage to be paid in to him by the end of March, 1601, p. 205; bound by covenant to pay the wages of John Drewe, 220; a bond of indemnity, £200, given to his son, 220; the bond sealed, 221; general committee and sworn, 225; elected governor, 226; Mr. Cartwright delivers to him Captain Waymouth's journal, 228; resolutions for the sale of stores from the two pinnaces, 230; warrant for payment of mariners hired from Dartmouth to London, 231; relates the result of proceedings against Captain Weymouth before the Lords of the Council, 233; thinks only one ship should go in the second North West voyage, 236; warrant to the Treasurer to pay 24s. for keeping the two pinnaces returned from the North West, 241; the pinnaces not to be sold under £300 each without his consent, 242; bound with Mr. Eldred as security for the payment of customs dues on the goods brought home in the "Assention," 247; is indemnified by a general bond of £3,000 under the common seal, 249; the bond sealed, 249; bill of adventure sealed, £360, p. 256, *see also Governors*.
- Campion, Abraham, *brewer*, warrant, £200 for beer, 155; do. £500, p. 171; do. £39 2s. 4d., p. 193; do. £120 3s., p. 221.
- Canary wine, *see Wine*.
- Candell, Francis, *painter*, warrant, £30 for painting the "Red Dragon," 157; do. £48, p. 172.
- Candish, William, warrant, £150 for lead, 105; do. £49, p. 143.
- Candishe, Captain, 72.
- Candler, George, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
- Candler, Richard, recommends Thomas Wasse as a factor, 56.
- Candles, *vanx and ordinary*, estimate of quantity and price, 35; committee to provide, 76; do., for the North West voyage, 209; warrant, £200, p. 104; do. £56, p. 142; do. £92 10s. for candles, butter, powder, &c., for the North West voyage, 219.
- Candyshe, *see Candish*.
- Cannous, 159.
- Canterbury, 278.
- Canvass, warrants, £200, p. 114; do. £100, p. 163; do. £42 15s., p. 164; do. £200, p. 167; do. £300, p. 172; do. £143, p. 220.
- Canynge, George, adventurer with William Paule, £300, p. 2.
- Cape of Bona Speransa, 182, 183, 186, 191, 198, 199, 203, 204, 207, 211, 220, 224, 239.
- Captains, *see also Masters*, Thomas Baker, John Davies, Captain Candishe, James Lancaster, John Middleton, George Waymouth.

- "Carnation," ship of Colchester, 263.
 Carpenters, *see also Shipwrights, see Edward Stephens, Nicholas Symonds*, 14, 27; warrant by the Lord Treasurer for taking up carpenters, 40, 263; number to be employed in each ship, 89; to be hired by Mr. Burrell and their wages agreed on, 89; committee to provide stores, 117; masts overcharged, 121, 157; committee to agree on disputed prices of timber, 124; Adam Wood, 168, &c.; Nicholas Symonson, 172, &c.; warrant £80 for wages for work on the ships for the North West Passage voyage, 206.
 Carrell, Robert, *auditor*, 218; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
 Carriages, 7 trucks, 163, 221.
 Carriage Makers, John Hedland, 163; George Gryce, 221.
 Carter, Richard, adventurer with Sir Stephen Soame, £400, p. 1.
 Cartwright, John, *preacher, see also North West Passage and Weymouth*, engaged for the North West Passage voyage, 216; his salary contingent on the discovery of the passage, 216; his return and delivery of Captain Weymouth's Journal to the Governor, 228; can give no other particulars of the voyage, 228; accused of persuading Captain Weymouth to return and abandon the voyage, 232; ordered to give up the gown and apparel delivered to him to be used if the voyage had reached China, 232.
 Cason, John, assembly, 60; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 256.
 Cassalia Wine, 209.
 Cashiers ordered to be repaid their losses in receiving and disbursing moneys, 227.
 Cask, Caske, committee to provide and quantity required, 30; warrant £200, p. 41; do. £100, p. 92; the supply in the West Country to be ascertained, 49; warrant £100, p. 104; shipping mark, 107; warrant, £78 10s. 4d., p. 143; do. £61, p. 146; do. £57 15s., p. 147; do. £40 12s., £19 10s., and £26 19s., p. 148; do. £3 15s., p. 172; do. £50 11s. 8d., p. 218.
 Caslocks, 138, 208.
 Castle Soap ordered, 107. ? Castile.
 Cataia } Proposed trade by the North West
 Cataia } Passage if discovered, 199; supposed destination of the voyage if the passage is discovered, 212; Captain Weymouth to have £500 if he arrive at any port in Cataia, &c., 214; the salary of Mr. Cartwright, preacher, contingent on reaching Cataia, 216; Queen's letters to the Emperor, 217; Cartwright's gown for use in Cataia if reached, 232.
 Cater, George, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
 Cater, William, assembly, 59; warrant, £28 14s. for Roan cloth, 97; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.
 Caudell, *see Candell*.
 Caulkers (Cawkers, number to be employed in each ship, 89; to be hired by Mr. Burrell and wages agreed on, 89.
 Cavendish, William, bill of adventure sealed, £240, 254.
 Cecyle, *see Cycill*.
 Cellarage under the Exchange used as a warehouse, 245, 248.
 Chamberlain }
 Chamberlain } *see Chamberleyn*.
 Chamberlayne }
 Chamberleyn }
 Chamberleyn } George, assembly, 59; bill of
 Chamberleyn } adventure sealed, £240, p.
 261.
 Chamberleyn, Richard, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
 Chamberleyn, Robert, assemblies, 225, 226, 227, 229, 232, 235, 236, 242, 244, 248; warrants as treasurer, *see warrants per Mr. Chamberleyn*; nominated factor, 77; elected treasurer, 226; Stephen Hodson's supplies, 235; ordered to pay bills drawn by Plymouth merchants for expenses on the return of the "Assention," 244; requested to give his bond with Sir John Harte for £1,000 as security for money to be raised at interest for expenses on the return of the "Assention," 249; indemnified by a general bond under the common seal, 250; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
 Chamberlin, Andrew, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.
 Chambers, William, adventurer with William Stoane, £500, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 14, 20, 22, 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 33, 37, 39, 46, 56, 58, 64, 66, 67, 68, 69, 71, 73, 76, 78, 80, 82, 83, 85, 86, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98, 99, 100, 102, 103, 106, 107, 112, 113, 119, 121, 122, 124, 125, 128, 138, 139, 140, 142, 158, 170, 172, 174, 176, 177, 194, 203, 204, 208, 214, 215, 216, 217, 219, 225, 227, 233, 238, 240, 244, 248; committees, 12, 13, 22, 27, 30, 67, 69, 70, 76, 79, 120, 127, 128, 143, 209, 234, 240, 245; views ships, 13; feeoffee in trust for ships bought, 32; warrant, £100 for casks, 33; to provide cider, 38; warrant £200 for casks and iron work, 41; the purchase of the "Mare Scourge," 45; signature to the West Country commission, 52; warrant, £100 for casks and hoops, 56; general committee, 63; warrant, £100 for casks, 92; recommends Walter Poyner as a factor, 97; warrant, £100 for casks, 104; warrant to pay 34s. 3d. to Captain Middleton, 142; auditor, 147; general committee and sworn, 179; do. 225; warrant, £150 for cloth, &c., 215; do. £100 for disbursement for the North West Passage voyage, 217; the dislike to Thomas Yerworth, *purser*, 219; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.
 Chamlettes, sixty pieces shipped without warrant, 123.
 Champion, Richard, warrant to bring in his adventure at once, 170; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
 Chapman, George, warrant, £36 19s. for casks, 148.
 Charters of the company, *see also Patent*, the charters to be perused to see if power is given to compel payments towards the North West Passage voyage or a second voyage by the Cape, 183.
 Chaundler, Georg, assembly, 59.
 Chaundlers, *see Francis Covell, Mr. Skelton, Simon Fomans*.
 Cheese, estimate of quantity and price, 35; committee to provide, 75; do. for the North West voyage, 209; warrant, £37 15s. 6d. p. 125; do. £61 5s. 9d. for cheese and butter, 142.
 Cherie, Francis, *vineur*, adventurer, £200, 2; assemblies, 4, 10, 22, 68, 82, 86, 88, 94, 98, 100, 104, 109, 112, 119, 128, 144, 168, 177, 225; committees, 9, 10, 12, 69, 70, 115, 197; views ships, 13; general committees, 63; orders silver plate, 116; sells the ship "Guiff" for £300, p. 147; auditor, 218.
 "Cherubini," ship, 15.
 Chery, *see Cherie*.

- Cheskeens (Sequins), Turkish money, 266, 267, 271, 274.
- Chests, for cloth, 118; Warrant, £11 15s., 138.
- Chief command in the voyage; commission to Captain Lancaster, and others in succession, 132-7.
- China, proposed trade by the North-West Passage, if discovered, 199; supposed destination of the voyage if the passage is discovered, 212; Captain Waymouth to receive £500 if he arrive at any port in China, &c., 214; the salary of Mr. Cartwright, *Preacher*, contingent on reaching China, 216; the Queen's letters to the Emperor, 217; Mr. Cartwright's gown to be used in China, if reached, 232.
- Cicell, *see* *Cybill*.
- Cider, the provision of in the West Country, 21; estimate of quantity and price, 34; Mr. Chambers to purchase what he can, 38; revised estimate, 46, 54-5; 100 tons to be bought in the West Country, 41, 52; instructions as to quality and preparation for shipment, 48; best places for buying, 49; 40 tons to be provided, 67; 60 tons to be provided in the West Country, 68; committee to provide casks, 76; £5 allowed to Mr. Fletcher for racking, 176.
- Cinnamon, estimate of quantity and price, 35; quantity ordered and committee to purchase, 75; quantity brought home by the "Assention" and entered at the Custom House, 247.
- Clark, Walter, warrant, £105 12s. 4d. on Bill of Exchange, 102.
- Clarke, *see* *Clerke*.
- Claret wine, 169.
- Clenche, John, brought in as an adventurer of £200 by Mr. Megges, 162; made free, though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure, £240, sealed, 255.
- Clerke, Richard, assemblies, 237, 241; Committees, 197, 237, 239, 245, 246; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
- Cletherow, Christopher, admitted adventurer and freeman in lieu of Robert Bowyer, 190; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
- Clinche, *see* *Clenche*.
- Cloth, } *see also* *Cassocks, Gowns, Breeches*.
- Clothes, }
- Committee to provide, 31; quantity to be sent out as merchandise with description and price, 36; warrant £19 6s. 3d. for chests for cloth, 118; do. £12 8s. 6d. for cloth work done, 159; proposed trade with China and Cataia by the North West Passage if discovered, 199; warrant £150, p. 215; do. £20 for mariner's clothes, 213; suits without pockets to be made for the porters employed to fill bags of pepper, 247.
- Clothworkers, *see* *John Jackson, Joseph Jackson, John Morrice, Nicholas Pearde, Edward Collins*.
- Cloves, estimate of quantity and price, 35; quantity ordered and committee to provide, 75; quantity brought home by the "Assention" and entered at the Custom House, 247.
- Coals, sea coals for the North West Passage voyage, 210.
- Cobbe, Robert, being behind with his adventure, offers security of bonds, 67; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 253.
- Cockain, Richard and Co., adventurers £3,000, p. 2.
- Cockein, Richard, assembly, 4.
- Cockes, Mr., touching the salary of Mr. Byddell, *preacher* at Aleppo, 275.
- Cockes, Richard, *grocer*, adventurer £200, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 5, 59; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 259.
- Cockes, Robarte, *see* *Coxe*.
- Cockeyn, } William, assemblies, 4, 7, 10; di-
- Cockin, } rector, 6; committee, 8.
- Coghill, John, adventurer with Henrye Parkehurst, £200, p. 3.
- Coin, *see also* *Money*; petition to the Privy Council for leave to send out foreign money and to coin more in the mint when required, 8; petition to carry 5 ml. weight of bullion without charge, 10; warrant solicited to coin £5,000 in the Tower, 78; committee to provide £5,000 of bullion for coining, 80; Mr. Allabaster commissioned to convey bullion from Calais, 84; Lord Treasurer solicited for £3,000 bullion in the Tower, 87; order to coin £20 additional to be distributed to the lords and others, 114; respecting the £6,000 coining in the Tower, 120; mislike to the transportation of treasure out of the country, 198.
- Cokes, *see* *Cockes*.
- Colchester, 263.
- Cole, Elkana, nominated factor, 77.
- Coles, Mr., warrant £200 on Bill of Exchange, 57.
- Coles, George, assembly, 60; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 253.
- Colles, John, warrant £100 on Bill of Exchange, 88; do., £40, p. 104.
- Colleton, fit place to buy cider, 49.
- Collimore, Richard, nominated factor, 77; Roger Style appointed to take his place, 105.
- Collins, Edward, *clothworker*, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assembly, 4.
- Colthurst, Richard, *consul* at Aleppo; advices respecting the differences between the French and English ambassadors at Constantinople, 265; as to a fixed salary, 266; letters of instructions from the company of Levant Merchants, 270-2, 278-9, 283; *see* *Company, &c.*
- Combe, } John, *see* *Coombe*.
- Combés, }
- Commissions, *see also* *Committees*; for the provision of victuals in the West Country, 28; Captain Baker's commission to buy victuals, &c., 38, 40; do. read and signed, 41; do. full copy, 47-52; to Mr. Allabaster's servant to take up royals at Calais, 41; West Country commission altered, 46; to Captain Davies to provide victuals, &c., in the West Country, 52; to various committees for the provision of victuals, 77; to Mr. Allabaster to convey bullion from Calais, 84; to Captain Lancaster as chief in command of the voyage, and others in succession, viz.: power to correct offences; penalties for private trade; ships to be searched for private merchandise; penalties for deceit and fraud; instructions for leaving resident factors in the Indies; instructions for the devolving of the chief command in case of death, &c., 132-7; to Mr. Howe and Mr. Combe to go into the West Country to attend the discharge of the ships, 147, *see* 140; four commissions for the factors in succession, 153; to Captain Waymouth to bring his ships returned from the North West Voyage round to London from Dartmouth, 227-8; for the sale of the goods brought home in the "Assention," 249.
- Committees, for the direction of the voyage generally, also to make suit to the Queen for sole privilege and for immunities from Customs and other favours, 6; to solicit the

Committees, *continued*.

Lords of the Council with a petition for privilege, &c., 8; to seek for ships, 8; to solicit the Lords of the Council for an answer to the petition, 9; to solicit the Lords of the Council for further favours, &c., 10; for the preparation and business of the voyage with power to use the help of any adventurer in any employment requiring the same, 12; to inspect the ships at Woolwich and Deptford, 13; to request the use of the docks at Woolwich and Deptford, 13; surveyors for the ships "Hector," "Assention," and "Susan," 14; for the provision of victuals and dollars in the West Country, 21; to find pinnaces in the river fit for the voyage, 22; to consider the estimate of victuals for the voyage, 26; to consider what merchandise is suitable to be shipped, 26; to survey the ship "Mare Scourge," 27, 33; to prepare a commission for the provision of victuals, &c., 28; to provide casks, 30; to provide clothes, and kersies, 31; to arbitrate on the price of the "Mare Scourge," 32; to act as feoffees in trust for the ships bought, 32; to buy beans and mustard-seed, 33, 65; to compound with Captain Davies for the voyage, 37; to compound with Peter Francis, a native of Portugal, 38; to watch the preparation of the "Mare Scourge," 39; to act as remembrancer and in some sort prepare the business for the general committee, 40; to choose and appoint masters and mariners, 57; to treat with Captain Lancaster for taking chief command, 58, 66, 71, 73; general committee of 24 as mentioned in the patent, 63; to purchase biskett to carry the ship to the West Country, 67; to purchase beer, 67; to purchase cider, 68; to provide beef and pork, 68; to compound with Roger Hankin, *Master Mariner*, 69, 70; to review the estimate of victuals and the progress of the victualling, 72; several committees to purchase various kinds of provisions, &c., 75-6; to agree with Captain Middleton for the voyage, 77, 90; to solicit the Lord Treasurer's warrant for coining £5,000 in the Tower, and for providing bullion for the same; also to finish the patent; also to solicit the Lord Treasurer's warrant to transport provisions in the West Country, 78; to order small merchandise—knives, glasses, &c., 79; to provide lead and tin, 79; to provide £5,000 of bullion, 80; to buy Spanish meal taken prize by Lord Willoughby's ship, 86; to hire and compound with a master and officers, 87; to solicit the Lord Treasurer for £3,000 bullion in the Tower, 87; to confer with Mr. Reare to be one of the four chief masters, 90; to confer with Henry Napper as to his employment, 94; to confer touching letters to Potentates in the East to be solicited from the Queen, 91; to set down all names to be mentioned in the patent, 91; to audit the accounts of the pursers, 99; to audit the accounts of the treasurers, 107, 156, 166; to make complaint at Court against defaulting adventurers, 111; to purchase 120 oxen for making salt beef, 114; to go to Court with the names of defaulting adventurers, also to answer their petitions, 115; to provide silver plate, 117; to provide gunners', stewards', cooks', and carpenters' stores, 117; to enter all goods, pay customs, and make a cargazon of the whole, 118; to provide prunes, currants, and raisins,

118; to attend to the shipping of the money and victuals in the West Country, 120; to seal the bargain of sale of the "Susan" at £1,600, p. 120; to agree with the carpenters on disputed prices of timber, 124; to devise orders for the prevention of private trade, 124; to confer as to the damage done to a ship by the anchor of the "Scourge," 125; to take an inventory of all the furniture of the ships, 125; to agree with Captain Middleton, 127; several committees to settle accounts with various creditors, 127; to see to the discharge of the ships from the West Country, 128, 140; to wait on Lord Cumberland respecting the damage done to a ship by the anchor of the "Red Dragon," 128; to receive a mortgage from William Brodeben as security for £100 loan, 128; to entreat a warrant from the Lord Treasurer and Mr. Secretary for the removal of the plate and other presents from Mr. Governor's house, 141; to see the moneys entered in the Custom House, and waterborne to Gravesend and stowed in the ships, 142; to find a small ship to stow provisions and accompany the voyage part way, 143, 147; to audit the accounts of the purser of the "Red Dragon," 147; to go to Gravesend to see to the discharge of the ships, 147; to go to the West Country to see to the discharge of the ships, 147 (*see* 140); to settle disputed accounts for timber with Mr. Ady and other shipwrights, 155; to audit the accounts of the treasurer's, 156, 166; the general committee, 179; to set down the charge for three pinnaces, &c., for a voyage to find the North West Passage, 183; to confer with the Muscovia Company as to their rights in the discovery of the North West Passage, if made, 186; to expedite the preparation of the North West Passage voyage, and to devise laws and ordinances for the guidance of general business, 196-7; to prepare the shipping, &c., and forward the preparation of the North West Voyage, 202-3; to persuade adventurers to bring in contributions for the North West Voyage, 205; three committees to provide victuals and other necessities for the North West Voyage, 214; to audit and report on the accounts of the North West Voyage, 217; the general committee elected and sworn, 225; to see to the discharge of the ships returned from the North West Voyage, 229; to prepare a second voyage to the North West, and to calculate the charges, 234; to consider the cost of equipping one vessel, and to confer with Captain Waymouth, 237; to attend to the sale of the ships and stores returned from the North West Voyage, 239; to investigate the demands of Captain Waymouth, 240; to make choice of merchants in Plymouth, Dartmouth, &c., to be instructed to give credit to the "Assention" on her return, 243; several committees to watch in turns the unloading of the "Assention," 245-6; to buy poll-davies and make bags for the pepper, also suits without pockets for the porters, 247; to see the cellarge and vaults under the Exchange prepared to receive goods, 247, 248; to see the goods sent to the warehouse, 248; to attend at the warehouse and receive and weigh the goods, 248. Common Seal of the Company. Ordered, 113; references to, 132, 141, 145, 247, 248, 249, 250; the seal of the Muscovia Company, 189.

Company of Levant Merchants.

Several drafts of letters in the East India Company's Record Book tending to show that the East India Company was partially an outgrowth of the Levant Company, as several persons mentioned appear to have been prominent members of both companies, notably, Sir Thomas Smith (*see* 62 and 281), who was governor of both companies, 265-83, *viz.* :—

Letter to Mr. Lyлло, ambassador at Constantinople: instructions as to the differences with the French respecting consular, &c.; orders to desist from all contention but to lose no advantage; Signior Paul Pinder sent home to acquaint Her Majesty of the doings of the French; complaints to the Queen by the French ambassador's lieges in London; private advices sent by Mr. Staper; accounts sent home by Signior Paul Pinder; amount of salary offered and how to be provided for; no bills of exchange to be drawn but a levy to be charged on all goods entering Constantinople and Aleppo to meet the charges of the ambassador and consul; troubles arising out of bills drawn by the late ambassador Mr. Barton in favour of John Bate and payment refused by the company; Mr. Bate's proposed course to recover his money; instructions to preserve the honour and credit of Her Majesty and the company and to avoid the errors of Mr. Barton; further instructions as to the rivalry with the French as to the Dutch consular, &c.; Acts of Court and instructions for enforcing the levy on goods, 265-70.

Letter to Mr. Colthurst, consul at Aleppo: he is dissatisfied with the offer of half the consular, as he fears a falling off of trade on account of the discovery of the East Indies by the Dutch; it is thought the Dutch will prefer peaceable trade in Turkey to the perils of the East India voyages; duties to be levied on goods entering Turkish ports to maintain his charges and those of the ambassador at Constantinople and thus avoid bills of exchange on Venice; instructions respecting the rivalry with the French as to Dutch consular; orders for the prevention of private trade to Marseilles (Marcelles); Sir Anthony Shurley's doings in Persia; Acts of Court for the duties to be levied, 270-2.

Letter to John Saunderson, merchant at Constantinople: the toleration of the Dutch trade in Turkey; the French rivalry as to the Dutch consular, &c.; Signior Pinder sent home to acquaint the Queen as to the proceedings of the French; thanks for supplying the wants of the ambassador; proposed course for meeting the ambassador's charges in future; instructions for selling, repairing, or letting the Galata House; the ambassador creditor for 1,000 cheskeens; allowance for the collection of consular, 273-75.

Letter to Mr. Byddell, preacher at Aleppo: his salary £50 per annum; gratuity of £10 allowed; his good character, 275-6.

Letter to ———, factor at Scanderona (?): invoices sent of the goods shipped in the "Exchange;" orders to seize all goods not invoiced; complaints of impartial dealing; trouble with mariners refusing to carry

goods into the magazines; all goods received or shipped to be certified to the Company, 276-7.

Petition to the Privy Council respecting the Company's ships seized at Venice as restitution for the late prize taken by the English men-of-war, 277-8.

Letter to Mr. Colthurst, Consul at Aleppo, to attend to the affairs of the late Mr. Edward Rose, factor there, 278-9.

Letter to John Saunderson: the ambassador's allowance and steps taken to support it; the trouble arising out of the action of the English men-of-war in the Straits; bills of exchange will be paid; troubles arising through the opposition of parties offering to pay imposts on certain goods to the Queen; the Company agree to pay £4,000 per annum to the Queen for a renewal of privileges and in lieu of imposts; Saunderson's demand for increase of salary, 279-81.

Letter to Mr. May, ex-preacher at Aleppo, ordering him to come home at once, 281.

Letter to the ambassador at Constantinople: the Queen's letter respecting peace with Spain falsified in translation by the French king; the outrages by the English men-of-war in the Levant; the payment of £4,000 per annum to the Queen in lieu of imposts on wine, oil, &c.; privileges to be confirmed, 282.

Letter to Mr. Colthurst: as to his allowance; the payment of £4,000 per annum to the Queen; privileges about to be renewed under the great seal; the outrages by the men-of-war, 283.

Compasses, 218.

Comptroller, Mr. (Privy Council). Orders in council, 112, 164.

Constantinople. Letters to Mr. Lyлло, English ambassador, 265-70, 282, *see Company of Levant merchants*. Levies on goods entering Constantinople and Aleppo to support the ambassadors and consuls' charges, 267, 270, 271, 273-4; letters to John Saunderson, Merchant, 273, 279.

Consular. Differences between the French and English ambassadors at Constantinople, 265-6, 269, 271-2, 273, *see Company of Levant merchants*; consular at Aleppo thought to be affected by the discovery of the East Indies by the Dutch, 270; allowance to Mr. Saunderson for collection of consular, 275; Mr. Colthurst's allowance, 283.

Consuls. Mr. Richard Colthurst at Aleppo, 265, &c.; *see Colthurst and Aleppo*.

Cony skins, 271, *see Skins*.

Cooks, the number to be employed in each ship, 90; committee to provide stores, 117.

Coombe, { John, adventurer, £200, p. 4.

Coombes, { Assemblies, 59, 64, 65, 71, 73, 74, 77, 78, 80, 82, 83, 85, 86, 88, 89, 93, 95, 99, 100, 103, 107, 108, 115, 116, 117, 122, 124, 128, 140, 142, 143, 144, 148, 170, 172, 173, 176, 227, 229, 231, 232, 236, 238, 244; committees, 75, 76, 77, 128, 228, 234; general committee, 63; buys vinegar, 115; warrant £14 12s. for vinegar, 116; warrant £20 for attending to business in the West Country, 140; commission to go into the West Country and see to the discharge of the ships, 147 (*see* 140); orders to bring in his West Country accounts, 172; presents his account, 173; allowed £18 7s. 2d. with Mr. Howe for expenses in the country,

- Coombes, John, *continued*.
176; appointed auditor, 218; general committee and sworn, 225; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.
- Coopers, William Done, 139; John Davies, 218; John Spencer, 148.
- Copper vessels, 164, 222.
- Cordage ordered to be purchased of Browne and Co., 121; warrant £180 to John Lacy for cordage bought of the Muscovia Co., 126; bought of the Muscovia Co., 162, 170, 204; warrant £34 7s. 10d., p. 222; do. £129 9s., p. 224; the cordage returned from the North West voyage to be sold as current prices are high, 241.
- Cordall, } Thomas, *mercier*, adventurer, £300,
Cordell, } p. 2.
Assemblies, 30, 37, 44, 46, 47, 56, 57, 58, 65, 67, 68, 69, 71, 76, 80, 82, 86, 88, 89, 90, 92, 93, 94, 96, 98, 99, 100, 102, 103, 104, 106, 107, 108, 109, 112, 113, 116, 118, 122, 128, 139, 140, 142, 143, 144, 148, 150, 151, 152, 154, 156, 158, 162, 163, 172, 176, 181, 182, 183, 184, 187, 192, 205, 206, 215, 217, 219, 227, 237, 242, 244; committees, 8, 10, 12, 40, 57, 58, 67, 71, 73, 75, 77, 87, 90, 91, 99, 107, 124, 128, 147, 155, 166, 183, 191, 197, 203, 209, 234, 237; surveyor of the "Mare Scourge," 33; appointed adventurer £500 by the Earl of Cumberland, 45; signatures to West Country commissions, 54, 55; general committee, 63; reports purchase of the "Guift," 147; assigned by Mr. Brodebent to pay the balance of his mortgage, 154; auditor, 166; general committee and sworn, 179; signature to treasurer's warrant, 206; general committee and sworn, 225.
- Cornelis, } John, *goldsmith*, adventurer,
Cornelius, } £200, p. 3; assemblies, 5, 59;
Cornelys, } bill of adventure sealed, £240,
p. 254.
- Cornwall, *see Devon and Cornwall*.
- Cotton, Roger; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
- Cotton, William; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.
- Coucheman, John; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.
- Council, *Lords of the, see Privy Council*.
- Counsels' opinion as to the respective rights of the Muscovia and East India Cos. in the discovery of the North West Passage, if made, 106.
- Court of Admiralty, 128.
- Courts, *see General Courts*.
- Covell, Francis, supplies peas, 31; beans and mustard seed, 33; peas and beans, 65, 66; oatmeal, 75; warrant, £100 on account, 82; do. £100, 96; do. £17 4s. 11d., 105; do. £22 4s., 164; do. £22 4s., 169.
- Covenant, *see Bonds*.
- Cowper, John, *notary*, adventurer, £200, p. 3.
- Coxe, Robarte, *grocer*, adventurer, £250, p. 1; assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.
- Crane, John, warrant £4 9s. 8d. for pulleys, 167.
- Credit order for £1,500 to be raised at interest on the credit of Mr. Bannying and Mr. Holliday, 146.
- Cressell, Robert, nominated factor, 77.
- Creswell, Robert, recommended as a purser, 39.
- Crispe, Ellis, warrant £200 on bill of exchange, 68; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
- Crispe, Nicholas, adventurer, £200, p. 3; assemblies, 5, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.
- Crompton, Hughe, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
- Crosse, —, *vintner*, warrant £14 10s. for Malaga wine, 169.
- Cryse, } *see Crispe*.
Cryspe, }
- Cullymore, James, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
- Cumberland, Countess of, bill of adventure sealed, £50, p. 262.
- Cumberland, Earl of, assemblies, 44, 47, 69, 87; offers the ship "Mare Scourge," 20; committee to survey and report on the ship, 27; declines £3,000 and offers her at £4,000, p. 29; will not take less than £4,000, but is offered £3,500, p. 30; accepts £3,700, p. 32; advises a chain pump for the ship, 44; seals bargain for the sale of the ship, 45; becomes an adventurer, 45; damage done by the anchor of the "Red Dragon," 128; assigns £200 of his adventure to Wm. Beerbloch, 161; the supplies due on £570 of adventure assigned to Mr. Bannying, 177; assigns £230 adventure to Mr. Holliday, 197, 262; bill of adventure sealed, £500, p. 262.
- Currants, } 118, 168; impost offered to the
Curraunce, } Queen in opposition to the Le-
Currents, } vant Company, 280.
- Custom House, committee to see the monies entered, 142; goods brought home by the "Assention" entered, and list of the same, 247; the entries of goods shipped by the "Exchange" to Scanderona, 276.
- Customs. Suit made to the Queen for immunities from Customs, 6; petition to the Privy Council, 8-9; freedom of the Dutch from Customs, 9; committee to pay custom, 118; bonds given for the payment of dues on the goods brought home by the "Assention," 247; duties amount to £917, p. 248.
- Cutteler, Thomas, *grocer*, adventurer £200, p. 3.
- Cycill, Sir Robert, *secretary*, letters from the Privy Council to the Company, 60, 61; orders in council, 112, 164; the complaints of the French as to consular, 265.
- Dale, William, adventurer, £100, p. 2; assemblies, 59, 226, 227, 229, 230, 238, 240, 244, 249; warrant £112 on Bill of Exchange, 88; general committee, 225; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
- Dartmouth, provisions at, 29; Mr. Sandy, 70; recommended for the purchase of biskett, 48; do. cider, 49; to be the place of assembly for all provisions bought, 49; return of the ships from the North West Passage Voyage, 227-9; mariners hired to bring ships to London, 231; letters to the principal merchants to give credit to the "Assention" on her return, 243.
- Daswell, Thomas, nominated factor, 77; appointed third factor of the "Hector," 101; warrant £30 for wages, 104; bill of adventure sealed, £50, 153.
- Davers, Jerom or Jeremie, made free though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £200, p. 260.
- Davies, Captain John, assemblies, 14, 22, 24, 26, 27, 31, 33, 47, 143; committees, 22, 26, 68, 72; view ships, 13; sent to the West Country for provisions, 21; ordered to draw out an estimate of victuals for 500 men, 22;

- Davies, Captain John—*continued*.
letter to the Earl of Essex asking his approval of Captain Davies as Chief Director of the voyage, 25; presents his estimate of victuals, 26; compounds for his entertainment and profit in the voyage, 37 (*see also* 152); respecting the provision of seines, hooks, and lines, 49; do. victuals, &c., 51; commission for purchasing provisions, &c., in the West Country, 52, 54, 55; letter to, 66; letter from, 74; to sail in the "Red Dragon" as pilot-major of the fleet, 100; warrant £300 for salary, 127; bill of adventure sealed with profit contingent on the success of voyage, 152.
- Davies, John, *Cooper*, warrant £50 11s. 8d. for casks, 218.
- Davies Straits, Captain Waymouth's sailing orders, 212.
- Davis, Captain John, *see Davies*.
- Dayes, George, warrant £19 6s. 3d. for chests for cloth, 118; do. £11 1s., p. 138.
- Deals, 164, 169, 171, 218.
- Deane, James, *Draper*, adventurer, £300, p. 3; assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed £360, p. 254.
- Deane, Richard, assembly, 60; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 259.
- Decro, Benjamin, *Agent of the Muscovia Co.*, warrant £57 16s. 8d. for cordage, 187; do. £109 16s. 8d., p. 204.
- Denham, William, *Shipwright*, warrant £6, p. 169; do. £12 for pulleys, &c., 221.
- Denman, Mr., *Master of the Bridgehouse*; order to deliver timber to Mr. Burrell, 89.
- Dent, Francis, assembly, 59; desires to assign his adventure to George Bennet, 175; the assignment allowed, 177.
- Deodands for the "Hector," 169.
- Deptford, committee to inspect ships there, 13; use of the docks requested, 13.
- Deputy governors, Mr. William Rumney elected, 111, *see Rumney*; the oath of office, 179; powers at general courts, 200-2; Mr. Rumney re-elected, 225; Mr. Thomas Bramley elected in place of Mr. Rumney, 239; power to depute adventurers to perform any services required, 249.
- Devon and Cornwall, letter from the Lord Treasurer to her Majesty's Receivers authorising credit to be given to the Company's agents, 38.
- Deycro, *see Decro*.
- Deyns, William, *Ironmonger*; warrant £30 8s. for necessities for the pinnaces, 222.
- Dickson, *see Dixon*.
- Die, Roger, bill of adventure, sealed, £240, p. 260.
- Directors of the voyage and their duties, 6, 12, 63; Captain Davies principal director, 25.
- Discovery, *one of the ships for the North West voyage*; *see also North West Passage, Pinnaces, Ships, Waymouth, Yervorth*; warrant £100 for anchors and other necessities, 210; manned, victualled, and prepared according to Captain Waymouth's own desires, 211, 212; several warrants for the provision of stores and necessities, 220-24, *see Warrants*; return to Dartmouth, 227-29; ordered to be sold with all stores, &c., 230; arrival in the Thames, 229; the boatswain, gunner and carpenter aver that Mr. Cartwright, the preacher, was the main mover for the return of the expedition, 232; warrant, £4, to the porters for landing and housing the stores, 238; warrant, £6, to Edward Pullyson, *purser*, in full of his account and for wages, 240; the sale of the ship deferred, 241; ordered to be sold if £300 can be obtained, 242.
- Disfranchisement of certain defaulting adventurers, 178; of Nathaniel Martin, 185; of Xpofer Cletherow, 190.
- Dixon, } William, *purser of the "Red Dragon";* warrant £50 for the use of the ship, 105; do. £100, p. 108; do. £100, p. 111; do. £120 for the "Hector," 111; do. £150 for the "Red Dragon," 114; do. £250, p. 117; do. £250, p. 120; do. £200, p. 127; do. £200, p. 139; do. £100, p. 144; William Brodebent's account, 153; warrant £180 for mariners' wages, &c., 154.
- Docks at Woolwich and Deptford; the use of requested, 13; the "Mare Scurge" at Woolwich, 27; dock charges to be paid, 80; ships ready to come out, 92.
- Dollars, *see Spanish money, royals, &c.*; the provision of, in the West Country, 15; 1,000 dollars contracted for at 4s. 6d., p. 20; adventures received in dollars, 63; duties charged at Constantinople and Aleppo to be answered in London at 5s. 6d. the dollar, 267, 271; Mr. Byddell's salary to be rated at 5s. the dollar, 276.
- Doncomb, Giles, adventurer with Richard Welbye £200, 4.
- Done, William, *Cooper*, warrant £38 7s. 7d., p. 139.
- Donkon, James, bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 257.
- Dorrington, George, bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 261.
- Downs, the, letter sent to Captain Waymouth, 223.
- Dragon, *ship*, *see "Red Dragon."*
- Drapers, *see Thomas Garwaye, William Garwaye, James Deane*.
- Drewe, John, *master of the "Godspeed";* appointed master of a ship for the North West voyage, 206; warrant £50 on account of wages, 206; do. £10, p. 210; Mr. Alderman Cambell, treasurer, bound by covenant for the payment of his wages, 220; bond of indemnity £200 sealed to James Cambell, 221; examined as to the causes of the return of the North West Expedition, 232; avers that Mr. Cartwright was the persuader for the return, 232; warrant £5 for wages, 234.
- Drugs; Edmund Scott to go on the voyage in hope of his service in the choice of drugs, 109.
- Duck, Thomas, warrant £29 for ancients and streamers, 149; do. £12, p. 163.
- Duckett, John, adventurer with William Hallidale, £200 p. 3.
- Ducy, Robert, bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 259; do. 260.
- Duffelde, Anthonie, *Brewer*, warrant £15 7s. for beer, 154.
- Dunkin, James, assembly, 60.
- Dutch; their success in the East Indies; preparing for a new voyage; ships bought in England, 8; freedom from Customs, 9; their preparations, 110; return of their voyage with honour, 189; their example propounded to the East India Co. in a letter signifying Her Majesty's dislike to the delay in the second voyage, 191; an Englishman brought home out of the East Indies in the Dutch ships, 194; the rivalry between the English and French at Constantinople to obtain the

Dutch, *continued*.

Dutch consular, 265, 266, 269, 271; the discovery of the East Indies by the Dutch as affecting the consular at Aleppo, 270; trade in Turkey, 270, 273.
Dyckes, *see* Dixon.

East India Company: list of adventurers and the amounts subscribed, 1-4; formation of the company, royal assent, objects, rules to be made, 5; rules made, 6, *see* Rules; directors appointed, 6; suit to be made to the Queen for sole privilege and immunities and freedom from customs, 6; all officers or factors to be elected by a general assembly, 6; petition to the Privy Council for incorporation, privilege, &c., 8-10, *see* Privy Council; preparation of the voyage postponed by reason of the treaty of peace in hand with Spain, 10; the preparation resumed, 11, 12; general committee, 12; the adventure proves larger than expected, and hence more shipping required, 27; no gentlemen to be employed, 28; agreement with Captain Davies for his profit in the voyage, 37; remembrancers appointed to prepare the business for the general committee, 40; no adventure of £200 to be refused until £55,000 is reached, 45; general court summoned to take notice of a letter signifying Her Majesty's pleasure, 57; general court, 58-63, viz. the objects and proceeding of the company reviewed, 60; letter from the Privy Council confirming privileges, with assurances of no hindrances of the voyage, 61; adventurers in arrears to be certified to the Privy Council, 61; the patent drawn up, 62 (*see* 198); election of Sir Thomas Smyth as first governor, 62; election of the general committee of 24, pp. 62-3; all business committed to the care of the governor and committee, 63; election of four classes of factors, 81-3; deficiency in the adventure, and steps taken to supply it, 110-11; order in council for defaulting adventurers to bring their money at once on pain of imprisonment, 112-13; common seal ordered, 113; every adventurer to have a bill of adventure under the common seal, 113; coining in the Tower (? special coinage), 114; resolution respecting prizes and prize money, 118; ordinances, laws, and decrees for the guidance of trade, 129, 131 (*see also* 197, 202); everything to be managed as a joint stock, and no private trade to be practised, 130; all private goods shipped to be forfeited to the common stock, 130; ordinances against fraud, 130; proposed leaving of factors to trade in the East Indies, 131; the commission to the general or principal merchant and to others in succession, 132-37, *see* Commissions; two forms of bills of adventure for merchants and factors, 144-46; £1,500 to be borrowed on the credit of Mr. Haunyn and Mr. Holliday, 146; the treasurer's accounts on March 6, 1600, showing amount of debts also of adventures not yet brought in, 156; being £9,000 in arrears, a supply of 2s. in the £ is ordered, with penalties by reduction of stock in default of payment, 160-61; order in council touching the discredit likely to arise by the remissness of the company in paying their debts, and ordering defaulting adventurers to appear and be punished for contempt, 164-65; resolution that great care be taken to remove all

discredit, and for the better ordering of business, Alderman Wattes elected governor in place of Sir Thomas Smyth in prison, 166; auditors chosen for the treasurers' accounts, 166; an estimate to be made of the money in the treasurers' hands, 167; warrant for the summoning of all defaulting adventurers, 169-70; arms assigned by the King of Heralds, 171; disfranchisement of certain defaulters, 177, 181; election of governor, deputy, and committee, 178-79; the oaths of office, 179-80; letter received from Captain George Weymouth touching his attempt to be made for the discovery of a North West Passage to the East Indies, asking whether the company will undertake the enterprise, and if not whether they will allow private men to deal therein, giving them the benefit of the discovery, if made, by the sole trade for certain years, 182, *see* North West Passage and Weymouth; a second voyage by the Cape proposed, 182; the charters to be perused to see if power is given to compel payments towards the North West Passage voyage, or the second voyage by the Cape, 183; second voyage by the Cape resolved on, the adventure to be not less than £100, p. 186; adventure subscribed for the second voyage amounts to £11,000 only, which is insufficient, 189; enquiries by the Lord Admiral and Mr. Secretary as to the great delay in furthering the voyages as compared with the Dutch, and complaining that the company were not so respective of Her Majesty's honor as they should be, 189; the causes of the delay, 189; to avoid delay no ship to be prepared until approved by a general court, 189; the subscription book to be carried round by men able to persuade and encourage the brethren to adventure, 190; letter from the Privy Council notifying Her Majesty's dislike to the delay in the second voyage, and propounding the example of the Dutch, 191; general court summoned to deal with the matter, with penalty of 20s. for non-attendance, 191; return of two Dutch ships laden with pepper, 194; an Englishman brought home by the Dutch after being detained a prisoner four years, and knowing the language of Sumatra; Mr. Wattes is desired to induce him to come over to confer as to trade, &c., 194; committee appointed to expedite the second voyage by the Cape and the North West voyage, and also to devise laws and ordinances for the better guidance of general business, 196-97; laws and ordinances for the government of trade, &c., as devised by the committee and revised and agreed on by the generality, viz. preamble; by the Queen's letters patent the company have the sole right to the trade with the East Indies for 15 years, either by the Cape or by such passages as shall be hereafter found out by the parts of America; in the late voyage by the Cape the greater part of the adventure was taken out in English and foreign coin prepared with great difficulty and not without dislike to the transportation of treasure out of the country; therefore for the good of the country, and in order to carry on the trade with the Indies with little or no money, it is resolved to attempt to discover a passage through some part of America, so that by reaching Cataia or China, countries of temperate climate, a

East India Company, *continued*.

market would be found for a liberal sale of clothes and kersies to the general advancement of English trade; resolved therefore that the voyage to the North West be set forth with all convenient expedition; two ships or pinnaces to be employed; every adventurer to contribute at least 12*d*. in the £ on the amount of his adventure for the voyage by the Cape; if the discovery be made every man to participate in the benefit in proportion to his adventure, and in all future voyages in the same ratio only; dates for the payment of adventures; Mr. Cambell appointed treasurer; any one declining to adventure or being behind time in his payments to be fined 5 times the value of his levy at 12*d*. in the £ to be deducted from his original stock, such fines to be employed in the preparation of the voyage, and any surplus proportionately divided; all future contributions or levies for the general trade to be paid on the days appointed on pain of fines in the discretion of the company or of the auditors; penalty for absence from a general court, 12*d*.; for being late, 6*d*.; no one to speak on any one matter more than three times, penalty, 3*s*. 4*d*.; penalty for uncivil speeches or behaviour, 10*s*.; no one to interrupt another in a speech or disturb by private whisperings, but all replies to be directed to the governor or deputy on pain of penalty, 2*s*. 6*d*.; silence to be kept at the stroke of the hammer, penalty, 6*d*.; penalty for non-payment of fines, imprisonment; no person to leave a general court without leave, penalty, 12*d*.; all fines to be employed to the general use of the company or to the relief of the poor, 197-202; committee for the preparation of the North West Voyage, 202-3; the tardiness of payment of contributions for the North West Voyage reported at a general court; the expenses already incurred amount to £700, all which would be lost, and the company discredited at home and abroad if the voyage did not proceed; resolved therefore for further encouragement that all sums brought in shall be deemed part of the adventure for the voyage to the Cape, and shall bear profit and benefit in that voyage in proportion with the original stock; the act for the forfeiture of five times the value of the levy by defaulters confirmed and fortified, and ordered that suit be made to the Privy Council to approve the same; those present set down their contributions in writing that their consent may appear to those absent, and all contributions to be endorsed on the bills of adventure; all contributions to be brought in by the end of March, 1602, after which date no payments to be received without the consent of a general court, 206-8; committees appointed to provide victuals and other necessities for the North West Voyage, 209; articles of agreement with Captain Waymouth with his orders and instructions, 211-14, viz., the company's desire to discover a nearer passage to the East Indies (see page 182, Waymouth's suggestions); Captain Waymouth considered a fit and proper person to attempt the discovery, and is allowed £100 to furnish his instruments to his own choice; two ships committed to his charge, the "Discovery" and the "Godspeed," manned, victualled, and fur-

nished for 16 months to his own desires, and also laden with various merchandise; Waymouth agrees to be ready to sail by a certain date and to proceed towards the coast of Greenland into Davies Straits, thence to the north west "or as he shall fynd the Passage best to lye" towards the kingdoms of Cataya or China "*or ye backside of America*," without giving up the attempt as long as he shall find those seas navigable, or any possibility of finding a passage, and will not return or suffer voluntarily any of his company to return till a year has been bestowed on the attempt; agreed for merchants and pursers to go in the ships to keep a register of goods laden and how disposed of, also to make notes, journals, and observations for the direction and help of posterity; within 10 days of his return to deliver a report of all his proceedings, and within 40 days on a summons to appear before the company and relate such things as they desire to be informed of, and will not discover the secrets of the voyage to any person whatsoever; within 40 days of his return the company will on proof of his having arrived at any port in China, Cataya, or Japan by the North West Passage pay unto him £500, but if the passage be not discovered it is agreed that he is to make no claim for salary, wages, or reward, seeing that the expense of the voyage was undertaken at his persuasion and on his resolution to adventure his life for the good of his country, 211-14; agreement with John Cartwright to go as preacher in the North West Voyage with salary contingent on the discovery of the passage, 216; the agreement with Waymouth read to the generality, also the Queen's letters to the Emperor of China and Kathia, 217; auditors chosen to report on the state of the adventure, that further supplies may be called up and some course taken with the defaulters, 217-18; day appointed for the payment of supplies for the North West Voyage; the rateable and voluntary supplies to be endorsed on all bills of adventure, and the secretary then to make out new bills showing in one lump sum what is every man's interest in the voyage by the Cape, 220 (see 206-8); order to the book-keeper to enter up each adventurer's credits in a lump sum, 224; election of treasurer, secretary, book-keeper, and beadle, 226; election of governor, deputy, and committees, 225-26; the return of the North West expedition, 227, see *North West Passage*; Mr. Holliday and others being in arrears with supplies for the North West Voyage, it is ordered that the same be deducted from their stock, 231 (see pages 200 and 207); the book-keeper ordered to charge up the accounts of all brethren debtors to the company, that the amounts may be defaulted on their stock if not paid before the return of the ships, 233; proceedings against Waymouth before the lords of the council; deliberations and preparations for a second voyage; the idea of a second voyage abandoned, and the ships and stores ordered to be sold off; dispute with Waymouth as to his demands for charges, and the same referred to arbitration, &c., &c., 232-42, see *North West Passage*; Mr. Thomas Bramley elected deputy-governor in place of Mr. Rumney, 239; letters from the "Assention" brought home by a Frenchman

East India Company, *continued*.

who lately departed at sea from that ship, by which good hope is conceived of a successful voyage and encouragement given to set forth another, 242-43; letters to be written to the factors and officers of the "Assention" and sent into the West Country saying that orders have been sent to the principal merchants in Plymouth, Dartmouth, &c., to take any sick men on shore and supply their wants and to give credit for money required for the use of the ship; orders not to break bulk or make sale of anything belonging to the general adventure; committee to make choice of the merchants in Plymouth, &c., to be written to, to supply the wants of the ship, and the same to be reimbursed by the treasurer, 243-44; arrival of the "Assention" in the river, 244; warehouses for the goods, 245; committees to attend in turns to the unloading, 245-46; no mariner to remove anything from the ship "unless it be visited" on pain of detention of wages, 245; the titles due to the Lord Admiral for a prize taken in the East Indies, 246-47; bags to be made for the pepper, also suits for the porters *without pockets*, 247; list of goods brought home and entry to be made at the Custom House, 247; Mr. Governor and Mr. Eldred give bond for the payment of customs, 247; customs amount to £917, and Mr. Cambell and Mr. Eldred indemnified for their bonds given for the payment of the same, 248; £2,000 to be taken up at interest for the payment of mariners' wages, and Sir John Harte and others asked to give their bonds to secure the same, 249; future monies required, to be raised by a levy by the pole and upon the rates of particular adventures, 249; order for the sale of the goods brought home, 249; the governor and deputy empowered to appoint any adventurer to perform any service which the general business requireth, 249; two obligations of £3,000 each sealed to Mr. James Cambell and Mr. John Eldred, who gave their bonds for the payment of customs, 250; two obligations of 1,000 marks each to Sir John Harte and Robert Chamberlayne for money taken up at interest, 250; several drafts of letters of the Levant Company written in the East India Company's record book tending to show that the East India Company was partially an outgrowth of the Levant Company, several persons mentioned appearing to have been prominent members of both companies; notably Sir Thomas Smith (*see* 62 and 281), who was governor of both companies, 265-83, *see Company of Levant Merchants*.

East Indies: the objects of the East India Company, 5, 60; the Dutch voyages, 8; letters from the Queen to potentates in the East, 91, 131, 134; resident factors, 97, 102; Mr. Hacklett, historiographer, reads his notes and is desired to furnish a list of places where trade is, 124; orders and instructions respecting the leaving of resident factors, 131; warrant £13 7s. 8d. to William Segar, *Herald*, for writing the Queen's letters to the kings of the East Indies, 139; the presents for the kings and how distributed in the ships, 151; warrant £29 10s. for making stamps for the East India monies, 174; Captain George Waymouth's proposed voyage for the discovery of a North West Passage

to the East Indies, 182, *see North West Passage*; an Englishman, a prisoner for four years, brought home from the East Indies by the Dutch, 194; two Dutch ships returned laden with pepper, 194; abstract of the objects and aims of the company in reference to trade in the East Indies, 198, *see East India Company*; Waymouth's confidence in the discovery of a passage by divers inlets that treat through the coast of America, 233; the return of the "Assention," 242, &c., *see East India Company and "Assention"*; the discovery of the East Indies by the Dutch as affecting the Consulate at Aleppo, 270.

Eaton, Thomas, adventurer with William Essington, £200, p. 3.

Edmondes, Thomas, *Clerk to the Privy Council*, signatures to orders in council, 113, 165.

Edmonds, Richard, adventurer with Humfrey Wymer, £200, p. 3.

Edward, William, *plumber*, warrant £8 8s. for lead and soda, 224.

Edwardes, Thomas, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assembly, 4.

Eldred, John, adventurer, £400, p. 1; assemblies, 4, 24, 26, 27, 28, 31, 37, 44, 45, 46, 57, 58, 59, 64, 67, 71, 73, 76, 80, 82, 83, 92, 94, 95, 98, 102, 103, 104, 106, 108, 109, 113, 114, 119, 121, 122, 124, 125, 139, 144, 155, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 171, 175, 177, 192, 197, 206, 224, 229, 230, 232, 236, 247; committees, 12, 26, 31, 76, 120, 141, 155, 248; views ships, 13; fee for in trust for ships bought, 32; purchase of the "Malice Scourge," 45; general committee, 63; recommends Thomas Eldred as a captain, 72; general committee and sworn, 179; ditto, 225; bound with Mr. Cambell as security for the payment of customs dues on the goods brought home in the "Assention," 247; indemnified by a general bond under the common seal, 248; the bond of indemnity in £3,000 sealed, 249; bill of adventure sealed, £600, p. 250.

Eldred, Thomas, *of Ipswich*, willing to be employed as a captain, 72.

Eldred, } Tristram, *pursuer of the two pinnaces*,
Eldrich, } warrant £4 7s. to be disbursed for
mariners' lodgings, &c., 222; warrant £6 13s.
for his pains taken in the company's affairs,
226.

Elections: of officers, 6, 8; of Sir Thomas Smyth as governor, 62; of three principal factors, 81; of four second class factors, 82; of third and fourth class factors, 83; of William Rumney as deputy governor, 111; of Mr. Alderman Wattes as governor, in place of Sir Thomas Smyth in prison, 166; of Mr. Wattes as governor, and Mr. Rumney as deputy, 179; of the general committee, 179, 225; of Sir John Harte as governor, and Mr. Rumney as deputy, 225; of Alderman Cambell as governor, in place of Sir John Harte, who declines, 226; of Thomas Bramley as deputy, in place of Mr. Rumney, 239.

Ellington, Francis, warrant £600 for cloth, 45.

Elizabeth, Queen, *see Queen*.

Ellicott, John, *of Exeter*, respecting money
Ellicott, } on the West Country, 50, 51, 53,
Ellicote, } 54, 56, 64; bills of exchange, 58,
Ellicott, } 65, 69, 83, 102, 108, 109, 115, 119;
Ellicott, } Spanish money, 66; warrant £500
for royals of plate, 105; to confer with Mr.
Pope as to shipping the Spanish money,
119; as to Mr. Augustine Skinner's adven-

Ellacott, John—*continued*.

- ture of £200 being received in royals, 124; bill of adventure sealed, £220, p. 149; ordered to render his account and pay up his supplies, 181.
- Emerson, James, order to be paid £30 for aquavitae, 143.
- Essex, Earl of, letter to, on behalf of Captain Davies, 25.
- Essington, William, adventurer with Thomas Eaton, £200, p. 3.
- Evesed, } Thomas, *beadle of the Company*,
Evesett, } warrants for general courts, 57,
Evettssett, } 228, 235; salary fixed at £10 per annum, 204; re-appointed, 226; warrant for 25s. 7d. disbursed to Mr. Pope's man, 238.
- Evington, Francis, adventurer; assembly, 59; warrant £120 on bill of exchange, 56; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
- Europe, Coast of, route to the East Indies, 211.
- Exchange, *ship of the Levant Company*, letters sent, 273, 279; Mr. Holliday, part owner, 276; goods shipped and invoices sent, 276.
- Exchange, the, warehouses under, 245; committee to prepare the vaults and receive goods, 243; committee to receive and weigh goods, 248.
- Exeter, 56, 58, 66, 74, 81, 83, 84, 97, 102, 106, 119, 125, 181, 209.
- Eydes, John, *of Exeter*, bill of exchange, £30, p. 83.
- Factors, all to be elected by a general assembly, 6; Thomas Wasse recommended, 56; list of factors nominated, 77; the scale of remuneration fixed, 81; election of four sorts of factors, 81, 82, 83; to give security and to abstain from private trade, 86; Roger Style not being elected, offers to serve without salary, or to remain in the East Indies and learn the language, 86; the choice of factors to be discussed at a general court, 92; Mr. Brund recommended as a principal factor, 93; elected, 94; names of the principal factors appointed to each ship, 94; Walter Poyner recommended as an extra factor without salary to serve in case of death, or to be left resident in the Indies, 97; William Martin recommended and security offered as a resident factor in the Indies, 97; appointed to their respective ships, 100-1; bonus £50 to Robert Pope for his pains in the provision of victuals, &c., 101; list of extra factors to serve in case of death, or be left resident in the Indies, 102; Mr. Howe to answer letters from factors in West Country, 103; warrant £30 to William Wilford for salary, 103; Roger Style to take the place of Richard Collymore of the third class, 105; bonds to be given for truth and good behaviour, 105; amounts of bonds for the four classes, 105; warrant £50 to William Starky for his salary and preparation, 106; ditto £30 to Roger Style, 108; orders for the prevention of private traffic, 130; orders and instructions for factors left resident in the Indies, 131; form of bill of adventure read, 144-5; bills of adventure sealed, 148, 149, 150, 152, 153; four commissions sealed, 153; letters to the factors of the "Assention" on her return, 243; names of factors offering to be employed, 263; orders for the prevention of private trade from Aleppo to Marseilles, 272; difficulties at Venice by reason of prizes taken by English men-of-war, 278; orders to Mr. Colthurst to attend to the estate of Edward Rose, deceased, at Aleppo, 278-9; money taken up from Mr. Leet's and Mr. Salter's factors, for the use of the ambassador, 280.
- Fans, 141.
- Farrar, } Nicholas, *Skinner*, adventurer, £200,
Farrer, } p. 2; assemblies, 4, 59; committees, 186, 229, 230; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
- Farrington, Thomas, *Vintner*, adventurer, £200, 2; assemblies, 59, 180, 181, 183, 184, 187, 190, 193, 194, 196, 197, 203, 205, 206, 208, 214, 215, 216, 218, 224, 225, 227, 228, 230, 231, 232, 233, 235; committees, 197, 209; general committee and sworn, 179; do. 225; signatures to treasurer's warrants, 210; bill of adventure sealed £240, 253.
- Feathers, 141, 151.
- Fenton, Peter, *carpenter of the "Susan,"* deceit in the supply of masts, 121.
- Ferries, } William, assemblies, 236, 238, 240,
Ferrals, } 241, 244, 247, 248; offers the ship
Ferris, } "Phenix," 14; assembly, 59; general committee and sworn, 226; to provide bags for pepper and suits *without pockets* for the porters, 247; committee, 248; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 251.
- Ferror, Nicholas, *see Farrar*.
- Ferror, }
Ferrys, } William, *see Ferries*.
- Finchcomber, William, nominated factor, 77.
- Fines, various fines or penalties for breach of rules, 200-2; all fines to be employed to the use of the Co. or to the relief of the poor, 202.
- Fish, estimate of quantity and price, 34; quantity to be bought in the West Country, 41, 52; revised estimate, 46, 54-5; as to quality and packing, 49; 1000 ling to be bought to carry the ships to the West Country, 67; committee to provide, 75; warrant £50, p. 42; stockfish for the North West Voyage, 209.
- Fisher, William, assembly, 59; warrant £80 for oil, 114; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 260.
- Fishing tackle, 52.
- Fitche, Mr., committee for merchandise, 26.
- Flags, streamers and ancients ordered, 108; do. for the "Hector," 151.
- Fleming, } Giles, bill for iron, 128; balance
Fleming, } due to Richard Hart, assigned to Mr. Fleming, 147; warrant £29 1s. 4d., p. 172.
- Fleming's Voyage, the Book of the, dedicated to the Co., 125.
- Fletcher, Mr. } provision of cider, 38, 68;
Fletcher and Co. } order to settle accounts, 127; allowed £5 for racking cider, 176.
- Fletcher, John, auditor, 166, 218; warrant £129 9s. for cordage, 224; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 256.
- Fletcher, Walter, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assembly, 5.
- "Flyboats" for the North West Voyage, 220, 221.
- Formation of the Co. and objects, 5.
- Fortescue, Sir John, *Privy Councillor*; letter from the Privy Council to the Co. favouring the voyage, 61; orders in council, 112, 164.
- Founders Hall; used for the Company's meetings, 11; general court, 57; warrant £6 for six quarters rent, 227.

- Fowle, Alphonsus, bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 255.
- Franklyn, John, carries a letter to Captain Waymouth in the *Down*, 223.
- Frauncis, Peter, of *Bridgewater*, a native of *Portugal*; compounds for his entertainment in the voyage, 38; to sail in the "*Susan*" with Mr. John Havard, 117.
- Free-brethren } of the Company, see *Freemen*.
- Free-brothers } of the Company, see *Freemen*.
- Freeman, see *Freeman*.
- Freemen, see also *Disfranchisement*; adventurers not named in the patent to be deemed equally as free as those mentioned, 109; their names to be presented and then confirmed as free, 110; William Beerblock admitted by way of assignment of part of Earl Cumberland's stock, 161; John Jackson admitted in lieu of John Bate, 174; refusal to grant freedom for £105, p. 175; Francis Dent named in the patent desires to assign, and referred to a general court, 175; list of persons made free though not named in the patent, 177; disfranchisement of certain defaulting adventurers, 178; Robert Bayly assigns to Sir John Spencer, and renounces his freedom, 181; Sir John Spencer allowed to nominate a freeman, 181; John Morice made free in place of Nathaniel Martin disfranchised, 185; book sent round for all freemen to subscribe to the second voyage, 187; Joseph Jackson made free on the nomination of Sir John Spencer, 187 (see 181); Robert Bowyer made free in the place of Xpofor Cleithrowe, 190; William Nelson admitted on paying £240 adventure and supplies and £30 premium, 205; freedom denied to Peter Wellington, 226-7; the freedom of Thomas Stephens deferred, 227; Thomas Stephens admitted, 239.
- Freman, Ralfe, adventurer with William Freman, £300, p. 2; assembly, 4.
- Freman, William, adventurer with Ralfe Freman, £300, p. 2; assemblies, 180, 181, 186, 192, 204, 205, 215; general committee and sworn, 179; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 258.
- French; letters brought home from the "*Assention*" by a Frenchman, 242; rivalry between English and French ambassadors at Constantinople as to consular, 265, 266, 269, 271, 272; complaints to the queen by the French ambassador, 265, 271, 273; Signior Paul Pinder sent from Constantinople to acquaint the queen of the doings of the French, 265, 272, 273; instructions to the English ambassador, 266, 269; do. to the consul at Aleppo, 271-2; orders for the prevention of private trade by French ships from Aleppo to Marseilles, &c., 272.
- Fretum, Davies, route to the North West Passage, 212.
- Frier, } John, assembly, 59; bill of adventure
- Fryer, } sealed £240, p. 260.
- Frythe, Roger, *smith*, warrant £19 for iron work, 221.
- Furner, Symon, warrant £325 13s. 4d. for powder, 122; do. £371 15s., p. 142; do. £16 10s., p. 184.
- Fysher, see *Fisher*.
- Gallata House, instructions to Mr. Saunderson for its sale or letting, 274-5.
- Gallaunt, Peter, *merchant in Turkey*, 268.
- Gamond, John, *surgeon of the "Susan"*, warrant £20 to provide remedies, 98.
- Gamram, } Nathaniel, elected factor of the
- Garmyn, } third sort, 83; to sail in the "*Dragon*," 101; warrant £30 for his entertainment, 139; bill of adventure sealed £50, p. 150.
- Garrard, Samewell, adventurer with John Suzan, £200, p. 4.
- Garroeway, see *Garway*.
- Garway, Thomas, *Draper*, adventurer, £200, p. 1; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 255.
- Garwaye, } William, *Draper*, adventurer, £500,
- Garwey, } p. 2; assemblies, 7, 9, 10, 20, 24, 26, 27, 28, 31, 37, 46, 57, 58, 64, 68, 69, 73, 78, 80, 82, 85, 86, 88, 90, 93, 94, 98, 99, 102, 106, 107, 108, 114, 116, 118, 121, 138, 140, 142, 144, 148, 151, 152, 158, 164, 167, 184, 186, 190, 196, 236, 237, 244, 247; committees, 6, 8, 9, 12, 32, 58, 71, 76, 77, 87, 91, 106, 141, 147, 155, 197, 234, 237, 239; views ships, 13; surveyor for the "*Assention*," 14; to enquire price of pens, 26; desired to answer the Lord Treasurer's letter respecting the employment of Sir Edward Michelborne, 28; guarantees William Leake as purser of the "*Assention*," 33; warrant 100 marks towards repairs of the "*Assention*," 57; do. £200, p. 85; do. £100, p. 91; do. £100, p. 105; do. £150, p. 114; do. £100, p. 126; do. £100, p. 140; do. £50, p. 144; general committee, 63; warrant £174 5s. 6d. for oil, 114; buys steel, 138; assigned by Mr. Brodebant to pay balance of his mortgage to the company, 154; general committee, 179; do. and sworn, 225.
- Gawdsmith, Mr., supplies meal, 90.
- General Courts.
- October 28, 1600. The objects and proceedings of the company reviewed, 60; letter from the privy council confirming privileges, &c., 61; adventurers in arrears to be certified to the privy council, 61; the patent drawn up, 62, (see 196); election of Sir Thomas Smyth as first governor, 62; election of the general committee of, 62, 62-3; all business committed to the care of the governor and committee, 63.
- December 8, 1600. Order for the bringing in of adventures in arrears, 93; Mr. Brund elected a principal factor, 93.
- January 9, 1600-1. The patent read, 109; deficiency in the adventure and steps taken to supply it, 111; Mr. Rumney elected deputy governor, 111.
- January 14, 1600-1. Order in council for adventurers in arrears to bring in their money at once on pain of imprisonment, 112-13; order confirming a levy of 2s. in the £, 113; the common seal ordered, 113.
- February 10, 1600-1. Laws and ordinances enacted, viz., all things to be managed as a joint stock and no private trade to be practised, 120; all private goods shipped to be forfeited to the common stock, 120; ordinances against fraud, 120; proposed leaving of factors to trade in the East Indies, 127; the commission to the general or principal merchant and to others in succession, 122-27 (see *Commissions*); an act touching the bringing in of the supply of 2s. in the £, 127-28.
- April 1, 1601. A new supply of 2s. in the £ to pay the company's debts, 160; the £1,500 taken up at interest by the treasurer to be discharged by the company, 161; William Beerblock admitted an adventurer of £200 by way of assignment of so much of the

General Courts, *continued*.

Earl of Cumberland's stock and also made free, 161.

April 11, 1601. Order in council touching the discredit likely to arise through the remissness of the company in paying their debts and ordering defaulting adventurers to appear and be punished for contempt, 164-65; resolution that great care be taken to remove all discredit, and for the better ordering of business Alderman Wattes elected governor in place of Sir Thomas Smyth in prison, 166; auditors chosen for the treasurers' accounts, 166.

May 29, 1601. John Bate disfranchised, and John Jackson admitted a freeman, 174; respecting other adventurers in arrears, 174-5.

July 6, 1601. Certain persons made free whose names are not in the patent, 177; touching the supplies due on the Earl of Cumberland's assigned stock, 177; adventurers in arrears to be prosecuted, 178; certain freemen disfranchised, 178; election of governor, deputy, and committees and the oath of office, 179-80.

July 24, 1601. Assignment of John Bayly's stock to Sir John Spencer, 182; letter received from Captain George Waymouth proposing that the company should undertake a voyage for the discovery of a North West Passage to the East Indies, 182.

August 7, 1601. A voyage to discover the North West Passage resolved on, 183; a levy of 12*d.* in the £ to support the expense of the same, 183; committee appointed to estimate the expense, 183; the governor to peruse the charters to see if authority is given to compel contributions for the North West Voyage, 183.

September 2, 1601. Two ships for the North West Voyage to be prepared forthwith and the subscription book to be sent round for adventurers to set down their sums at 12*d.* in the £, 185.

September 13, 1601. Differences with the Muscovia Co. as to the respective rights of the two companies to the North West Passage if discovered, 186; a second voyage by the Cape resolved on, and the adventure to be not less than £100, p. 186.

October 12, 1601. Respecting the differences with the Muscovia Co. as to the North West Passage, 187-89, *see North West Passage*; the second voyage by the Cape, complaints as to the delay, &c., &c., 189-90, *see East India Company*.

November 5, 1601. *See North West Passage*, 190-91; letter from the privy council respecting the delay in the second voyage by the Cape, and propounding the example of the Dutch, 191.

November 9, 1601. *See North West Passage*, 192; the assignment of the stock of Clement Moseley, deceased, 192-93.

December 22, 1601. *See North West Passage*, 194-96.

January 5, 1601-2. *See North West Passage*, 196-97.

January 11, 1601-2. Laws and ordinances for the government of trade, &c., agreed on, 197-202, *see East India Company*; committee to expedite the North West Voyage, 202-3.

March 17, 1601-2. William Nelson admitted

an adventurer of £200 on paying £30 premium, 205; the supply for the North West Voyage to be brought in at once on pain of forfeiture, 205; Thomas Yerworth engaged as purser, 205.

March 29, 1602. Touching the supplies for the North West Voyage, *see East India Company*, 206-8.

April 14, 1602. Several warrants signed, 214-15.

April 30, 1602. Articles of agreement with Captain Waymouth read, also the Queen's letters to the Emperor of China, 217; auditors appointed to ascertain the state of the adventure that further supplies may be called up and some course taken with the defaulters, 217-18.

May 18, 1602. Bond of indemnity sealed to Alderman Cambell; supplies for the North West Passage to be brought in at once; new bills of adventure to be made out containing every man's stock and all supplies in one gross sum, 220; several warrants for necessities for the North West Voyage, 221.

July 6, 1602. Election of governor, deputy, and committees, &c., 225-6.

July 28, 1602. Election of Mr. Cambell as governor, 226.

September 17, 1602. The return of Waymouth, 228-9, *see North West Passage*.

October 18, 1602. Certain stores, &c., returned from the North West Passage to be sold, 230; Alderman Holliday's payments being in arrears, ordered that the same be deducted from his stock, 231.

November 24, 1602. Proceedings respecting Waymouth's return, *see North West Passage*, 233-4.

January 4, 1602-3. Deliberations as to a second voyage for the discovery of a North West Passage, 237-8.

January 26, 1602-3. The North West Voyage abandoned and committee appointed to see to the sale of the ships and stores, 238-9; Mr. Thomas Bramley chosen deputy-governor, 239.

June 6, 1603. Letter received from the purser of the "Assention" homeward bound, 242-3.

June 16, 1603. Proceedings respecting the return of the "Assention," *see East India Company* and "Assention," 244-7.

June 23, 1603. Customs Duties on the goods from the "Assention," 248; money raised to pay the mariners, 249; orders and commissions for the sale of the goods brought home, 249.

Georg, Giles, nominated factor, 77.

Gibbons, Roger, warrant £39 on bill of exchange, 79.

Gibson, Anthony, adventurer, committees, 245, 246; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 258.

Gilderns, 208.

Ginger, quantity ordered and committee to provide, 75.

Girdeler, Francis Tailor, 169. (N.B. The Girdlers Company was incorporated in 1448.—*Bailey*.)

Glasses, to be ordered, 79; warrant £43 1*s.* 6*d.*, p. 129.

Globe, ship, viewed, 13.

God, John, warrant £40 on bill of exchange, 82.

Goddard, Richard, Alderman, adventurer, Goddard, £200, p. 1; assemblies, 4, 7, 9, 10; committees, 6, 8, 12.

- Godspeede, one of the ships for the North West Passage Voyage, *see also Pinnaces, Ships, "Discovery," North West Passage, Waymouth*. John Drewe, *master*; Edward Pullison, *purser*; John Lane, *master's mate*; Thomas Boarue, *steward*. Warrant £10 to John Drewe in part of his wages, 210; manned, victualled, and furnished to Waymouth's own desires, 211-12; covenant for the payment of John Drew's wages, 220, 221; several warrants for the provision of stores and necessaries, 220-1, *see Warrants*; return to Dartmouth, 227-9; arrival in the Thames, 229; ordered to be sold with all stores, &c., 230; Mr. Cartwright, *preacher*, accused of being the persuader of the return of the voyage, 232; various warrants for wages, 234-5; warrant £4 to the porters for landing and housing the stores, 238; warrant £20 to the wife of Thomas Bowne, *steward*, in full of all demands, 240; sale of the ship deferred, 241; ordered to be sold if £300 can be had, 242.
- Golding, Robert, *of Radcliff, mariner*; order to be paid £300 for the "Guilt," 154.
- Goldsmiths, *see Richard Wiseman, John Cornelis, Richard Yonson, William Bloorblock, George Smythes*.
- Goods, *see Merchandise*.
- Gore, John, adventurer with William Gore, £300, p. 3.
- Gore, Ralph, assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed £360, p. 253.
- Gore, Robert, assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 255.
- Gore, William, adventurer with John Gore, £300, p. 3.
- Gosson, Richard, ordered to clear accounts with Mr. Holliday, 127; to bring in his account, 159; [bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251]; do. £240, p. 261.
- Gover, John, warrant £96 8s. for aquavitate, 107.
- Governor and Company, *see East India Company, also Company of Levant Merchants*.
- Governors of the East India Company, *see also Deputy Governors*; Mr. Thomas Smyth elected first governor, 62; Mr. William Rumney elected deputy, 111; Sir Thomas Smyth being in prison and Mr. Rumney ill, Mr. Alderman Wattes elected governor, 166; Mr. Wattes re-elected with Mr. Rumney as deputy, 179; the oaths of office, 179; powers at a general court, 201-2; Sir John Harte elected governor, 225; Sir John Harte declines to serve and Mr. Cambell elected in his stead, 226.
- Gowns, 208.
- Grand Signior (*Turkey*); grants all capitulations except as to consular, 265.
- Grants of Privilege, &c., *see Patent, also Privilege*.
- Gratuities, £100 in gold to be given, 106; £20 (or 20s. 4) to William Walter who dedicated to the company the Book of the Flemmyng's Voyage, 125.
- Gravesend, 44, 153; ships to be surveyed there before sailing, 141; bullion to be shipped there, 142; Mr. Holliday to take down money for harbour wages and clearing expenses, 146; committee to see the discharge of the ships thence, 147; committee left there, 152; warrant to Mr. Rumney for travelling expenses, 158; Waymouth to sail from thence, 216.
- Great Seal, warrant for expense of making, 107.
- Greene, Lawrence, adventurer, £200, p. 2.
- Greene, Reynold, adventurer with John New-man, £200, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 59; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 251.
- Greene, Robert, nominated factor, 77.
- Greenewell, *see Greenwell*.
- Greenewood, John, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.
- Greenland, *Groyland*, 212.
- Greenwell, William, assemblies, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 190, 193, 196, 197, 226, 228, 232, 236, 237, 241, 242, 244, 247; committees, 183, 186, 191, 197, 203, 209, 234, 237, 239, 247, 248; surveyor of the "Malice Scurge," 33; auditor, 166; general committee, 179; do. and sworn, 225; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.
- Greenwell, *see Greenwell*.
- Gregorie, Richard; warrant £40 on bill of exchange, 84.
- Grenewell, *see Greenwell*.
- Grocers, *see Nicholas Barnesley; George Bowles; Richard Burrell; Raffe Busbie; Richard Cockes; Robarte Cox; Thomas Cutteler; George Holman; Thomas Juxon; William Nelson; Edmond Nicholson; Robarte Sandye; Nicholas Style; Oliver Style*; warrant to pay the grocers' porters for loading the ships, 158.
- Grove, Peter; warrant £70 in full payment, 71.
- Grove, Philip, *second pilot*; assembly, 46; appointed pilot, 47; warrant £30 on account of wages, 56; committee on lead, 79; to sail in the "Hector" as second pilot of the fleet, 110; warrant £11 for boat hire, &c., 138; to have a bill of adventure for the composition made with him, 139; bill of adventure sealed £500, p. 148.
- Groyland, Greenland, 212.
- Gryce, George, *carriage maker*, warrant £38s. p. 221.
- Grynkin, Robert, warrant £30 for watches, compasses, &c., 218.
- Gryvell, Foulke, *treasurer of the navy*, asked for the use of the docks at Woolwich, 13.
- Guarantees, Alderman Bannying for Joseph Salaman, *purser* of the "Susan," 33; Mr. Stapers for George Parsons, *purser* of the "Hector," 33; Mr. Garwaye for William Lenke, *purser* of the "Assention," 33.
- Guilt, *ship*, 120 tons, bought to accompany the fleet with victuals, 147-48 (*see 143*); warrant £300 in payment, 154; sent out with victuals and to be cast off afterwards, 264.
- Gully Key, *wharf*, 158.
- Gum Lacre, quantity brought home by the "Assention" entered at the Custom House, 247.
- Gunnors, number to be employed in each ship, 90; committee to provide stores, 117; warrant £30 12s. 4d. for stores, 157.
- Gunpowder, 122, 142, 184, 219, 221.
- Haberdashers, *see Hugh Hammersley; Humphrey Milward; Thomas Smithe*; warrant to pay the haberdashers' porters for lading ships, 158.
- Hackett, [Richard], *historiographer*; assembly, 10; requested to give information as to places of trade in the East Indies, 123-24; warrant £10 for his advice and 30s. for maps, 143.
- Haggett, Bartholomew, assembly, 60; respecting the payment of his adventure, 126; war-

- Haggett, Bartholomew, *continued*.
 rant to bring in his adventure at once, 170;
 committees, 245, 246; bill of adventure sealed
 £240, p. 258.
- Hailes, *see Hayes*.
- Halward, John, nominated factor, 77.
- Hakluyt, Richard, *see Hackett*.
- Hale, Mr., of the *Bridgetown*; order to deliver
 timber to Mr. Burrell, 89.
- Hale, Richard, bill of adventure sealed, £240,
 p. 253.
- Hale, Sergeaunt, *see Heale*.
- Hale, William, bill of adventure sealed, £240,
 p. 253.
- Hall, Richard, *blacksmith*, warrant, £30 10s.
 for anchors, 151; do. £26 for iron work, 221.
- Halledale, }
 Halledale, } Leonard, *see Holliday*.
- Halliday, }
 Halliday, } Mercer, adventurer with
 John Duckett, £200, p. 3.
- Hallydaie, } Leonard, *see Holliday*.
- Hallyday, }
 Halmeden, Edward, *see Holmeden*.
- Hamer, Ralfe, *see Hamor*.
- Hamersley, Hugh; assemblies, 59, 237; com-
 mittees, 237, 239; surveyor for the "Assen-
 tion," 14; declines to adventure, 62; warrant
 to bring in his adventure, 170; offers to bring
 discharge of some account in lieu of adventure
 money, 170; pays his adventure £240, and
 admitted a freeman, 175; made free though
 not named in the patent, 177; appointed audi-
 tor, 218; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
- Hamond, Mathew, adventurer with others,
 £300, p. 3.
- Hamor, Ralfe, *Merchant Tailor*, adventurer,
 £200, p. 2; assembly, 60; bill of adventure
 sealed, £240, p. 255.
- Hampson, Robarte, Alderman, adventurer,
 £300, p. 1; assembly, 244.
- Hanckey, *see Hankin*.
- Handford, Humfrie, bill of adventure sealed,
 £240, p. 260.
- Hangar, George, warrant £231 10s. for canary
 wine, 103.
- Hankin, Roger, *Master of the "Assention"*;
 committee to treat with him, 69, 70; master
 of the "Assention," 97; warrant £36 os. 4d.
 for ballast, &c., 97; to sail in the "Assen-
 tion," 100; warrant £50 on account of wages,
 104.
- Harbie, John, *Skinner*, adventurer, £200,
 p. 4; assemblies, 203, 232, 241, 242, 248;
 general committee and sworn, 179; do.
 225; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
- Harbour wages at Gravesend, 146.
- Harby, *see Harbie*.
- Hardway, John, warrant £57 15s. for casks, 147.
- Hare, Samuel, bill of adventure sealed, £240,
 p. 254.
- Harrison, Edward, assembly, 59; bill of adven-
 ture sealed, £240, p. 258.
- Harrison, } William, adventurer with William
 Harryson, } Bonde, £200, p. 3; assemblies, 20,
 22, 24, 26, 27, 28, 33, 37, 39, 46, 56, 57, 58, 59,
 64, 66, 67, 68, 73, 74, 77, 80, 82, 83, 85, 86, 88,
 89, 90, 91, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98, 99, 103, 104, 106,
 108, 113, 114, 117, 118, 119, 121, 122, 123,
 124, 125, 128, 138, 139, 140, 144, 150, 151,
 155, 156, 158, 160, 162, 163, 164, 167, 170,
 171, 172, 174, 175, 176, 180, 183, 185, 208,
 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 224, 225, 226, 227,
 229, 230, 232, 233, 236, 238, 241, 244, 247,
 249; committees, 12, 22, 27, 30, 67, 75, 76,
 99, 107, 124, 127, 143, 147, 156, 158, 186, 197,
 203, 209, 229, 234, 237, 239, 240, 245, 248;
 views ships, 13, requested to provide peas
 and beans, 29; signature to West Country
 commission, 52; general committee, 63;
 warrant £378 for canary wine, 103; do. £70
 for vinegar, 114; to provide ship's stores for
 the "Assention," 117; audits accounts, 147,
 148, 158; to gather into a warehouse all
 stores left behind, 159; appointed auditor,
 166; general committee and sworn, 179; do.
 225; signatures to treasurer's warrants, 206,
 210; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.
- Hart, Richard, warrant £100 for smithery, 104;
 balance of account to be paid to Mr. Flem-
 yng, 147; warrant £161 13s. 1d. for iron
 work, 157.
- Harte, Sir John, Knight, adventurer with
 George Boales, £1,000, p. 1; assemblies, 4,
 58, 111, 159, 164, 242; elected governor, 225;
 declines to serve on account of age, 226;
 gives his bond as security for money to be
 raised at interest, 249; indemnified for the
 same by a general bond under the common
 seal, 254; bill of adventure sealed, £600, 256.
- Harvy, John, appointed auditor, 166 (? Harby).
- Harvy, Stephen, bill of adventure sealed, £240,
 p. 260.
- Harvy, William, of *Bridgewater*, warrant £50
 on bill of exchange, 73; do. £40, p. 74;
 do. £400, p. 141.
- Haselton, Agnes, warrant 40s. to relieve her
 husband hurt in the "Hector," 173.
- Haselton, Richard, 173.
- Havard, John, elected a principal factor, 81;
 appointed to the "Susan," 94, 100; to sail in
 the "Susan" with Peter Francis, 117; order to
 provide ship's stores for the "Susan," 117;
 warrant £250 for men's wages for the "Susan,"
 118; do. £100 for his entertainment in the
 voyage, 123; commission to take chief com-
 mand in case of death of Captains Lancaster
 and Middleton, and Mr. Brund, 135; bill of
 adventure sealed, £200, p. 150.
- Hawkins, John, bill of adventure sealed, £240,
 p. 255.
- Hayes, Thomas, adventurer with others, £300,
 p. 3; made free though not named in the
 patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £200,
 p. 261.
- Heale, Sergeaunt, will provide money in the
 West Country, 45; draws bill on Warwick
 Heale (of Plymouth), £200, p. 47, 54; war-
 rant £200 for do., 55; warrant £500 for so much
 paid to the company's agent at Exeter, 119.
- Heale, Warwicke, *see Heale, Sergeaunt*.
- Hearne, Richard, warrant to bring in his ad-
 venture at once, 170; bill of adventure sealed,
 £240, p. 250.
- Heckes, *see Hick*.
- Hector, *ship*, 300 tons; Captain Middleton,
first factor; Henry Napper, *master*; Philip
 Grove, *second pilot of the fleet*; George
 Parsons, *purser*; James Lovering, *surgeon*;
 William Starkey, *second factor*; Thomas
 Dassel, *third factor*; Thomas Tudd, *fourth*
factor. Surveyors appointed, 14; inventory,
 15; warrant £100 for necessaries, 25; the
 purser guaranteed by Mr. Stapers, 33; rated
 100 men, 300 tons, 34; the aquavitæ shipped,
 35; warrant £100 for repairs and provisions,
 65; a mast ordered, 71; to be manned with
 100 men, 72; warrant £100 for her provision,
 79; do. £100, p. 88; number of carpenters,
 caulkers, gunners, stewards, cooks, surgeons

- Hector, *continued*.
and barbers to be employed, 89-90; Captain Middleton to sail in the "Hector," 94; warrant £100 for preparations, 96; warrant £25 to James Lovering, *surgeon*, for his medicine chest, 98; warrant £100 for repairs and preparations, 99; Vice Admiral's ship, 100; list of officers appointed, 100; do. factors, 101; warrant £200 for wax candles, &c., 104; do. £50 for iron work, 105; do. £60 to Xpofer Thompson, a smith, 111; do. £100 to Mr. Wyseman, 111; do. £100 to William Dixon, 111; do., £100 for timber, 114; committee to provide stores, 117; warrant £250, 117; do. £100 for provisions, 121; the amount of new and Spanish money carried in each ship and how packed, 122; warrant £100 for wages, 139; do. £2 13s. to Mr. Pope, Sergeant of the Admiralty, on a bill of charges for the burial of those slain in the "Hector," 141; warrant £100 to the purser for charges, 142; do. £20 to Henry Napper, *master*, for his pains in the preparation of the ships, 143; warrant £30 20s. for anchors, 151; list of presents to be carried, 151; warrant £100 for wages and clearing expenses, 154; do. £8 4s. for portage and lading, 158; do. £6 for a pinnace, 167; do. £36 15s. 4d. for sails, 168; do. £3 15s. for caske, 172; do. 6s. to relieve Richard Haselton, hurt, 173; memorandum tonnage 300, men 100, p. 263.
Hedger, William, warrant £6 for a pinnace for the "Hector," 167; do. £5 10s. for a boat for the "Discovery," 223.
Hedland, John, warrant £16 1s. 8d. for cartiagen, 163.
Heighoo, Robert, warrant £42 15s. for canvas, 164.
Helinge, Peter, warrant to bring in his adventure at once, 170; made free though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 257.
Helle, *see Heale*.
Helmec, Edmund, of *Burford in Oxon*; Re the assignment of £100 adventure of Clement Moseley, deceased, 193.
Helms, Peter, deceased, 226; his stock assigned to Peter Wellington, 226.
Helyn, *see Helinge*.
Hemyng, } Roger, assembly, 59; committees,
Hemyng, } 245, 246; bill of adventure
Hemyng, } sealed £240, p. 250.
Henshaw, } Thomas, adventurer with William
Henshaw, } Adderley, £300, p. 2; assemblies,
5, 59; will bring in Mr. Addersley's adventure, 63; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
Heralds, warrant £13 7s. 8d. to William Segar, *herald*, for writing the Queen's letters to the Kings of the East Indies, 139; warrant 20 merkes to the King of Heralds for assigning the company's arms, 171.
Herbert, Mr. Secretary, 9, *see Privy Council*; letters from the Privy Council to the company, 60, 61; orders in council, 112, 164; committee to solicit a warrant to remove the plate from the governor's house, 141.
Hercules, *ship*, 99.
Hertrows, 74.
Hewett, John, adventurer, £333 6s. 8d., p. 3; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
Hewett, William, assembly, 59.
Hewghes, *see Hughes*.
Hewitt, John, *see Hewett*.
Hewitt, Thomas, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
Hewys, Thomas, *Clothworker*, warrant £12 8s. 6d., p. 159.
Heyes, *see Hayes*.
Hiccocke, Thomas, adventurer, £100, p. 1; assembly, 4.
Hiek, Baptiste, *Mercer*, adventurer, £400, p. 2; assembly 4.
Hickes, Thomas, nominated factor, 77; elected factor of the third sort, 83.
Hickock, *see Hiccocke*.
Hides, warrant £28 18s. for hides to make the mariners cassocks, breeches, and gowns for the N. W. voyage, 208.
Higelord, *see Highlord*.
Highoe, }
Highoo, } *see Heighoo*.
Highelord, } Edward, *pursuer of the "Mare*
Highlord, } *Scourge*, afterwards of the
"Assention," warrant £100 for repairs of the "Scourge," 87; do. £200 for her preparation, 106; do. £180 for mariners' wages, &c., 154; letter from him from the "Assention" brought home by a Frenchman, 243; order to attend on board the "Assention" until ship is discharged, 246.
Highlord John, adventurer with John Marris, £200, p. 3; assemblies, 4, 59, 64, 66, 68, 69, 71, 72, 77, 80, 82, 83, 85, 86, 88, 89, 92, 94, 95, 99, 100, 103, 104, 106, 109, 112, 115, 123, 127, 138, 140, 144, 154, 155, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 168, 170, 171, 172, 173, 175, 176, 180, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 192, 193, 197, 225, 235, 238, 244, 248; committees, 158, 245; appointed treasurer, 7; surveyor for the "Susan," 14; general committee, 63; to wait on Lord Cumberland as to damage done by the anchor of the "Red Dragon," 128; warrant, £14 7s. 4d. for money laid out, 162; general committee, 179; do. and sworn, 225; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.
Hilles, Peter, warrant £3 15s. for casks, 172.
Hilliard, Mr., contracts for dollars at 4s. 6d., p. 20; committee, 79.
Historiographer, *see Hacklett*.
Hodgeson, John, assembly, 60; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.
Hodgeson, Stephen, bill of adventure sealed, £220, p. 159; pays £10 supplies for North West voyage with apologies for delay, 235; bill of adventure and supplies sealed, 240, p. 250.
Hodgson, }
Hodson, } *see Hodgeson*.
Hodsann, }
Hogsheads, *see Casks*.
Holiday, *see Holliday*.
Holland, Bartholomew, assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.
Holland, Ling, 209.
Hollidaie, } Leonarde, Alderman, adventurer
Holliday, } £1,000, p. 1; assemblies, 4, 14,
Hollyday, } 20, 22, 24, 26, 27, 28, 31, 33, 46,
47, 56, 57, 58, 64, 65, 67, 68, 69, 71, 76, 78, 80,
82, 83, 85, 86, 88, 89, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 99, 100,
102, 104, 106, 107, 109, 112, 115, 119, 124, 127,
128, 140, 144, 148, 150, 151, 158, 160, 167, 173,
176, 186, 192, 226, 244, 248; committees, 12,
32, 37, 38, 58, 68, 71, 73, 76, 77, 80, 91, 99,
141, 147; per his man, 245, 246; warrants for the payment of money as treasurer of the company, *see Warrants*; views ships, 13; bills from the West Country, 50; signature to West Country commissions, 52, 54, 55; general committee, 63; to buy fish, 75; as to the coining of £6,000 in the Tower, 120;

- Hollyday, Leonarde, *continued*.
 account of the new and Spanish money in his custody prepared for shipment, 127; to clear accounts with Mr. Angell and Mr. Gosson, 127; to carry to Gravesend money for the clearing of the ships, 146; order to raise £1,500 on his credit and Alderman Bannyngh's, 146; to render accounts, 156; to be indemnified for the £1,500 raised at interest, 161; to deliver bills of adventure to every adventurer, 175; general committee, 179; £230 adventure assigned to him by Earl Cumberland, 197; receives £240 adventure from William Nelson with £30 premium, 205; ordered to bring in £38 6s. 9d. balance of his treasurer's accounts, 231; being in arrears with his adventure for the North West voyage, ordered that the same be defaulted out of his East India stock, 231; (*see page 200*); bill of adventure sealed, £1,440, p. 262; do. £230 assigned to him by the Earl of Cumberland, 262; part owner of the ship "Exchange," 276.
- Hollywell, —nominated factor, 77.
- Holman, George, *Grocer*, adventurer, £150, p. 1; assemblies, 4, 60; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 250.
- Holmden, } Edward, *Alderman*; adventurer
 Holmden, } £500, p. 1; assemblies, 74, 78,
 Holmden, } 79, 80, 119; general committee,
 63; bill of adventure sealed, £1,200, p. 256.
- Holway, Nycholas, warrant £50 on bill of exchange, 58.
- Honey, barrels required, 30; estimate of quantity and price, 35; committee to provide, 35; warrant £21 1s. for 32 jars, 125.
- Horton, Thomas, assemblies, 59, 229, 232, 240, 242, 247; general committee and sworn, 225; committee, 248; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.
- How, } Roger, adventurer, £200, p. 3; assem-
 Howe, } blies, 5, 7, 9, 10, 28, 31, 37, 39, 46,
 47, 56, 57, 58, 64, 66, 67, 69, 73, 74, 79, 82, 85,
 86, 88, 93, 98, 100, 102, 104, 109, 118, 122, 124,
 140, 142, 170, 172, 173, 175, 176, 177, 181, 182,
 192, 203, 215, 216; committees, 6, 8, 12, 28,
 40, 41, 75, 76, 99, 120, 127, 183, 243; views
 ships, 13; sent to the West Country for
 dollars and victuals, 15, 21; warrant £500
 for use in the West Country, 29; feeoff in
 trust for the ships bought, 32; provision of
 victuals, 38; purchase of the "Malice
 Scurge," 45; signature to West Country
 commissions, 53, 54, 55; warrant £200 to pay
 to Sergeant Heale for a bill of exchange on
 Plymouth, 55; do. £50 to pay to Laurence
 Waldo for a bill on Exeter, 55; general com-
 mittee, 63; to answer letters from Plymouth,
 64; letters to Captains Baker and Davies,
 86; to see to the making of bags, 86;
 to write into the West Country to pro-
 vide no more bread, &c., 88; warrant £600
 on bill of exchange, 102; to answer letters
 from West Country factors, 103; buys vine-
 gar, 115; to clear accounts with Mr. Sandy,
 127; warrant £20 for attending to business
 in the West Country, 140; commission to go
 into the West Country, 147; to bring in his
 account, 159, 172; presents his West Country
 account, 173; allowed with Mr. Combe £18
 7s. 2d. for expenses in the country, 176;
 general committee and sworn, 179; bill of
 adventure sealed, £360, p. 256.
- Howse, Richard, adventurer with Henry
 Robinson, £200, p. 3; assembly, 5.
- Huberd, Miles, adventurer with Thomas
 Cambell, £200, p. 2.
- Hughes, Robert, appointed sailmaker of the
 "Mallice Scurge," 40; warrant £49, p.
 167; do. £32 10s. p. 221.
- Hule, Hugh, admitted as an extra factor, 102.
- Hull, peas and beans to be bought there, 29.
- Humble, Richard, made free though not
 named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure
 sealed, £240, p. 251.
- Humfrey, John, bill of adventure sealed, £240,
 p. 260.
- Hurleston, Thomas, nominated factor, 77.
- Huse, *see Hughes*.
- Hylliard, Edward, appointed surveyor of the
 works on the "Mallice Scurge," 40;
 to prevent the workmen from running to drink,
 40.
- Hynde, William, bill of adventure sealed, £240,
 p. 257.
- Impositions on certain goods offered to the
 Queen by persons attempting to supplant the
 Levant Co., 280; £4,000 per annum agreed to
 be paid to the Queen by the Levant Co. in
 lieu of impositions, 280, 282.
- Incorporation of the East India Co.; petition to
 the Privy Council, &c., 8; *see East India Co.
 and Privy Council*.
- Indemnities, *see Bonds*.
- Instruments (naval), £30 granted to Captain
 Waymouth, 204; do. £20, p. 204; £100 al-
 lowed to Waymouth, 211; warrant £30,
 p. 218.
- Interest, £1,500 to be borrowed, 146; £2,000
 do. 249.
- Inventories of the ships "Hector," 15; "As-
 sention," 16, 22; "Susan," 17; "Mallice
 Scurge," 42.
- Ipswich canvas, 164.
- Iron, 30 tons to be sent out in the ships, and
 price, 36; 20 tons purchased, 41; quantity
 increased to 50 tons, 99; warrant £150,
 p. 104; do. £100, p. 104; do. £300, p. 111;
 do. £100, p. 119.
- Iron hoops, quantity and price in the West
 Country to be ascertained, 49; warrant £36,
 p. 129; do. £6 10s., p. 219; do. £42, p.
 222; do. £42, p. 224.
- Ironmongers, *see William Deyns, Nicholas
 Leatt, James Waters, John Woodward*.
- Iron stoves for the North West voyage, 200.
- Ironsye, Richard, assembly, 60; bill of ad-
 venture sealed, £240, p. 258.
- Ironsye, Thomas, will bring in his money,
 63.
- Ironwork, *see also smiths, iron, iron hoops, &c.*;
 warrant £200, p. 41; do. £50 for the
 "Hector," 105; payment of a smith's bill
 stopped because he hath not paid for his iron,
 128, 147; warrant £100 for the "Red
 Dragon," 157; do., £161 13s. 1d. for the
 "Assention," 157; warrant £100, p. 163;
 do. £27, p. 168; do. £20 1s. 4d., p. 172;
 do. £227, p. 173; do. £19, p. 221; do.
 £26, 221; do. £22 6s., p. 221.
- Jackson, John, *Clothworker*, admitted adven-
 turer in lieu of John Bate, £200, p. 174; bill
 of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
- Jackson, Joseph, admitted a freeman on the
 nomination of Sir John Spencer, 187 (*see*
 181).
- Jamryn, *see Camryn*.
- Japan, Waymouth to receive £500 if he arrive

- Japan, *continued*.
 at any port in Japan by a North West Passage, 214.
 Java, 198.
 Jaymes, Edward, adventurer, £200, p. 3.
 Jennynge, William, assemblies, 59, 237, 241;
 Jennyns, } committees, 237, 239, 245, 246;
 [bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251]; do.,
 261.
 Jewels, Mr. Hacklett, *historiographer*, reads
 out of his notes and books divers instructions,
 124; instructions to the principal factor, 132,
 133.
 Johnes, Stephen, owner of the ship "Carna-
 tion" of Colchester, 263.
 Johnson, John, offers to serve as a master, 27.
 Johnson, Patrick, warrant £38 for salt, 121;
 do. £12 6s. 8d., p. 219.
 Johnson, Robert, bill of adventure sealed,
 £240, p. 253.
 Johnson, Thomas, *runaway servant of the*
Earl of Oxford, order not to be allowed to
 go in the voyage, 125.
 Joint stock, *see East India Co., and Adventu-*
urers, all things to be managed as a joint and
 common stock, and no private trade to be al-
 lowed, 130, 133.
 Jones, Thomas, bill of exchange for £200 paid
 to the company at Plymouth, 68.
 Journals, the pursers of the North West voyage
 to make notes, journals, and observations for
 the direction and help of posterity, 213;
 journal from Captain Waymouth, 247.
 Juxon, Thomas, *grocer*, adventurer £200, p. 3;
 bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.
 Kathia, *see Cataia*.
 Kellett, William, warrant to bring in his ad-
 venture at once, 170; made free though not
 named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure
 sealed, £240, p. 261.
 Kempe William, warrant £30 on bill of ex-
 change from Plymouth, 80.
 Kerby, *see Kirby*.
 Kerseys, } Committee to provide, 31; quantity
 Kessies, } to be sent out, description and
 price, 35; proposed trade with China and
 Cataia by the North West passage if dis-
 covered, 199; duties at Constantinople and
 Aleppo to support the ambassador's and con-
 suls' charges, 267, 270, 271, 274, 279.
 Key, Robert, bill of adventure sealed, £240,
 p. 258.
 King James I., customs due on goods brought
 home in the "Assention," 247, 248, 250.
 King of Heralds, *see Herald*.
 Kings of the East Indies, letters to, 91, 131, 134,
 139.
 Kintalles, weight for bread, 41.
 Kirby, Jeffrey, Mr. Bannying required to pay
 the £200 set down for Jeffrey Kirby, 126; bill
 of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.
 Knives, 79.
 Knowles, Sir William, Privy Councillor, 60.
 Kymbler, Mr., *wharfinger*, warrant £34 16s. 8d.
 for lighterage and portorage, 158; do. £3,
 p. 224.
 Lacy, John, warrant, £188 for cordage, 126.
 Lacy, William, *of Hertford*, warrant £110 on
 bill of exchange, 74.
 Lading of the ships, warrant to pay the porters,
 158.
 Lambard, Henry, warrant £10 5s. 8d. for
 Black Jacks, 105.
 Lamp, five dozen required, and price, 35.
 Lancaster, Captain James, *chief commander in*
the voyage, assemblies, 14, 22, 24, 26, 27, 28,
 31, 33, 39, 44, 45, 46, 47, 56, 57, 64, 71, 73,
 74, 76, 78, 80, 82, 83, 86, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92,
 94, 95, 96, 98, 99, 100, 102, 103, 104, 106, 107,
 109, 113, 114, 117, 118, 119, 142, 143, 144;
 committees, 12, 22, 26, 27, 28, 30, 37, 40, 57,
 67, 69, 72, 75, 87, 91, 94; views ships, 13;
 warrant £200 to buy iron work and caske,
 41; signature to West Country commission,
 52; committee to treat with him for taking the
 chief command, 58, 66, 71, 73; general com-
 mittee, 63; warrant £100 on account for his
 entertainment, 89; order to agree with the
 carpenters, caulkers, and gunners, 90; nomi-
 nated as principal factor to sail in the
 "Scourge," 94, 100; instructions as to the
 mariners' shares of reprisals, 119; motion for
 £100 to be paid to the purser of the "Hector"
 for provisions, 121; his commission and in-
 structions for the voyage, 122; the Queen's
 approval of his appointment, 122; authority
 by letters patent to correct and chastise
 offenders, 132; private traffic not to be per-
 mitted, but all trade to be reckoned as a
 joint and common stock, 133; measures to
 prevent private trade, 133; penalties for em-
 bezzlement and fraud, 134; instructions for
 factors to be left resident in foreign parts,
 134; instructions for the devolving of the
 chief command in case of death, &c., 135;
 warrant £200 for his entertainment, 139; do.
 £11 7s. 8d. for money disbursed, 139; pur-
 chase of the ship "Guift," 147; bill of ad-
 venture sealed, £1,500, p. 150; bill of ad-
 venture sealed, £240, p. 257.
 Lane, John, *master's mate of the "Godspeed"*,
 examined as to the cause of the return of
 Captain Waymouth, 232; warrant 30s. for
 wages, 234 (*see* 205).
 Language of Sumatra. An Englishman know-
 ing the language brought home by the
 Dutch, 194.
 Lant, John, *of Exeter*, warrant £150 on bill of
 exchange, 81.
 Lanternes, }
 Lanthornes, } 157, 209, 223.
 Latterfield, Edward, bill of adventure sealed,
 £240, p. 258.
 Launches, *see pinnaces*.
 Lawrence, Simon, bill of adventure sealed,
 £240, p. 258.
 Laws, decrees, and ordinances of the company,
see also Rules and East India Company,
 129, 197-98, 198-202.
 Lead, quantity to be sent out and price, 36;
 committee to provide, 79; warrant, £224 2s.,
 p. 95; do. £150, p. 105; do. £49, p. 143;
 warrant for payment of charges for cutting
 lead, 203; warrant for lead for the North
 West voyage, 210; do. £8 8s., p. 224.
 Leake, William, pursuer of the "Assention,"
 33; warrant £150 for men's wages, 117; do.
 £100, p. 154.
 Leaman, John, made free though not named in
 the patent, 177.
 Leanyng, Edward, assembly, 59.
 Leat, } *see Leatt*.
 Leate, }
 Leathersellers, *see Henry Bridgeman*.
 Leatt, Nicholas, *Ironmonger*, adventurer,
 £200, p. 1; assemblies, 4, 7, 9, 10, 59, 180,
 183, 187, 190, 192, 197, 203, 204, 205, 206, 208,
 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 225, 227;

- Leatt, Nicholas, *continued*.
committees, 6, 8, 10, 191, 203, 205, 209; surveyor for the "Hector," 14; appointed auditor, 166; general committee and sworn, 179; signatures to treasurer's warrants, 206, 210; warrant £150 for necessities provided, 215; do. £20 for mariners' clothes, 218; do. £51 3s. 3d. for disbursements, 223; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255; money taken up at Constantinople from his factor for the use of the ambassador, 280.
- Lecheland, Mr., of *Culleton*. Price of peas, 54.
- Lee, Robarte, *Alderman*, adventurer, £300, p. 3.
- Leeninge, Edward, bill of adventure sealed, £360, p. 256.
- Leet, *see* Leatt.
- Leman, John, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
- Letters to the Earl of Essex asking his consent to Captain Davies being appointed chief director of the voyage, 25; from the lord treasurer recommending Sir Edward Michelborne to be employed, 28; from the Lord Treasurer to the receivers of Devon and Cornwall, authorizing credit to be given to the company's agent for purchasing provisions, 38; letters commending several men to be employed as pursers, 39; from Mr. Pope with advice of proceedings in the purchase of provisions, 64; do. from Captain Baker, 64; from Mr. Ellycot as to the provision of royals in the West Country, 64; replies to Captain Davis, Captain Baker, Robert Pope, Mr. Ellicott, and Mr. Sandy, 66; from the West Country as to the proceedings of the business, 74; from the Queen to potentates in the East Indies, 91, 131, 134, 151; warrant £13 7s. 8d. to William Segar, *herald*, for writing the Queen's letters, 139; from the Privy Council respecting adventurers in default, &c., 164-65, the Queen's letters to the Emperor of China, &c., for the North West voyage, 217; warrant £4 15s. for charges for the Queen's letters, 222; warrant 28s. 8d. to John Franklyn for carrying a letter to Captain Waymouth in the Downs, 223; to the pursers of the North West voyage to preserve all things suitable for a second voyage, 228; letters from and to the purser of the "Assention," respecting the return of that ship, 242-43; to the merchants of Dartmouth and Plymouth to give credit to the officers of the "Assention," 243-44, *see* *East India Company*; several drafts of letters in the East India Company's Record Book, tending to show that the East India Company was partially an outgrowth from the Levant Company, 265-83, *see* *Company of Levant merchants*, *viz.*: to Mr. Lylo, English ambassador at Constantinople, 265-70, 282; to Richard Colthurst, consul at Aleppo, 270-72, 278-79, 283; to Mr. John Saunderson, merchant at Constantinople, 273-75, 279-80; to Mr. Byddell, preacher at Aleppo, 275-76; to Mr. ———, merchant at Scanderona (?), 276-77; to Mr. May, preacher at Constantinople, 281.
- Letters Patent, *see* Patent.
- Levant merchants, *see* *Company of*.
- Levant seas. Outrages by English men-of-war, 280, 282, 283.
- Levies of 2s. in the £ to make up deficiency in the total required, 110; to be brought in within 6 days on pain of forfeiture of double the value, 111; levy confirmed, 113; act touching the bringing in the 2s. in the £, 137; voluntary levy of 12d. in the £ for the North West adventure, 183; 12d. in the £ for the North West voyage and penalties for default, 199-200; proposed levy by the poll and upon the rates of particular adventures to raise money hereafter required, 249; levy on certain goods entering Constantinople and Aleppo to support the ambassador's and consuls' charges, 267, 270, 271, 272, 274, 279.
- Lieth, Thomas, warrant £68 18s. for pewter, 129.
- Lighterage, 158, 173.
- Lighterman, William Allom, 173.
- Limehouse, 208.
- Linen cloth, warrant £125 10s. for, 97.
- Linendrapers, *see* John Busbridge, *see also* *Drapers*.
- Ling, *see* Fish.
- Ling, Holland Ling, 209.
- Linge, *see* Lyng.
- Lioness, ship, viewed, 13.
- List, of adventurers and amounts subscribed, 4; of caske required, 30; of provisions required, 34-5; of merchandise to be carried, 36-7; of timber borrowed from Her Majesty's storehouse at Woolwich, 71-2; of factors nominated, 77, 101; of silver plate and presents, 141, 151; of provisions for the North West voyage, 209; of bills of adventure sealed, 250-62.
- Locks, { Mr. Smalwood, 223.
- Locksmith, {
- Lodgings for mariners, warrant £4 7s., p. 222.
- Lokar, Edward, nominated factor, 77.
- Looking-glasses, to be provided as presents, 116, 141, 151.
- Lord Admiral, letters from the Privy Council to the company, 60, 61, 164; wine given to him in lieu of deodand claimed for the "Hector," 169; touching the tithes due for the prize taken in the East Indies, 246; respecting the outrages by the men-of-war in the Levant seas, 282.
- Lord Chief Justice, 61, 112.
- Lord Keeper, 112, 164.
- Lord Mayor of London, Sir Stephin Soame, 1.
- Lords of the Council, *see* Privy Council.
- Lord Treasurer (? T. Buckhurst, *see* p. 38), 9, 60, 61, 112, 164, *see* Privy Council; letter recommending Sir Edward Michelborne to be employed, 28; letters to the receivers of Devon and Cornwall to extend credit to the company's agents, 38; warrant for providing peas and beans in Cambridgeshire and Norfolk, 66; letter recommending Henry Apeys to be employed, 85; respecting bullion in the Tower, 87; committee to solicit warrant to deliver the silver plate out of Mr. Governor's house, 141.
- Lovering, James, *surgeon of the "Hector,"* warrant £25 to provide remedies, 98.
- Luellen, Morrice, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
- Lydall, Thomas, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
- Lylo, Mr., resident English ambassador at Constantinople, letter of instructions, 265, *see* *Company of Levant merchants*; his salary, 271; contentions with the French as to the Dutch consulage, 271-2; credit for his wants supplied by Mr. Saunderson, *merchant*, 273, 279; creditor of the company for 1,000 cheskeens, 274.
- Lymehouse, *see* Limehouse, 208.

- Lyng, } Nicholas, adventurer, £100, p. 2; assembles, 4, 7, 9, 59, 64, 68, 77, 78, 79, 80, 82, 83, 88, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 99, 100, 107, 108, 112, 118, 122, 124, 128, 129, 140, 142, 143, 155, 158, 162, 164, 167, 168, 170, 171, 175, 176, 177, 180, 181, 183, 184, 185, 186, 190, 203, 205, 214, 217, 219, 225, 228, 229, 230, 231, 233, 235, 236, 238, 240, 241, 242, 244; committees, 6, 8, 97, 128, 156, 158, 205, 209, 214, 229, 234, 248; surveyor for the "Assention," 14; general committee, 63; buys cloth, &c., 97; warrant £20 for charges, 111; general committee and sworn, 179; do. 225; requested to provide bags for the pepper brought home in the "Assention," and suits without pockets for the porters, 247; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
- Lypson, Derick, warrant £40 for steel, 138.
- Lyleford, Mr., committee, 246.
- Mabanck, Arnold, pulleymaker; warrant £56 7s. 6d. for work done, 163; do. £9 10s. for pulleys, 221.
- Macy, William, bill of exchange, £112, p. 88.
- Magelano, Straits of, 183.
- Makesfield, John, *brasier*, see *Maxfield*.
- Malaga wine, 169.
- Malice Scurge, } see "Mare Scurge."
- Mali Esconrge, }
- Mallett, Justice, see *Mullett*.
- Mallett, William, warrant £70 on bill of exchange, 85.
- Malyce Scurge, see "Mare Scurge."
- Manley, Nicholas, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.
- Maps, three maps supplied by Mr. Hacklett, 143; Fretum Davies and Greenland, 212.
- Marche, see *Marsh*.
- Mare Scurge, ship, afterwards re-named the "Red Dragon;" 600 tons, Admiral ship of the fleet. Captain Lancaster, *General of the Fleet*; Captain Davis, *Pilot Major of the Fleet*; William Broadbent, *Master*; Robert Pope, *Second Factor*; Nathaniel Gamram, *Third Factor*; Xpofer Stradling, *Fourth Factor*; William Burrage, *Boatswain*; Ralph Salter (?) *Surgeon*. Motion for buying her from the Earl of Cumberland, 20; her tonnage found to be too great, but recommended for the second voyage, 20-1; surveyed and price inquired, 27; £3,000 offered for her, but declined; offered at £4,000; to be re-surveyed and price considered, 29; £3,500 offered and declined, 30; price settled at £3,700 by arbitration, 31-2; surveyors appointed, 33; William Burrage, boatswain, ordered to see to the preparation of the ship, 33; rated, 200 men, tonnage, 600, p. 34; quantity of aquavite, 35; committees to watch her preparation, 39; a barrel of beer a day allowed to the workmen to prevent their running from their work to the alehouse, 40; ship's boat lying at Plymouth to be sent up, 40; sailmakers appointed, 40; inventory of the ship, 42; a chain pump advised, 44; the bargain and sale sealed with the Earl of Cumberland, and manner of payment, 45; a new long boat ordered, 46; the boat lying at Plymouth to be inspected, 51; men required to complete the ship to be drawn from the "Susan," 56; warrant £1,000 for repairs, 65; do. £100, p. 70; quantity of timber borrowed from Her Majesty's storehouse at Woolwich, 71; to be manned with 180 men, 72; warrant £100 for timber, 74; do. £80 for preparations, 74; do. £100, p. 84; do. £50 for repairs, 87; do. £100, p. 87; do. £4 recompense to a poor man for the bulging of his crane, 88; number of carpenters, gunners, caulkers, stewards, cooks, surgeons, and barbers to be employed, 89-90; the Pilot-Major and Mr. Bradbanck, *Masters*, to sail in the "Scurge," 90; Captain Lancaster appointed principal factor, 94; ordered to be launched and re-named the "Red Dragon," 96, see *henceforth* "Red Dragon;" the "Carnation" of Colchester buoyed on an anchor belonging to the "Scurge," 263.
- Margann, see *Morgan*.
- Mariners, see *also Masters*; William Tavernor engaged, 68; all mariners to be paid two months' wages in advance and two months' wages in adventure stock, 70; number of men in each ship, 72; to be engaged by the committee and masters, 78; as to prizes and prize money, 118; warrant for board wages, 208; hiring of mariners in the West Country, 209; warrant £28 18s. for hides to make mariners' cassocks, breeches, &c., for the North West Voyage, 208; warrant £20 for clothes, 218; warrant £4 7s. for mariners' lodgings, &c., 222; warrant to pay mariners hired at Dartmouth to bring to London the ships returned from the North West voyage, 231; penalty for removing goods without leave from the "Assention," 245; money to be raised at interest to pay mariners' wages, 249.
- Marris, John, adventurer with John Highlord, £200, p. 3.
- Marselles (Marcelles), orders for the prevention of private trade from Aleppo, &c., 272.
- Marsh, Daniel, assembly, 59; offers to bring in his money if he can be employed, 63; nominated factor, 77.
- Marsh, James, warrant £9 15s. for deals, &c., 169; order to enquire into Mr. Adye's account for timber, 173.
- Marsh, Thomas, bill of adventure sealed, £200, p. 261.
- Masters, see *also Captains*; John Johnson offers as a master, 27; William Brodebent thought suitable, 44; Roger Hankin to be compounded with, 69, 70; Thomas Eldred recommended, 72; no master to be employed till seen and spoken with, 72; to engage other officers and mariners, 78; committee to hire and compound with, 87; Mr. Bradbanck to sail in the "Scurge," 90; committee to treat with Mr. Beare, 90; the choice of masters to be discussed at a general court, 92; appointed to their respective ships, 100; Samuel Spencer of the "Susan," 116; the terms of Mr. Brodebent's bill of adventure, 153.
- Masters' mates, John May, 224.
- Martin, Nathaniel, assembly, 59; declines to adventure, 62; John Morice adventures £200 in his place, 185.
- Martin, Roger, admitted as an extra factor, 102.
- Martin, William, of *Exeter*, respecting money in the West Country, 51, 53, 54; his son recommended to be employed, 97.
- Martyn, see *Martin*.
- Masts for the ships: "Hector," 71; overcharge by the carpenter of the "Susan," 121, 157; warrant £16 os. 10d., p. 157; do. £150, p. 164; do. £3, p. 222.
- Maxfield, John, *brasier*, warrant £11 10s. for

- Maxfield, John, *continued*.
copper vessels, 164; do. £17 17s. for brass pots and copper kettles, 222.
- May, Faith, *wife of John May*.
- May, John, *master's mate of the "Susan,"* warrant 30s. to Faith May in part of his wages, 224; do. 56s., p. 248.
- May, Mr., *preacher at Aleppo*, letter ordering him home, 28x.
- Mayflower, *ship*, viewed, 13.
- Meal: an estimate submitted, 26; estimate of quantity and price, 34; revised estimate, 46, 54-5; quantity to be bought in the West Country, 41, 52; instructions as to quality and packing, 48; warrant to buy the Spanish meal taken prize in Lord Willoughby's ship, 86; no more to be bought, 88; committee to provide for the North West Voyage, 209.
- Medicine, warrant £32 to Raphe Salter for furnishing his chest, 95; do. £25 to James Lovering, surgeon of the "Hector," 98; do. £20 to Christopher Newchurch, surgeon of the "Assention," 98; do. £20 to John Gamond, surgeon of the "Susan," 98.
- Megges, William, order to bring in £100 balance of his adventure, 162; bill of adventure sealed, 250.
- Men-of-war, outrages by English, in the Levant, 280, 282, 283.
- Mercers, *see William Allen, Thomas Cordell, William Halliday, Baptiste Hick, Clement Moseley*.
- Merchandise: committee to consider what is suitable for the voyage, 26; quantity and description to be shipped, 26; total value, 37; committee to consider and order small merchandise, glasses, knives, &c., 79; shipping mark, 107; committee to enter and pay customs, &c., 118; sixty pieces of chamlettes shipped without warrant, 123; all merchandise to be accounted for as a joint and common stock, 130, 132; rules for the prevention of private trade, 130, 133; the kinds to be sought in the East Indies, 198; the object of the attempted discovery of the North West Passage was to create a market for English goods in the temperate climates of Cataia and China, 199; a convenient quantity laden in the two ships for the North West Voyage, 212; the pursers to keep an account of the same, 212-13; warrant £51 3s. 3d., p. 223; the merchandise returned from the North West Voyage to be carried to Mr. Wiseman's house and inspected, 231; ordered to be sold, and a committee appointed to attend to the sale, 239, 241; committee to attend to the unloading of the "Assention," 245; list of goods brought home in the "Assention," 247; committee to prepare the vaults under the Exchange to receive goods, 247-48; committee to see the goods sent to the Exchange, 248; committee to receive and weigh goods at the Exchange, 248; order and commission for the sale of the goods, 249.
- Merchants, *see Factors, Adventurers*; letters to merchants in Plymouth and Dartmouth to give credit to the "Assention" on her return, 243.
- Merchant Tailors, *see William Bonde, Ralfe Hamor, John Robinson, senior*.
- Michelborne, Sir Edward, recommended by the Lord Treasurer to be employed as a chief commander, 28; resolution of the committee to employ no gentlemen, 28; disfranchised, 178.
- Middleton, *see Middleton*.
- Middlebrough, advice from thence of two Dutch ships returned laden with pepper, 194.
- Middleton, Mr., *of Plymouth*; warrant £5 for riding post from Plymouth with first report of the return of the "Assention," 247.
- Middleton, Henry, recommended as a purser, 39; appointed surveyor of the works on the "Mallice Scurge," 39; order to prevent the workmen running to drink, 40; warrant £100 for charges for the "Mace Scurge," 56; nominated factor, 77; warrant £100 for the "Scurge," 78; elected factor of the third sort, 83; warrant £300 for the provision of the "Scurge," 95; appointed second factor in the "Susan," 101; warrant £100 as purser of the "Red Dragon," 104; warrant £50 for his entertainment, 141; bill of adventure sealed, £100, p. 152.
- Middleton, Captain John; assemblies, 33, 37, 39, 44, 57, 59, 64, 67, 68, 71, 74, 77, 78, 80, 83, 86, 88, 89, 90, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98, 100, 103, 104, 106, 107, 108, 109, 117, 118, 121, 122, 123, 139, 140, 142, 143, 144; committees, 30, 57, 78, 86, 94; surveyor for the "Susan," 14; do. "Mare Scourge," 27; commands Henry Middleton as a purser, 39; general committee, 63; committee to agree with him for going on the voyage, 77, 90; nominated factor, 77; elected a principal factor, 81; to sail in the "Hector," 94, 100; ordered to provide ship's stores for the "Hector," 117; his commission, 135; appointed to take chief command in the event of the death of Captain Lancaster, 135; warrant £100 for his entertainment, 140; do. £8 3s. 7d. for disbursements, 140; do. £34 3s., p. 142; directs £100 to be paid to the purser of the "Hector," 142; bills of adventure sealed, £400 and £220, p. 150; receives £38 10s. from Mr. Rumney for mariners' wages, 158; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 256.
- Middleton, Robert, adventurer with others, £500, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 59; warrant £27 6s. 6d. for sugar, 149; committee, 243; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
- Middleton, Thomas, adventurer with others, £500, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 9, 28; committees, 6, 8, 9; recommends Robert Creswell as a purser, 39.
- Mildmay, Robert, assembly, 59; warrant to bring in his adventure at once, 170; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.
- Millett, William, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
- Milward, Humfrey, *haberdasher*, assents to bring in his supplies, 175; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 250.
- Money. *See also Dollars, Bullion, Coin, Royals, Warrants, Adventurers*; no sum above £10 to be disbursed by the treasurers without a warrant, 24; money in the West Country, 45; instructions for taking up money and giving bills of exchange, 50; money wanted to pay wages, 92; committee to attend to the shipping of money in the West Country, 120; £6,000 coined in the Tower, 120; amount of new and Spanish money apportioned to be carried in each ship and how packed, 122; to be entered at the Custom House and water-borne to Gravesend and stowed in the ships, 142; order for £1,500 to be taken up at interest, 146; warrant £29 10s. for stamps made for the East India monies, 174; the mislike to

- Money, *continued*.
the transportation of so much coin out of the country, 198; money to be raised at interest for payment of mariners' wages returned in the "Assention," 249.
- Moone, Richard, money supplied in Plymouth, 64.
- Moore, John, *alderman*, adventurer, £300, p. 1; assemblies, 7, 9, 58, 65, 68, 71, 82, 87, 89, 90, 93, 94, 96, 98, 99, 100, 102, 103, 115, 118, 123, 140, 144, 148, 150, 151, 159, 176; committees, 8, 58, 71, 73, 77, 91, 115, 147; appointed director, 6; general committee, 63; bill of adventure sealed, £480, p. 262.
- Morgan, } Thomas, nominated factor, 77;
Morgann, } elected factor of the fourth sort, 83; to sail in the "Susan," 101; order to be paid £20 for his provision to sea, 126; bill of adventure sealed, £40, p. 152.
- Morice, } John, adventures £200 in place of
Morrice, } Nathaniel Martin, 185; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
- Mori, royals to be procured there, 51.
- Mortgage, £100 lent to William Brodelent, master of the "Red Dragon," 128; the same repaid, 153.
- Moseley, Anthony, warrant to be paid £25 10s. for vinegar, 115; made free, though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
- Moseley, Clement, adventurer with Jerome Sugar, £250, p. 2; assembly, 4, 59; deceased and assignment of stock, 192; bill of adventure sealed, £240 to his widow, 251.
- Moseley, Elizabeth, widow of Clement Moseley, 193; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251; do. £240, p. 261.
- Moseley, John, assignment of £100 of Clement Moseley's stock, 193; assembly, 228.
- Moseley, Nicholas, *alderman*, adventurer, £300, p. 1; assembly, 4.
- Moskova, } Company. *See Muscovia*.
- Moskvy, }
- Mosley, *see Moseley*.
- Mullett, Justice, employed as a smith at Woolwich, 40; warrant £29 1s. 4d. for iron work, 172.
- Muscatel wine (muskadell), impost offered in opposition to the Levant Company, 280.
- Muscovia, } Company, warrant £180 for cord-
Muskovia, } age, 126; do. £57 16s. 8d., p.
Muskovy, } 187; a target and headpiece, 141; respecting cordage, 162, 170, 204; £100 adventure in arrears from Richard Tailby assigned over for payment to the Muscovia Company, 176; touching the respective rights of the Muscovia and East India Companies to the benefit of the North West Passage if discovered, 185, 186, 188-89, 190-91, 194-96, *see North West Passage*.
- Mustard seed, one tonne of dry caske required, 30; thirty bushels to be bought, 34; estimate of quantity and price, 35; committee to provide 30 bushels and caske, 76; committee to provide for the North West Voyage, 209.
- Myddleton, } *see Middleton*.
- Myddleton, }
- Myldmay, *see Midlmay*.
- Mytward, *see Mitward*.
- Nails, 157, 172.
- Napper, Henry, "master of the Hector," committee to confer with him touching his employment, 94; to sail as master in the "Hector," 100; warrant £20 for his pains and expenses in the preparation of the ships, 143.
- Nelson, William, admitted an adventurer £240, and pays premium of £30, p. 205; committees, 245, 246.
- Nets, fishing, to be bought in the West Country, 47.
- Newcastle, 223.
- Newcastleship, *ship*, viewed, 13.
- Newchurch, Christopher, *surgeon of the "Assention,"* warrant £20 for providing surgeon's remedies, &c., 98.
- Newcombe, Mr., bill of exchange £60 for money advanced to Captain Waymouth, 209.
- Newman, John, adventurer with Reinold Greene, £200, p. 2; assembly, 218; general committee, 179; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.
- Newton, a fit place to buy cider, 49.
- Nicholles, Christopher, made free though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 262.
- Nicolls, Xpofer and Thomas, warrant £34 7s. 10d. for cordage, 222.
- Nicholson, Edmond, *Grocer*, adventurer, £200, p. 4; committee, 245, 246; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.
- Nicholson, Edward, assembly, 59.
- Norromborough, Ware, 79; warrant, £207, p. 138.
- Northeover, Thomas, warrant, £40 on bill of exchange, 80.
- North West Passage, *see also Waymouth and East India Co.*; letter received from Captain George Waymouth suggesting an attempt be made for the discovery of a North West Passage to the East Indies, asking whether the company will undertake the expedition, &c., 182; the matter adjourned for further consideration, 182; the voyage resolved on, 183; the adventure to be voluntary at the rate of 12d. in the £ on the amounts of original adventures, 183; committee to set down and report the charge for three pinnaces for the voyage, 183; the charters to be perused to see if power is given to compel payments towards this voyage, 183; conference with Waymouth; two pinnaces resolved on of 50 and 40 tons with 16 and 14 men and the total charge estimated at about £3,000, p. 184; Waymouth agrees to undertake the voyage for £100 for his instruments and to receive £500 if he discover the passage but to claim nothing if unsuccessful, 184; Waymouth's agreement reported to a general court and approved and the preparation of the voyage to be taken in hand, 185; a book to be sent round for adventurers to subscribe at 12d. in the £, 185; doubts arising as to the rights of the Muscovia Co. and fearing they might claim the benefit of the discovery if made, a committee appointed to enquire whether that company will relinquish their privileges during the continuance of the patent, 187; deliberations with the Muscovia Co. who decline to give up their rights, but offer to admit as freeman all those of the East India Co. who will contribute to a joint adventure, 188; proposal that the Muscovia Co. shall exclude from all benefit in the discovery for 15 years all their own members who will not contribute, and such of the East India Co. as will contribute £10 to have the freedom of the discovery under the seal of the Muscovia Co., 188-89; the Muscovia Co. having no liking to

North West Passage, *continued*.

join with the East India Co. prefer to deal in the discovery by themselves, but will assign no time for so doing; the importance of the enterprise urged, and a committee appointed to confer again, to the end that if the Muscovia Co. will undertake the discovery, they may be left to proceed in it, but if otherwise then to request them to join with the East India Co. on conditions formerly propounded; and if they will do neither, a relation to be made to the Privy Council of their refusal and hindering of the East India Co. in the intended discovery, and the Muscovia Co. to be required to answer in writing, 191; in consequence of a better opinion conceived of the strength of their privileges, the East India Co. resolve to attempt the voyage alone; ordered that adventurers shall write their contributions at once, and any person refusing, to be excluded from all benefit during the term of the patent, and all profit in the discovery to rest proportionately in those who will adventure, 92; the Privy Council learning that by reason of the difference between the two companies the preparation of the voyage is delayed, wrote to the Muscovia Co. to either join with the East India Co., or else bring their patent before the Council to show their claim to their privileges, 194; the Muscovia Co. thereupon agree to act jointly with the East India Co., 195; the subscription book to be sent round that everyone may set down his adventure or else refuse, and those who refuse to be exempted from all benefit in the discovery for ever, 195; the amounts adventured to be brought in within a month, 195; the committees of both companies to meet from time to time to agree on the preparations of the voyage, &c., 195; doubts arising as to the powers of either Co. to subdivide themselves and unite partially with each other, it is ordered that counsel's opinion be taken thereon, 195; counsel's opinion that the interest in the discovery rests expressly with the East India Co. and that no company can divide their privileges or grant a portion of their rights to another company, 196; finally resolved that the voyage shall be prepared and a committee appointed to expedite the same and to devise laws and ordinances for the general guidance of business, 196-97; the laws and ordinances devised and the main object of the proposed discovery set forth together with the details for the preparation of the voyage, 198-202, *see East India Co.*; £30 allowed to Waymouth for his instruments, 204; warrant £30 to Waymouth for provisions, 204; do. £20 for instruments, 204; committee to persuade adventurers to pay their contributions on pain of the penalty enacted, 205 (*see* 200); Thomas Verworth appointed a purser with wages contingent on the success of the voyage and to give bond for his good behaviour, 205; John Drewe appointed a master, 206; warrant £80 to Thomas Verworth, purser, for carpenters' wages, 206; state of the preparation of the voyage and steps taken to encourage the adventure, &c., 206-8, *see East India Co.*; warrants for pork, mariners' wages, &c., 208; warrant £28 18s. for hides to make the mariners' cassocks, breeches, and gowns, 208; mariners hired at Exeter, 209; committee to provide victuals, &c., 209; warrant

£100 for anchors and other necessities, 210; warrant £10 to John Drewe, master of the "Godspeed," in part of his wages, 210; warrant £100 to Thomas Verworth for sea coals, wood, lead, &c., 210; do. £100 to Waymouth for men's wages, 211; articles of agreement with Waymouth containing his orders and instructions for the voyage, 211-14, *see East India Co.*; agreement with John Cartwright, *preacher*, with salary contingent on the success of the voyage, 216; articles of agreement with Waymouth read to the generality, also the Queen's letters to the Emperor of China, &c., 217; auditors appointed to ascertain the state of the adventure, that further supplies may be called up and some course taken with the defaulters, 217-18; Waymouth allowed £50 for his expenses prior to sailing, 218; warrant £30 for watches, compasses, &c., 218; do. £20 for mariners' clothes, 218; do. £50 11s. 8d. for casks, 218; do. £7 8s. for deals, oars, &c., 218; do. £6 10s. for iron hoops, &c., 219; do. £29 18s. for cables and skeytes, 219; do. £92 10s. for butter, candles, powder, &c., 219; do. £11 6s. 8d. for bay salt, 219; dislike to Thomas Verworth, purser, 219; differences with the other purser Pullison, 219; Mr. Cambell indemnified for his bond given for the payment of John Drew's wages, 220; day appointed for the payment of supplies and new bills of adventure to be made out, showing in a lump sum what is every man's interest in the voyage by the Cape, 220, (*see* resolutions on pages 206-8); day appointed for the auditors to complete the accounts that the whole charge may be made known, 220; warrant £143 for canvas for sails, 220; several warrants for sails, pulleys, iron work, beer, timber, powder, &c., 221-24, *see Warrants*; the book-keeper to complete the accounts for the North West voyage and to enter up each adventurer's credit in a lump sum, 224; journal from Waymouth announcing return to Dartmouth; orders to bring the ships to London without sale of provisions; letters written to the pursers to preserve all things useful for a second voyage, and general court summoned, 227-28; Mr. Cartwright on being asked to state the reasons for the return, can give no further information than Waymouth's journal, 228; the ships ordered to London without breaking bulk, 228; Waymouth's delay in coming to London, 229; ships' arrival in London and committee appointed to see to their discharge, 229; certain provisions to be sold, also the two ships and their belongings, 230; Mr. Holliday and others being in arrears with their supplies it is ordered that the amount be defaulted from their stock, 231 (*see* page 200); the merchandise brought back to be taken to Mr. Wiseman's house and inspected, 231; John Drewe, master of the "Godspeed," and John Lane, master's mate, and others aver that Cartwright was the chief cause of the return, 231; ordered that demand be made of Cartwright for the gown and apparel delivered to him, 232; proceedings against Waymouth before the Privy Council; his hopes of the discovery of divers inlets that treat through the coast of America to the Southseas or East Indies; a new and final voyage resolved on and Waymouth reappointed chief in command; his confidence in the discovery of a passage; a

North West Passage, *continued*.

suitable captain to take charge of the second ship to proceed with Waymouth or separately as may be agreed; committee appointed to see to the preparation of the ships and calculate the charges, 233-34; various warrants for wages in the late voyage, 234-35; Stephen Hodsoun pays his supplies, 235; a new voyage with one ship only thought advisable, and conference to be had with Waymouth, 236; to save new expense it is suggested that the stores, &c., brought back by the two ships may be sufficient to equip one ship for a new voyage; committee to consider and confer with Waymouth or some other fit person, 236-37; the committee decide to use such old stores as are fit and by sale of the residue equip one ship for a new voyage, 237; at a general court the committee report against a second voyage and suggest it be abandoned and that the ships, &c., be sold, that money may be raised to defray the charges on the return of the fleet by the Cape, and by general consent the voyage is abandoned, and the ships, victuals, merchandise, &c., ordered to be sold and committee appointed to effect the sale, 239; demands by Waymouth for charges, moneys expended or otherwise due as he pretendeth, and the same agreed to be settled by arbitration, and committee appointed to investigate, 240; the sale of the ships deferred, but all perishable merchandise to be sold at once, and prices being high at present all cordage to be sold at once, 241; the ships to be sold if £300 each can be obtained, 242.

Norwich stuff, quantity to be shipped and price, 36.

Notary, *see John Cooper*.

Number of men and tonnage of ships, for the East India voyage, 34; for the North West voyage, 184.

Nutmegs, estimates of quantity and price, 35; quantity ordered and committee to purchase, 75.

Oars (ores), 218.

Oaths of office for the Governor, Deputy and committees, 179-80.

Oatmeal, 12 tonne of dry caske required for, 30; estimate of quantity and price, 35; committee to provide, 75; do. caske for, 76; committee to provide for the North West voyage, 209.

Objects of the East India Company, 4, 198.

Objects of the proposed attempt to discover a North West passage, 199.

Obligations, *see Bonds*.

Owfield, Roger, *see Owfield*.

Offeley, Robert, assembly, 59; declines to adventure, 62; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.

Offeley, William, the elder, adventurer, £200, p. 4; bill of adventure sealed, £300, p. 256.

Officers, all officers to be elected by a general assembly, 6, 8; committee to hire ships' officers, 87; list of officers appointed to each ship, 100; the officers to be called on for an account of the provisions supplied to each ship, 126.

Oil, estimate of quantity and price, 35; committee to provide sweet oil, 76; do. rape oil, 76; do. caske for, 76; warrant, £213 6s. 8d., p. 111; do. £80, p. 114; do. £194 5s. 6d., p. 114; a barrel allowed to Samuel Spencer,

master of the "Susan" 123; committee to provide for the North West voyage, 209; impost offered to the Queen in opposition to the Levant Company, 280.

Onnyslowe, Leonard, warrant £40 12s. for casks, 148.

Orders for the payment of money, *see Warrants*.

Orders in Council, *see Privy Council*.

Ordinances, for the guidance of the traffic of the voyage, 129-31; for the guidance of general business, 197-202; *see East India Company*.

Ordinance, quantity carried in the "Mare Scurge", 43-4.

Osborne, Sir Edward; his house nominated as a convenient place for storage of goods brought home in the "Assention", 245.

Osseley, *see Offeley*.

Owfield, Roger, adventurer, £300, p. 3; [assembly], 228; bill of adventure sealed, £350, p. 250.

Oxen, 120 to be bought for making salt beef, 114.

Page, Joseph, baker; warrant £80, p. 149; do. £50, p. 157; do. £45 10s. 11d., p. 167; do. £60, p. 215; do. £41 8s., p. 222.

Painter, John, of Dartmouth, bill of exchange £110, p. 70.

Painters, *see Francis Caudell, Thomas Tyler*.

Palmer, William, assembly, 59; warrant to bring in his adventure at once, 170; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260; do. £200, p. 261.

Paper, warrant, £90 10s., p. 126.

Paragon, ship, viewed, 13.

Parkehurste, Henrye, adventurer with John Coghill, £200, p. 3.

Parkins, Thomas, warrant £20 1s. for honey, 125; do. £78 16s. 4d. for casks, 143.

Parrett, warrant £207 for Norromborough ware, 138.

Parsloe, } assemblies, 231, 232, 236, 244, 248;
Parslowe, } general committee and sworn,
226; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.

Parsons, George, purser of the "Hector", 33; warrant £100 for provisions, 121; do. £100 for men's wages, 154.

Paslowe, *see Parsloe*.

Patent of the East India Company; petition to the Privy Council for leave to prepare a grant of privilege, &c., 10; Mr. Altham reads the draft of the patent, 25; the patent drawn, 62; committee to finish it, 78; adventurers in arrears to be dealt with before engrossing, 85; the patent read and the secretary ordered to solicit the Queen's attorney to make an end to the same, 88; committee to set down all names to be mentioned, 91; warrant £71 13s. 4d. to Mr. Attorney and clerks for drawing and engrossing the patent, &c., 96; warrant £50 for other charges in passing the patent, &c., 107; the patent read to the generality, 109; all adventurers not mentioned to be deemed equally as free as those named, 109; an adventurer named in the patent desiring to assign, is referred to a general court, 175; the assignment allowed, 177; list of persons made free though not named in the patent, 177; disfranchisement of certain defaulting adventurers, 178; reference to the patent as set forth in the preamble of the general laws and ordinances,

- Patent of the East India Company, *continued*—
198; power to make laws and ordinances,
199; the charters to be perused to see if the
Company have power to compel payments
towards the North West voyage and the
second voyage by the Cape, 183; conferences
with the Muscovia Company in reference to
the respective rights to the North West Pas-
sage if discovered, 189; counsel's opinion
that the East India Company have the right
to the North West Passage under their
patent, 192; limited time for the election of
governor, deputy, and committees, 224.
- Paule, William, adventurer with George
Canynge, £300, p. 2.
- Payment of money, *see Warrants*.
- Peace with Spain, 10.
- Pearde, Nicholas, *see Pierd*.
- Peas, to be provided, 26; one hundred quarters
required, 29; 30 tonnes dry caske required
for peas and beans, 30; 60 or 70 quarters
ordered, 31, 65; estimate of quantity and
price, 34; price in the West Country to be
ascertained, 49; instructions for buying in
the West Country, 54; Lord Treasurer's war-
rant for the provision and transport of peas
and beans from Norfolk and Cambridge, 66;
committee to provide, 75; ditto, for the
North West voyage, 209; committee to pro-
vide casks, 76; warrant £100 for peas and
beans, 82; do, £100, p. 96.
- Pierce, Richard, bill of adventure sealed, £240,
p. 253.
- Pierd, *see Pierd*.
- Penalties, for private trading and fraud, 130,
132, 133; for breach of the general laws and
ordinances, 200-2; for default in the pay-
ment of adventure or supplies, 200, 207.
- Pennington, Robert, warrant to bring in his
Pennyton, } adventure at once, 170; bill of
adventure sealed £240, p. 250.
- Pepper, estimate of quantity and price, 35;
committee to provide 12 lbs., 75; two Dutch
ships returned laden with pepper, 194; one
of the articles to be traded in, 198; bags to
be made and suits *without pockets* for the
porters employed to fill in the pepper brought
home in the "Assention," 247; quantity
brought home in the "Assention" entered
at the Custom House, 247.
- Persia, Sir Anthony Shurley's doings in Persia,
272.
- Persons, George, *see Parsons*.
- Persons, Richard, bill of adventure sealed
£200, p. 262.
- Petitions of the East India Company to the
Privy Council, *see Privy Council*.
- Petition of the Levant Company to the Privy
Council respecting their ships seized at
Venice for restitution of the late prize taken
by English men of war, 277-78 (*see also* 280,
282, 283).
- Pett, Joseph, *shipwright*; warrant £42 for
work on the "Godspeed," 223.
- Pett, Peter, *shipwright*; warrant £17 12s. 6d.,
p. 169.
- Pewter, warrant £68 18s., p. 129.
- Phipps, Humphrey, warrant £20 for vinegar, 115.
- Phoenix, *ship*, viewed, 13; offered for £1,400,
and to be taken back for £700 after the voy-
age, or for £1,200 without return, 14; time
taken to consider the matter, 21.
- Piece, Nicholas (? Pierd), assembly, 59.
- Pierd, Nicholas, *clothworker*, adventurer,
Pierde, } £100, p. 1; assembly, 4; surveyor
for the "Hector," 14; to clear accounts with
Mr. Sandy, 127; ordered to bring in his bill,
159; appointed auditor, 218; bill of adven-
ture sealed, £240, p. 256; do, £240, p. 257.
- Pilotage, warrant £6 for bringing the "Assen-
tion" into the river, 248.
- Pilot Major of the Fleet, *see Captain Davies*.
- Pilots; Philip Grove appointed and his pay
fixed, 47; the pilot-major to sail in the
"Scurge," 90; pilots appointed to their ships,
100; warrant £300 for salary to John Davies,
pilot-major, 127; bill of adventure sealed to
Philip Grove, 148; do, to Captain Davies,
152; warrant £6 for the hire of one Stace, a
pilot, to go with Captain Waymouth to New-
castle, 223.
- Pinder, Signior Paull, sent home by Mr. Lylo,
English ambassador at Constantinople, to
acquaint the Queen with the doings of the
French, 265, 272, 273; ambassador's accounts
sent home by him, 266.
- Pinnaces, *see Ships*; "Godspeed," "Dis-
covery," committee to find suitable ones in
the river, 22; no pinnaces to be used, but
small *lancher* pinnaces to be carried in the
ships, 28; "The Pynname" rated at 40 men,
tonnage 100, p. 34; proportion of aquaviva,
35; a pinnace for the "Hector," 167; pin-
naces for the North West voyage, 182; com-
mittee to set down the cost of three pinnaces,
&c., 183; two pinnaces of 50 and 40 tons
manned with 16 and 14 men resolved on,
184, 185; two ships or pinnaces finally re-
solved on, 199; Edward Pullison, *purser*,
of one of the pinnaces for the North West
voyage, 216, *see Pullison*; various warrants
for the provision of sails, iron work, beer,
pullies, timber, powder, &c., 221, *see war-
rants*; return to Dartmouth and ordered to
London without breaking bulk, 227; all
stores suitable for a second voyage to be
carefully preserved, 228; arrival in the
Thames, 229; ordered to be sold with all stores,
&c., 230; warrant to pay the mariners hired
at Dartmouth, 231; warrants 24s. to Thomas
Smith for keeping the pinnaces, 234, 240, 241,
242; various warrants for wages in the late
voyage, 234; the two "barks" order to be
sold, 239; the sale deferred, 241; to be sold
for £300 each, 242.
- Piott, Richard, assembly, 60; bill of adventure
sealed, £240, p. 253.
- Pipes, *see Casks*.
- Pitch, tar, cordage, &c., ordered to be bought
of Browne and Co., 121.
- Planks, 169.
- Plate, *see silver plate*.
- Platters, 157.
- Plompton, warrant £67 9s. for rape oil, 119.
- Plumber, *see William Edward*.
- Plumes of feathers, 141, 151.
- Plymouth, 29, 80; the "Mare Scurge's" boat
lying there to be sent up, 40; recommended
for the purchase of biscuit, 48; wine there
and the price, 50; letters to the principal
merchants to give credit to the "Assention"
on her return, 243-4; warrant £5 to Mr.
Middleton for riding with the first report of
the return of the "Assention," 247.
- Polstedd, Henry, adventurer with Georg
Whitmor, £200, p. 4; assembly, 60; bill of
adventure sealed, £240, 252.
- Pockets; suits without pockets for the porters
to fill bags with pepper brought home in the
"Assention," 247.

- Polklavies, to be bought for making bags, 86; 50 or 60 pieces to be bought to make bags for pepper, 247.
- Polsted, *see* *Poststedt*.
- Pontell, Richard, assembly, 59; to bring in his bill, 159; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
- Pope, 129.
- Pope, Lewis, bill of exchange, £40, p. 104; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
- Pope (Mr.), serjeant of the admiralty, warrant £2 13s. for the burial of those slain in the "Hector," 141.
- Pope, Robarte, committee, 68; sent to join Captain Davies in the West Country, 29; commissions for buying provisions, &c., in the West Country, 41, 46, 48, 52, 53, 54; bills of exchange, 54, 57, 58, 63, 73, 74, 79, 81, 82, 84, 85, 89, 104, 115, 129, 141; letters touching provisions and money, 64, 66, 74; nominated factor, 77; elected factor of the second sort, 82; letter from Mr. Howe to provide no more bread, &c., 88; paid £50 for his trouble in the West Country, 101; appointed second factor in the "Red Dragon," 101; Mr. Howe ordered to give him a remembrancer for the managing of business, 103; to confer with Mr. Ellicott as to shipping the Spanish money, 119; bill of adventure £100, sealed, 152.
- Pork; estimate of quantity, 26; 40 tonnes of each required, 30; estimate of quantity and price, 34; cheap in the West Country, 54; committee for ordering, 68, 75; do. for cask, 76; warrant £51 18s. p. 263; committee to provide for the North West Voyage, 209; warrant £11 5s. for pork and beef, for the North West Voyage, 214; pork brought back from the North West Voyage to be sold, 239.
- Port of London, 229.
- Portage; warrant £74 16s. 8d. for lighterage and portage of goods to the ships, 158.
- Porter, Walter, adventurer with William Bartell, £400, 4.
- Porterage, } warrant £4 for landing goods from
Porters, } the "Godspeed" and "Discovery," 238; clothes to be made without pockets for the porters to fill bags with pepper, 247.
- Portman, Sir Hugh, } warrant £400 on bill
Portman, Sir Hewghe, } of exchange from the West Country, 68; do. £1,000, p. 115.
- Portman, John, warrant £200 to be delivered by him to the company's agent in the West Country, 87.
- Post; letters to and from Exeter, 66, 74.
- Pots of linen, 229.
- Potter, John, adventurer with Robert Bell, £200, p. 3.
- Poulstede, *see* *Poststedt*.
- Powder, *see* *Gunpowder*.
- Poyner, Walter, recommended by Mr. Chambers as a factor, 97; admitted as an extra factor, 102.
- Poyntell, *see* *Pontell*.
- Preacher, *see* *Thomas Pulleyn, John Cartwright, Mr. Bydell*.
- Premiums on the sale or assignment of Clement Mosley's stock, 193; William Nelson pays £30 on his admission as an adventurer of £240, p. 205.
- Presents for the Kings of the East Indies, 36; looking glasses, 116; silver cups, &c., 118; list of plate and other presents, 141; how distributed among the several ships, 151-2.
- Prices and quantity of provisions for the voyage estimated, 34.
- Princes and Potentates in the East Indies; letters from the Queen, 91, 131, 134, 139; presents for, 141, 151.
- Prisoners in the East Indies, 194; an Englishman brought home by the Dutch, 194.
- Private trade, all factors to abstain from, 86; sixty pieces of Chamlettes shipped without warrant, 123; committee to devise orders to prevent, 124; ordinances for the prevention of, 130; do. from Aleppo to Marseilles, &c., 272.
- Privilege, *see also* *Patent*; suit to be made to the Queen for sole privilege for as many years as can be obtained, 6; committee to solicit the Privy Council, 8; petition to the Privy Council, 8; petition for leave to prepare a grant of privilege, 10; privileges promised, 11-12, 25; 200 marks awarded to Richard Wright, Secretary, for his pains in procuring the privileges, &c., 203.
- Privy Council, committee to solicit privilege, &c., 8; petition praying for privileges and incorporation as a company, that the shipping when ready be not stayed for any service; for leave to send out foreign money and to coin the same in the mint; for freedom from customs, &c., 7-8; the enterprise favoured by the Council and recommended to the Queen, 9; committee to solicit an answer to the petition, 9; committee required to attend and receive their lordships' orders, also to tender a petition praying that the voyage may proceed without impeachment; leave to carry out 5 mt. weight of bullion without charge, and for leave to prepare a grant of privilege, &c., 10; by reason of a treaty of peace in hand with Spain their lordships decline to give a warrant for the proceeding of the voyage without impeachment, October, 1599, 10; in September, 1600, their lordships favour the enterprise and obtain the royal assent to favours sought in the petition, 11-12; general court summoned to take notice of a letter signifying Her Majesty's pleasure, 57; general court, 58-63; letter promising no hindrance shall be given to the voyage, 60; all adventurers, in arrears, to be certified to their lordships, 61; the patent, 62; a complaint to be lodged against all adventurers in arrears, 110; order in council for defaulting adventurers to bring in their money at once on pain of imprisonment, 112-13; order in council touching the remission of the company in paying their debts and ordering all defaulting adventurers to appear and be punished for contempt, 164-65; warrant summoning all adventurers who refuse payment to be brought before their lordships and list of such defaulters, 169-70; defaulters committed, 170-1; complaints of the hindrances offered to the North West Voyage by the Muscovia Company, 191; letter signifying Her Majesty's dislike to the delay in the second voyage and propounding unto them the example of the Dutch, 191; suit to be made for an order approving the company's act for the forfeiture of five times the value of the levy for the North West voyage to be made on the stock of all defaulters, 207; proceedings touching the return of Captain Waymouth from the North West voyage, 233; petition of the

Privy Council, *continued*.

Levant Company respecting their ships seized at Venice as restitution for the late prize taken by the English men-of-war, 277-78, *see also* 280, 282, 283.

Privy Seal, 107.

Prizes and prize money, resolution respecting, 118; tithes due to the Lord Admiral, 246-47.

Prockter, James, warrant £100 on bill of exchange, 73.

Profit of the voyage to be allotted in proportion to the adventure, 146; respecting the North West voyage, 200.

Prosperous, *ship*, viewed, 13.

Provisions, *see* *Victuals*.

Prunes, 118.

Pulleymakers, *see* *Arnold Mabank, John Crane, William Denham*.

Pulleyn, Thomas, *preacher*, warrant £26 13s. 4d. for his provision to sea, 116; bill of adventure £50 sealed, 150.

Pulleys, 167, 221.

Pullison, Edward, engaged as one of the pursers for the North West voyage, 216; salary contingent on the discovery of the passage, 216; to give a bond of £100 for his good behaviour, 216; only to be employed if the captain thinks it needful, 219; warrant £6 in full of wages and demands, 240.

Purnell, John, warrant £50 for royals, 64.

Pursers, *see the various ships*. Francis Wilson recommended, 27; the fidelity of the pursers of the "Susan," "Hector" and "Assention," guaranteed, 33; letters commending several men to be employed, 39; order to bring in accounts, 97; committee to audit and certify accounts, 98; wages fixed 40s. a month at sea, 20s. a month and board wages in harbour, 116; the "Scourge" to have two pursers, 116; Thomas Verworth appointed one of the pursers for the North West voyage with wages contingent on the discovery of the passage and to give a bond of 100 marks for his good behaviour, 205; Edward Pullison, do. do., 216; Verworth, purser of the "Discovery," 210; in the North West voyage pursers to keep a register and account of goods laden and disposed of, also to make notes, journals, and observations for the direction and help of posterity, 213; to deliver their bills of provisions to Mr. Burrell to receive allowance, 215; dislike taken to Thomas Verworth, 219; differences with Edward Pullison, 219; warrant £6 13s. 4d. to Thomas Verworth for his wages and expenses, 235; do. £6 to Edward Pullison, 240.

Pywell, John, warrant £7 10s. for head peces and morrens, 149.

Quarles, William, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.

Quays, *see* *Wharves*.

Queen (Elizabeth), *see also* *Privy Council*; suit to be made for sole privilege, also immunities from customs, &c., 6; letters to potentates in the East Indies, 91, 131, 134, 157; letters to the Emperor of China and Kathia to be carried in the North West voyage, 217, 222; letter respecting peace with Spain, 282; £4,000 per annum to be paid by the Levant Company in lieu of imposts, 280, 282, 283.

Radcliff, *see* *Ratcliffe*.

Raisins, 118.

Ramridge, John, adventurer with Thomas Bos- tocke, £200, p. 3.

Ranton, Nicholas, warrant £50 on bill of exchange, 84.

Rape oil, 2½ tonne of caske required, 30; estimate of quantity and price, 35; warrant £67 9s., p. 119.

Ratcliffe, 147, 154, 208.

Ratcliff, 147, 154, 208.

Reddereth, committee to inspect ships lying there, 13.

Red Dragon, *ship*, the "Mare Scourge" re-named, *see also* "Mare Scourge"; the "Scourge" ordered to be launched and re-named the "Red Dragon," 96; Admiral ship, 100; list of officers, 100; list of factors, 101; warrant £100 to Henry Middleton, purser, 104; do. £100 to William Bradbank, master, 104; do. £50 to William Dixon, purser, for the use of the ship, 105; do. £200 to Edward Highlord, purser, for preparations, 106; do. £50 to Edward Stephens on account for timber, 106; do. £100 to William Dyckes on account of necessaries, 108; do. £100 to William Dixon, purser, 111; do. £150 to William Dixey, purser, for repairs, 114; ordered to have two pursers, 116; committee to provide stores, 117; warrant £250 to William Dixon, purser, 117; do. £250, p. 120; the amount of new and Spanish money appointed to be carried and how packed, 122; Mr. Wates to inquire into the damage done to a ship by the anchor of the "Scourge," 125; warrant £200 to William Dixon, purser, 127; committee to wait on Lord Cumberland respecting the damage done to a ship by the anchor of the "Red Dragon," 128; warrant £100 to William Dickson, purser, 140; do. £100 for clearing expenses, 144; the pursers' accounts to be audited, 147; warrant £20 for ancients and streamers, 149; list of presents to be carried, 151; Mr. Brodebent's bill of adventure, 153; warrant £180 for wages and for clearing away the ship, 154; do. £15 7s. for 59 barrels of beer, 154; do. £100 for iron work, 157; do. £30 for painting the ship, 157; do. £18 for turnery, &c., 157; do. £13 2s. 10d. for portage and lading, 158; do. £50 for shipwright's work, 163; do. £86 15s. 4d. for sails for the "Dragon" and "Hector," 168; do. £29 1s. 4d. for iron work, 172; do. £48 for painting work, 172; do. £227 for iron work for the "Dragon" and "Susan," 173; memorandum tonnage, 600, 174, 180, p. 263.

Remembrancers, committee to act as, and prepare the business for the general committee, 40.

Rent, warrant £6 for 6 quarters' rent of Founder's Hall for the Company's meetings, 227.

Reprisals, resolution respecting mariners' shares of, 118; tithes due to the Lord Admiral, 246-47.

Rewler, Mr., called on to bring in his account, 159.

Rice, one tonne of drie caske required, 30; estimate of quantity and price, 35; committee to provide, 75.

Richardson, Thomas, surveyor for the "Susan," 14; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.

Rickman, Robert, warrant £133 6s. 8d. for his 6th part of the "Assention," 115; order to

- Rickman, Robert, *continued*.
make Maurice Abbott creditor by Mr. Rickman for £100, p. 127.
- Roan canvas, } warrant £28 14s., p. 97.
Roan cloth, }
- Robinson, Henrye, adventurer with Richarde Howse, £200, p. 3; assembly, 5; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.
- Robinson, Humfric, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.
- Robinson, John, senior *Merchant Tailor*, adventurer, £200, p. 2.
- Robinson, Robert, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
- Robinson, Thomas, warrant £29 18s. for cables, &c., 219.
- Romney, *see Rumney*.
- Rose, Edward, late factor at Aleppo, 278-79.
- Rouen, £5,000 worth of royal, to be provided there and at Calais, 58.
- Rowe Buck, *ship*, viewed, 13.
- Royal assent to the formation of the Company, 51; to the preparation of the voyage and the favours sought in the petitions, 11, 25; *see also Privy Council*.
- Royals, } *see also Dollars and Spanish Money*; the provision of, 18.
Royals of Plate, } in the West Country, 21, 57; two adventures brought in in Spanish money
Royals of 8 at xviii the £ profit, 31; Mr. Allabaster commissioned to take up £3,000 in Royals of Plate at Calais, 41; do. £5,000, p. 58; instructions for taking up in the West Country, 51, 53; may be taken in the West Country as payment of adventure money, 54; payment for, *see Warrants*; Mr. Filycott buys Royals and sells to the Company at London rate, 64; his conduct deprecated, 65; letter to him expressing dislike to his course, 66; letter to Mr. Sandy advising him not to exceed the price of 12d., p. 66; warrant £250 to Mr. Allabaster, 68; do. £500, p. 82; Mr. Allabaster commissioned to convey bullion and Royals from Calais, 84; warrant £500 to Mr. Allabaster, 91; Mr. Allabaster's commission continued, 91; warrant £105 12s. 4d. to Walter Clark for Royals taken up at Exeter, 102; Mr. Allabaster to buy no more, 102; instruction concerning, 103; warrant £500 to Robert Stephen on account, 105; do. £700 to Mr. Allabaster on account, 106; instructions for shipping from the West Country, 110; committee to attend to the shipping in the West Country, 120; the amount apportioned to be carried in each ship and how packed, 122; Mr. Skinner's adventure, £200, received in Royals, 124.
- Rudd, Richard, warrant £60 on bill of exchange, 84.
- Rules for the working of the Company, *see also East India Company*. No ship to be received as a portion of an adventure; all shipping to be bought for ready money only; no commodities to be accepted as portions of adventure, but all to be bought by committees appointed; committee of 15 appointed for the direction of the voyage, 6; any adventurer to be employed by the directors in any service, 12; no sum above £10 to be disbursed by the treasurers without a warrant, 24; no gentlemen to be employed, 28; all business in the hands of the governor and committee, 63; committee to devise rules for the prevention of private trade, 124; laws and decrees for the guidance of the traffic of the voyage, 129; committee to devise laws and ordinances for the better guidance of general business, 197; the laws and ordinances devised, 197-202, *see East India Company*.
- Rumney, William, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 64, 68, 71, 77, 78, 80, 82, 96, 99, 100, 103, 109, 114, 116, 118, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 128, 129, 138, 139, 140, 142, 143, 144, 148, 150, 151, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 162, 163, 164, 171, 172, 176, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 190, 194, 196, 197, 203, 204, 205, 206, 208, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 231, 232, 233, 235, 236, 237, 238; committees, 77, 147, 183, 186, 191, 194, 197, 203, 209, 234, 237, 239, 240; appointed treasurer, 7; general committee, 63; elected deputy governor, 111; warrant £42 8s. 11d. for disbursements, 158; on account of Mr. Rumney's bad health and Sir Thomas Smyth being in prison, Mr. Wattes elected governor, 166; elected deputy governor to Mr. Wattes, 179; the oath of office, 179; to receive all contributions for the North West Passage, 195; signatures to treasurers' warrants, 206; warrant £13 19s. 6d. for money delivered to Mr. Burrell, 208; the dislike to Thomas Yervorth, purser, 219; warrant £2 6s. 8d. for boat hire, 224; re-elected deputy governor, 225; orders to Captain Waymouth at Dartmouth to bring his ships round to London, 231; relates the proceedings against Waymouth before the Lords of the Council, 233; thinks that only one ship should be employed in the second North West voyage, 236; being chosen an alderman, resigns the deputy governorship of the company, 239; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
- Running glasses, 218.
- Russell, William, nominated factor, 77.
- Russell, William, *butcher*, warrant £111 5s. for beef and pork, 214.
- Rutton, William, nominated factor, 77.
- Ryalles, }
Ryalls, } *see Royals*.
Ryals, }
Ryalnce, Humfrey, administrator of Edward Ros, late factor at Aleppo, 278-79.
- Ryvelles, Henry, warrant £61 for casks, 146.
- Sack wine, 169, 209, 230.
- Sailmakers, *see George Barber, Mr. Bolton, John Bowden, Robert Bradbury, Robert Hughes, Hildebrand Sprusen*.
- Sails, 163, 167, 168, 220, 221.
- St. Malloves, Royals to be provided there, 51.
- Salamon, } Joseph, *purser of the "Susan"*,
Salhanck, } guaranteed by Mr. Bannying, 33; warrant £100 for the "Susan," 41; order to let Mr. Burrell take men for the "Mare Scourge," 56; warrant 200 marks for the "Susan," 65; do. £80, p. 74; do. £66 13s. 4d., p. 79; do. £120, p. 92; do. £250, p. 108; do. £200, p. 117; do. £100, p. 129; do. £100, p. 146; do. £100, p. 154; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.
- Salbanck, Robert, *see Salbanck, Joseph*.
- Salt, estimate of quantity and price, 36; committee to provide 16 tons, 75; warrant £38 for 12 way of salt, 121; warrant for salt for the North West voyage, 208.
- Salt beef, 120 oxen to be bought to make, 114.
- Salter, Mr., money taken up from his factor for the use of the ambassador at Constantinople, 280.
- Salter, Nicholas, assembly, 59; will bring in

Salter, Nicholas, *continued*.

his money, 73; general committee, 179; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.

Salter, Raphe, *surgeon*, warrant £32 for furnishing remedies, &c., 95.

Salter, { Thomas, nominated factor, 77; Salterne, { elected factor of the second sort, 82; to sail in the "Assention," 101; warrant £50 for his entertainment, 120; bill of adventure sealed, £100, p. 149.

Salters, warrant to pay the Salters' porters for lading, &c., 158; George Bennett, 175.

Saltonstall, Sir Richard, adventurer with his children, £200, p. 3.

Saltpetre, 142.

Sampson, Peter, warrant £44 on bill of exchange, 58.

Sampson, Roberte, bill of adventure sealed, £360, p. 256.

Sandie, *see Sandy*.

Sandy (John), of *Exeter*, bills of exchange for money taken up in the West Country, 58, 70, 83, 84, 102, 106; letter to, respecting the price to be paid for Royals, 66; letter from, as to business in the West Country, 74; letter from, asking for Lord Treasurer's warrant to transport provisions, 78; letter to provide no more bread, 88.

Sandy, { Robert, *Grocer*, adventurer, £200, p. Sandye, { 1; assemblies, 4, 59, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 71, 74, 76, 78, 80, 82, 83, 85, 86, 88, 89, 94, 96, 98, 99, 100, 102, 104, 106, 107, 108, 109, 112, 113, 115, 116, 118, 119, 121, 122, 124, 127, 128, 138, 139, 142, 144, 148, 150, 151, 154, 155, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 168, 170, 171, 175, 176; committees, 75, 76, 79, 120, 127, 147; respecting the supply of Royals in the West Country, 57; general committee, 63; letter from Mr. Ellycott, 66; warrant for £300 to be remitted to Exeter, 84; warrant £71 13s. 4d. for charges disbursed for the patent and warrant for coining, 96; recommends William Martin to be employed, 97; iron ordered, 104; orders lead, 105; to provide soap, 107; bill of exchange £100 from John Ellicott, 108; do. £100, p. 109; warrant £128 1s. 8d. for sundries, 115; buys vinegar, 115; to provide prunes, currants, and raisins, 118; to write to Mr. Ellicott and Mr. Pope as to shipping Spanish money now in the West Country, 119; respecting Mr. Skinner's adventure of £200 being received in Royals, 124; buys cheese, 125; to clear accounts with Mr. Peard and Mr. Howe, 127; buys pewter, 129; buys curraunce, 168; warrant £60 on bill of exchange, 209; bill of adventure sealed, £260, p. 255.

Saunderson, Edmond, *turner*, warrant £18 for turner's work, 157.

Saunderson, John, *merchant in Constantinople*, as to Mr. Bate's account, 268; letters from the Levant Company, 273, 279-80, *see Company of Levant merchants*.

Saundye, *see Sandy*.

Savage, { Robert, warrant £20 for Canary Savage, { wine, 104; do. £102 for wastes and deales, 171; do. £3 for a spare mast, 222.

Scanderoua, 277.

Scott, Edmund, nominated factor, 77; adventures £200, and is employed in the voyage to choose drugs and spices, 109; made free, though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.

Scourge { ship, *see Mare Scourge*.
Scurge }

Seacoals, 210.

Seals, the Signet, Privy Seal, and Great Seal, 107; a Common Seal ordered, 113.

Seaton, a fit place to buy cider, 49.

Secretary of the Company, *see Wright, Richard*.

Security, *see Guarantees, Bonds*; all factors to put in security, 86, 105.

Segar, William, *Herald*, warrant £13 7s. 8d. for writing the Queen's letters to the Kings of the East Indies, 139.

Sething Lane, the great house in, nominated as a warehouse, 245.

Shaw, Leonard, warrant £52 for butter and cheese, 125.

Sheer, { John, of *Exeter*, bill of exchange £25, Sheir, { p. 106.

Shere, Thomas, of *Exeter*, warrant £60 for money advanced, 125.

Shipping, *see Ships*.

Shipping mark for all goods shipped by the Company, 107.

Ships and shipping, *see "Assention," "Carnation," "Discovery," "Exchange," "Globe," "Godspeed," "Guift," "Hecior," "Hercules," "Lioness," "Mare Scourge" (or "Red Dragon"), "Mayflower," "New-castle-ship," "Paragon," "Phoenix," "Prosperous," "Red Dragon" (or "Mare Scourge"), "Rowe Buck," "Susan,"* *see also Pinnaces, Masters, Mariners, Factors*; no ship to be received as portion of any adventure, 6; all to be bought for ready money only, 6; committee to purchase, &c., 6, 8; ships bought in England by the Dutch, 8; petition to the Privy Council that the shipping when ready be not stayed for any service, 8, 10; ships viewed at Deptford, &c., 13; surveyors appointed, 13; the provision of victuals in the West Country, 15; the surveyors to report the wants of each ship to the committee, and then by their orders supply the same, 21; Mr. Burrell ordered to supply timber, 21; more shipping required and the "Mare Scourge" surveyed, 27; bargains and sales of the ships to be made to feoffees in trust, 32; a computation of quantity and price agreed on for victualling, 34; number of men and tonnage of ships, 34; total bulk and value of provisions, 36; quantity and value of merchandise to be taken, 36-7; Alderman Watts's opinion to be taken on all proceedings, 67; biscuit and fish to be bought to carry the ships to the West Country, 67; order for ships to be "symmented vpon ther sheething" before they come out of the docks, 69; number of men to go in each ship, 72; officers and mariners to be engaged by the masters, 78; factors elected, 81-3; committee to hire masters and officers, 87; list of officers engaged, 89; the state of the ships to be discussed at a general court, 92; ships ready, 93; ballast, 97; shipping mark or brand, 107; committee to provide gunners', stewards', cooks', and carpenters' stores, 117; the bargain and sale of the "Susan" sealed at £1,600, p. 120; amount of new and Spanish money apportioned to be carried in each ship and how packed, 122; the Earl of Oxford's runaway servant to be sought for and not allowed to sail in any of the ships, 126; authority for the committee to call on all officers for an account of provisions brought into the ships, 126; committee to see the discharge of the ships from the West Country, 128, 140; all the ships to be examined that

Ships and Shipping, *continued*.

no private merchandise be shipped, 130; the commission to Captain Lancaster to the chief command and others in succession, 132-7; *see Commissions*; ships too heavily laden, suggestion for a small ship to accompany the fleet part way and stow the spending provisions; ships to be surveyed at Gravesend before deciding, 141; committee to see the moneys shipped, 142; ships reported overladen, 143; committee to find a small ship to stow the provisions and accompany the fleet part way, 143; £20 paid to Henry Napper, master of the "Hector," for his extraordinary pains in the preparation of the ships, 143; committee to see the discharge of the ships at Gravesend, 147; the "Gulf" bought to accompany the fleet with victuals, 147-8; lighterage, wharfage, and portage, 158; all stores, &c., left behind to be gathered together into a storehouse and sold, 159; £15 allowed to Mr. Burrell for his pains in the providing of timber and surveying the work, 181; pinnaces for the North West Voyages, 182, *see Pinnaces, also North West Passage*; committee to set down the cost of 3 pinnaces, &c., 183; two pinnaces of 50 and 40 tons manned with 16 and 14 men resolved on, 184, 185; no ships for the second voyage by the Cape to be prepared without the consent of a general court, 189; two ships, or pinnaces to be employed for the North West Voyage, 199; two ships, the "Godspeed" and the "Discovery" selected and provisioned and furnished for 16 months under Captain Wymouth's own instructions, 211-12; all pursers to deliver the bills of their provisions to Mr. Burrell to receive allowance, 215; the ships for the North West Voyage described as "flyboats," 220, 221; do. pinnaces, 221; several warrants for stores and necessities for the North West Voyage, 220-24, *see Warrants*; return of the pinnaces to Dartmouth, 227; arrival in the Thames, 229; ordered to be sold, 230, *see North West Passage*; committee to prepare ships for a second North West Voyage, 234, 237; conference as to the practicability of attempting a second North West Voyage with one ship, 236; the idea of a second voyage abandoned and ships ordered to be sold, 239; the sale deferred, 241; ordered to be sold if £300 each can be obtained, 242; the return of the "Assention," 242, *see "Assention"*; memoranda of tonnage and men employed, 263; orders for the prevention of private trade on French ships between Aleppo and Marseilles, 272; English ships seized at Venice, 277-78; outrages by English men-of-war in the Levant seas, 280, 282, 283.

Shipton, Thomas, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.

Shipwrights, *see William Denham, Joseph Pett, Peter Pett, Edward Stephens*; warrant by the Lord Treasurer for taking up shipwrights, 40, 263; committee to settle disputed accounts for timber, 155.

Shirts, 138.

Shirts of mail, warrant £36 10s. 10d. for 22, p. 123.

Shurley, Sir Anthony, his doings in Persia, 272.

Signet, 107.

Silver plate, warrant £69 8s. 2d. for a silver fountain and case, 116; a basin and ewer ordered, also two standing cups and two other

pieces, 117; four standing cups ordered, size and pice, 118; warrant £188 16s. 3d., p. 127; committee to solicit the Lord Treasurer for a warrant to remove the plate from Mr. Governor's house, 141; list of the plate and other presents, 141; how distributed among the four ships, 151.

Simes, Thomas, of *Charde*, respecting the providing of Royals in the West Country, 51, 53.

Skelton, James, *chandler*, warrant £9 for tallow, 171; do. £92 10s. for butter, candles, &c., 219; do. £7 11s. for powder, 221.

Skidmore, William, warrant £333 6s. 8d. for his sixth part of the "Assention," 117.

Skins, levy at Turkish ports to maintain the charges of the ambassador and consuls, 267, 270, 271, 274, 279.

Skinner, Augustine, adventurer with Roberte Skynner, Brooke and Thomas Westray, £300, p. 3; assembly, 59; will bring in his money in dollars, 63; ordered to do so, 124; appointed auditor, 218; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.

Skynners, *see Nicholas Farrer, John Harbie, William Starkey*; warrant to pay the porters employed in lading, 158.

Smallwood (), *locksmith*, warrant 37s. for lock staples, &c., 223.

Smith, (Sir) Thomas, alderman and governor of the company, *see Smythe*.

Smith, Thomas, warrant 24s. for keeping pinnaces returned from the North West Voyage, 234; do. 24s., p. 240; do. 24s., p. 241; do. 24s., p. 242.

Smith, Humphrey, } *see Smythe*.

Smith, Thomas, }

Smith, William, }

Smiths, *see Smythes*.

Smithery, warrant £100, p. 104; do. £100, p. 104.

Smithes, George, *see Smythes*.

Smiths, *see Roger Frythe, Richard Hart, Justice Mullett, Lewis Tate, Christopher Thompson, William Woodfield*; payment of a smith's bill stopped because he had not paid for his iron, 126, 147.

Smithyes, George, *see Smythes*.

Smyth, Thomas, } *see Smythe*.

Smyth, William, }

Smythe, Humphrey, assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.

Smythe, John, admitted as an extra factor, 102.

Smythe, (Sir) Thomas, *Habentusher*, adventurer, £200, p. 3; alderman, first governor of the East India Company, also governor of the Levant Company, *see* 275 and 281; assemblies, 26, 27, 33, 58, 65, 68, 69, 76, 80, 83, 85, 87, 92, 93, 94, 99, 100, 103, 106, 107, 109, 111, 119, 122, 124, 126, 129; committees, 12, 37, 38, 73, 77, 111; elected governor of the company, 62; being still in prison Mr. Watts elected governor in his place, 166; bill of adventure sealed, £360, p. 256; letter to Mr. Bydell, preacher at Aleppo, 275; signed letter to Mr. Sanderson, merchant at Constantinople, 279-81.

Smythe, William, freedom refused for £105, and ordered to bring in the balance of his adventure, 174-75; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.

Smythes, George, *Goldsmith*, adventurer, £200, and will pay in Spanish money, 31; warrant £88 16s. 3d. for plate, 127; general committee and sworn, 225; assemblies, 229, 230, 240, 242, 244.

- Soame, Sir Stephen, Lord Mayor of London, adventurer, £500, p. 1; do. with Richard Carter and Co., £400, p. 1.
- Supplies, *see* *Provisions*.
- Southacke, Thomas, committee, 245; bill of Southacke, adventure sealed, £240, p. 51.
- Southwell, Captain Wainwright, hope of the discovery of a passage "by divers inlets that meet through the coast of America," 235.
- Spain: by reason of the treaty of peace in hand, the East India Company fearing delays, postponed the preparation of their first voyage from October, 1590, to September, 1600, p. 11; the alleged false translation by the French King of the Queen's letter to him respecting the notion of peace with Spain, 232.
- Spanish money, *see also* *Royals, Dollars, West Country, &c.*; two adventures paid in, 24; the amount appertained to be carried in each ship, and how parcelled, 122.
- Spanish Royals, or Ryalles, *see* *Royals*.
- Speake, George, warrant £500 for money provided in the West Country, 66.
- Spectable, 125.
- Speake, *see* *Speake*.
- Spencer, Edmund, bill of adventure sealed, £400, p. 254.
- Spencer, Sir John, adventurer, £800, p. 1; assemblies, 109, 176, 181, 177, 244; general committee, 129; two adventures, the £500 adventure of Robert Davis for £1200, and to have the nomination of a freeman, 181; nominates Joseph Jackson for a freeman, 187; his warehouse suspected for storing the pearls brought home in the "Assention," 245; bill of adventure sealed, £500, p. 277.
- Spencer, John, copper, warrant £10 6s. for lack, 146.
- Spencer, Samuel, to sail as master in the "Susan," 100; warrant £50 on account as agreed, 116; ordered to receive a barrel of oil, 120.
- Spenser, *see* *Spencer*.
- Spence, estimate of quantity for the voyage and price, 15; quantity ordered and committee to purchase, 78; Edmund Scott to go in the voyage in the hope of his service in the choice of drugs and spices, 102; mentioned as one of the articles to be traded in, 108; quantity brought home by the "Assention" and entered at the Custom House, 247.
- Spots, 222.
- Sproun, Hildebrand, sailmaker, warrant £13, p. 178.
- Stace (), pilot, hired for £6 to go with Captain Waymouth to Newcastle, 221.
- Stamps, warrant £20 10s. for stamps made for the East India monies, 174.
- Stanfield, John, warrant £100 on bill of exchange, 70.
- Staper, Richard, adventurer, £500, p. 1; Stapers, assemblies, 4, 7, 9, 10, 20, 21, 24, 26, 28, 30, 31, 33, 44, 45, 46, 56, 58, 65, 67, 68, 69, 71, 78, 80, 82, 84, 89, 90, 94, 96, 98, 100, 103, 106, 107, 108, 114, 116, 118, 119, 123, 124, 125, 126, 129, 138, 139, 142, 144, 148, 150, 155, 158, 159, 162, 164, 167, 171, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 180, 181, 182, 184, 185, 187, 190, 192, 193, 194, 196, 197, 203, 204, 206, 208, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 227, 231, 235, 236, 237, 238, 242; committees, 6, 8, 9, 10, 12, 31, 37, 38, 40, 47, 75, 77, 80, 87, 90, 91, 97, 118, 156, 159, 163, 167, 201, 203, 210, 230, 237, 239; views ships, 13; proposes the "Mare Scurge," 20; guarantees George Parsons as purser of the "Hector," 33; commends Richard Babbington as a purser, 39; compounds for iron, 41; signature to West Country commission, 52; general committee, 63; letter from Mr. Sandy respecting Spanish money, 66; compounds with William Tavernor, *Mariner*, 68; ordered to bring in his account, 159; receives bond for the payment of Mr. Tailly's adventure, 176; general committee and sworn, 179; do. 223; signature to treasurer's warrant, 206; warrant £28 18s. for hides, 208; warrant £150 to be disbursed for wages, 215; do. £300 for necessaries, &c., 217; do. £40 15s. 8d. for balance of account, 222; do. £7 6s. 8d. for disbursements, 223; bill of adventure sealed, £800, p. 201; a private letter written to Mr. Lylio, ambassador at Constantinople, as to the complaints made by the French ambassador, 265; *see* *Company of Levant Merchants*.
- Starkey, William, nominated factor, 77; elect-Starkey, elected factor of the second sort, 82; to Starkey, sail in the "Hector," 101; warrant Starkey, £50 for his preparation, 106; bill of adventure sealed, £100 sealed, 149; bill of adventure sealed, £200, 261.
- Starky, William, *Shipper*, bill of adventure with Ralph Allen £400 sealed, 149.
- Steel, warrant £400, p. 138.
- Steeple, *see* *Steeple*.
- Stephens, Edward, *Carpenter*, warrant £100 for timber for the "Malice Scourge," 74; do. £50 for repairs, 87; do. £50, p. 95; do. £50 for timber, 106; £50 for work on the "Red Dragon," 163.
- Stephens, Richard, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 30.
- Stephens, Robert, warrant £1,100 on bill of exchange from Mr. Ellicott, 56; do. £100, p. 58; do. £1,000, p. 65; do. £900, p. 69; do. £800, p. 102; do. £600, p. 102; do. £500, p. 105; do. £100, p. 108; do. £100, p. 109; do. £100, p. 115.
- Stephens, Thomas, appointed book-keeper at a salary of £30, p. 210; re-appointed book-keeper, 220; desires the freedom of the company, but his suit deferred, 227; ordered to charge up all debtors' accounts that the amounts due may be defaulted on their several stocks, 223; warrant £23 6s. 8d. for salary, 235; admitted to the freedom, 239; to make out carmen's tickets for the goods from the "Assention" sent to the Exchange, 248; warrant to pay 56s. to the wife of John May, master's mate of the "Susan," 248; do. £6 for pilotage of the "Assention" into the River, 248.
- Stephens, *see* *Stephens*.
- Stevens, *see* *Stephens*.
- Stewards, *see* *Thomas Bourne or Bourne*? the number to be employed in each ship, 90; committee to provide stores, 117.
- Stile, *see* *Style*.
- Stouckly, John, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 250.
- Stoane, William, adventurer with William Chambre, £500, p. 2; assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed £600, p. 254.
- Stock, *see* *adventure*.
- Stockfish, 209.
- Stone, *see* *Stoane*.
- Storehouses, *see* *Warehouses*, for the gathering together of things left behind by the ships, 159.
- Stoves, for the North West Voyage, 209.

Stradling, } Christopher or Percival, elected fac-
Stragling, } tor of the fourth sort, 83; to sail
in the "Red Dragon," 101; warrant £20 for
his preparation, 119; bill of adventure sealed,
£40, p. 152.
Straits of Magelano, 183.
Stratford, Anthonie, bill of adventure sealed,
£240, p. 257.
Stratford, Richard, warrant £50 on bill of ex-
change, 83.
Stratford, Robert, bill of adventure sealed,
£240, p. 258.
Streamers, ancients and flags, 108, 149, 163.
Style, Humfrey, assembly, 59; bill of adven-
ture sealed, £240, p. 252.
Style, Nicholas, *Grocer*, adventurer, £200, p. 2;
assemblies, 4, 7; appointed director, 6; com-
mittee, 8.
Style, Oliver, *Grocer*, adventurer, £300, p. 2;
assemblies, 59, 64, 65, 67, 68, 71, 74, 76, 79,
80, 82, 83, 85, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96,
98, 99, 100, 102, 103, 104, 107, 108, 109, 112,
113, 115, 116, 118, 119, 124, 143, 144, 151, 154,
156, 159, 173, 175, 176, 204, 242; committee,
77, 107, 117, 124, 147, 191, 203; general com-
mittee, 63; respecting Roger Style, 105; ad-
ventures £200 on behalf of Roger Style, 105;
appointed auditor, 166, 218; bill of adventure
sealed, £560, p. 253.
Style, Perseval, seeks to be employed, 65.
Style, Roger, seeks to be employed; no-
minated a factor, 77; offers to serve as factor
without salary, also to reside in the East In-
dies and learn the language, 86; appointed
third factor in the "Assention," 101; to take
the place of Richard Collymore, 105; Oliver
Style adventures £200 on his behalf, 105;
warrant £30 for his preparations, 108; do.
£30 for his entertainment, 120; bill of adventure
sealed, £50, p. 149; bill of adventure
£40 sealed, 153; letter received from him
from the East Indies, by which good hope is
conceived of the success of the voyage and
encouragement given for another voyage for
further discoveries, &c., 243; order to attend on
board the "Assention" till ship is discharged,
246; bill of adventure sealed, £40, p. 262.
Suckley, Mr., Lord Treasurer's secretary, 85.
Sugar, estimate of quantity of price, 35; quan-
tity ordered and committee to purchase, 75;
warrant £27 6s. 6d., p. 149.
Sugar, Jerome, adventurer with Clement
Moseley, £250, p. 2.
Sumatra, 194, 198.
Supplies, see *Adventures*, also *Levies*.
Sureties, see *Security*, *Guarantees*, all factors
to put in, 86.
Surgeons, see also *Medicine*, the number to be
carried in each ship, 90; warrant £32 to
Raphie Salter for furnishing his medicine
chest, 95; do. £25 to James Lovering of the
"Hector," 98; do. £20 to Christopher New-
church of the "Assention," 98; do. £20 to
John Gamond of the "Susan," 98.
Surveyors for the ships "Hector," "Assention,"
and "Susan," 14; power with the advice of
the carpenters to supply all defects and re-
pairs, 14; Mr. Burrell appointed general sur-
veyor, 21; all surveyors to report the wants
of their ships to the committee, and then by
their orders to supply the same, 22; for the
"Mare Scourge," 27, 29, 32.
Susan, ship, 240 tons, 80 men; Samuel Spen-
cer, *Master*; John May, *Master's Mate*;
John Havard, *Principal Factor*; Henry

Middleton, *Second Factor*; William Wilford,
Third Factor; Thomas Morgan, *Fourth*
Factor; John Gamond, *Surgeon*; Peter
Fenton, *Carpenter*; viewed, 13; chosen
and bought with her furniture of Alderman
Banning, for £1,600, p. 13; surveyors ap-
pointed, 14; inventory, 17; Joseph Salaman,
the purser, guaranteed by Mr. Bannyngh, 33;
rated 80 men, tonnage 240, p. 34; proportion
of aquavite, 35; order to the purser to give
up any men required to complete the "Mare
Scourge," 56; warrant £50 on account of re-
pairs, 57; do. 100 markes, 65; to be manned
with 80 men, 72; warrant £50 for timber, 79;
do. £66 13s. 4d. for necessaries and wages,
79; the number of carpenters, caulkers, gun-
ners, stewards, cooks, surgeons, and barbers,
to be employed, 89-90; John Havard to sail
as principal factor, 94; warrant £20 to John
Gamond, *Surgeon*, for furnishing his medi-
cine chest, 98; officers appointed, 100; factors
appointed, 101; warrant £250 for necessaries,
108; warrant £30 to Samuel Spencer, *Master*,
on account, 116; Peter Francis, a Portugal,
to sail in the "Susan," wages £5 a month,
117; committee to provide stores, 117; war-
rant £250 for men's wages, 117; the bargain
and sale of the ship made absolute, and sealed
at £1,600, p. 120; abuses and overcharges by
the carpenter for masts, 121, 157; amount of
new and Spanish money to be carried and
how packed, 122; a barrel of oil allowed to
the master, 123; warrant £100 to the purser
for charges, 129; being found overlaid, a
committee appointed to find a small ship to
accompany the fleet part way, 143, see 141;
warrant £100 to the purser for clearing the
ship, 148; list of presents to be carried, 152;
warrant £100 for wages and for clearing away
the ship, 154; do. £30 12s. 4d. for gunners'
stores, 157; do. £100 for timber, &c., 157;
do. £6 16s. 8d. for portage and lading, 158;
do. £27 5s. for sails, 167; do. £71 15s. for
timber, 172; do. £227 for iron work, 173; do.
30s. to Faith May in part of wages of John
May, *Master's Mate*, 224; do. 56s. to the wife
of John May for a month of his wages, 248;
memorandum, 240 tons, 80 men, 263.
Suzan, John, adventurer with Samewell Gar-
rard, £200, p. 4.
Swinerton, } John, junior, alderman, adventu-
Swinerton, } rer, £300, p. 4; assembly, 244;
bill of adventure sealed, £360, p. 252.
Symondes, } Thomas, adventurer, £200, p. 1;
Symondes, } assemblies, 4, 7, 9, 10, 180; ap-
pointed director, 6; committees, 8, 10; warrant
£6 13s. 4d., p. 117; respecting the account
with John Hedland, 163; appointed auditor,
166; general committee, 179; bill of adven-
ture sealed, £240, p. 258.
Symonds, } Nicholas, *Carpenter*, assembly,
Symondson, } 30; warrant £50 for timber for
Symons, } the "Susan," 79; do. £80, p.
Symonson, } 92; do. £100, p. 157; do. £71
15s., p. 172; do. for work on the "Discovery,"
&c., £71 13s.
Syms, see *Simms*.
Synamon, see *Cinnamon*.

Tailor, Fran-
claret, 170.
Talbutt, Thos
p. 250.
Tallow, 171.
Tar, committee
to be bought
Tate, Lewis
work, 104;
173.
Tavemor, W
his employ
Taylby, see
Taylor, John
Taylor, John
nated for
Tayte, see
Terrell, Fran
Tham, Riv
North W
tion," 146
Thomson, W
223.
Thompson, J
Thomson, J
105; do. 2
do. 134 4s. 2d
135, 167.
Thurston, J
tion," 205.
Timber, Mr
89; war
do. £100
Mastery
repairs of
for the
£100, p. 1
106; do.
sentiment
carpenter
174; com
other sh
"Susan,"
for waste
the "Su
agree on
£10 16s.
sentiment,
for his p
surveyor
for the
Tim, plan
proc. of
Constant
ambassa
271, 274
Tithes, di
taken in
Tonnage
East In
West V
Toomes,
Toppes
Tower o
stured
Towers
Trade, 1
Indies
cover
table
other
Treasure
Treasure

- Tailor, Francis, *Vintner*, warrant £18 for chariot, 107.
- Talbutt, Thomas, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 250.
- Tallow, 171.
- Tar, committee to provide casks, 76; ordered to be bought of Browne & Co., 121.
- Tate, Lewis, *Smith*, warrant £100 for smith's work, 104; do. £100, p. 163; do. £227, p. 173.
- Tavernor, William, *Mariner*, compounds for his employment at £6 per month, 68.
- Taylby, see *Talby*.
- Taylor, J. Francis, appointed auditor, 218; bill of Taylor, J. adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.
- Taylor, John, adventurer, £200, p. 77; nominated factor, 77.
- Tayte, see *Tait*.
- Terrell, Frances, adventurer, £200, p. 2.
- Thames, River, the return of the ships from the North West, 229; the return of the "Assentation," 244, see also *Greenwood*, *Woodwich*, *Leppford*, &c.
- Thomas, William, warrant 26s. for lanthornes, 223.
- Thompson, J. Christopher, *Smith*, warrant £50 for iron work for the "Hector," 103; do. £60, p. 111; do. £100, p. 149; do. £34 4s. 2d., p. 164; do. £22 6s., p. 221; do. 12s. 10d. for plates, 224.
- Thurston, John, master of the ship "Carnation," 209.
- Timber, Mr. Burrell ordered to supply, 21, 46, 89; warrant £100, p. 47; do. £100, p. 74; do. £100, p. 80; quantity borrowed from Her Majesty's storehouse at Woodwich for the repairs of the "Seavange," 71; warrant £30 for the "Susan," 79; do. £30, p. 92; do. £30, p. 92; do. £50 for the "Red Dragon," 100; do. £100 for the "Hector" and "Assentation," 114; committee to agree with the carpenter on the disputed prices of timber, 121; committee to agree with Mr. Ady and other shipwrights, 153; warrant £100 for the "Susan," 157; do. £50, p. 164; do. £100 for wastes and dealers, 171; do. £71 15s. for the "Susan," 172; arbitrators appointed to agree on Mr. Ady's account, 173; warrant £10 10s. 11d. for timber, &c., for the "Assentation," 180; £15 allowed to Mr. Burrell for his pains in the providing of timber and surveying the work, 181; warrant for timber for the "Discovery," 221.
- Tin, quantity to be sent out in the ships and price, 36; committee to provide, 79; duty at Constantinople and Aleppo to support the ambassador's and consuls charges, 267, 270, 271, 274, 279.
- Tithes due to the Lord Admiral on a prize taken in the East Indies, 246-7.
- Tonnage of ships and number of men for the East India voyage, 34, 263; do. for the North West Voyage, 184, 185.
- Toomes, Mr., assembly, 227 (? Coombes).
- Toppsfelde, Mr., offers the ship "Phenice."
- Tower of London, as to coining, 78; bullion stored there, 87; coining, 114, 120.
- Towerson, Robert, disfranchised, 178.
- Trade, the chief articles of trade in the East Indies, 108; the object of the attempt to discover a North West Passage was to open up trade in English merchandise with China and other temperate climates, 109.
- Treasurer, Lord, see *Lord Treasurer*.
- Treasurers, see also *Warrants*, *Bannying*, *Holliday*, *Cambell*, and *Chamberlaine*, &c. John Highlond and William Romney elected, 7; immediate levy of 12d. per £100 for petty charges, 7; to pay all sums by warrants signed by four of the committee, but not to disburse above £10 without a warrant, 24; Mr. Bannying elected, 25; committee appointed to audit the accounts, 107, 156, 166; Mr. Bannying and Mr. Holliday desired to borrow £1,500 at interest on their own credits, 146; the state of the accounts on March 6, 1600-1, showing amount of debts and amount of adventure not yet brought in, 156; indemnity for the money borrowed at interest, 161; conference as to money in hand to pay debts, 167; to deliver bills of adventure to all who have cleared their adventures and supplies and to charge 6d. each for the same, 175; Mr. Alderman Cambell appointed treasurer for the North West Voyage, 200; the treasurer for the North West voyage not to receive any contributions after the end of March, 1602, without the consent of a general court, 208; Mr. Robert Chamberlaine elected, 226; the cashiers ordered to be reimbursed for money lost in the receiving and paying of money, 227; Mr. Holliday ordered to bring in £38 6s. 6d. balance of his accounts and the sum of eight or nine pounds disbursed by his wife not allowed, 231.
- Trowbridge, Thomas, money in the West Country, 73.
- Tucker, Daniel, nominated factor, 77.
- Tudd, Thomas, nominated factor, 77; elected factor of the fourth sort, 83; to sail in the "Hector," 101; warrant £20 for his preparations, 122; bill of adventure sealed, £40, p. 153.
- Turkey, trade in, 268; the trade by the Dutch, 270, 273; duties on certain goods entering Turkish ports to maintain the charges of the ambassador and consuls, 271; Mr. Coltherst's favour with the Bashaw, 272.
- Turner, Edward, adventurer with William Turner, £200, p. 3.
- Turner, James, adventurer with John Buzbridge, £200, p. 3; assembly, 59; committee, 246; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
- Turner, William, adventurer with Edward Turner, £200, p. 3; assembly, 5; warrant £24 for money supplied in Plymouth, 64; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.
- Turnery, 157.
- Turnor, see *Turner*.
- Tyght, Lewys, *Blacksmith*, warrant £100 for ironwork, 157.
- Tyler, Thomas, *Painter*, warrant £13 6s. 8d. for work done, 221.
- Uffington, William, warrant £86 for wax candles, 142.
- Uley, George, disfranchised, 178.
- Vale, Richard, warrant £24 10s. for spectacles, &c., 155.
- Value, of the original adventures subscribed, 4; of the provisions for the voyage, 36; of the merchandise to be sent out, 37; of the goods brought home by the "Assentation," 247.
- Vaults under the Exchange used as a warehouse, 245, 248.
- Venice, bills of exchange from the ambassador at Constantinople, 260, 271; petition to the Privy Council respecting the Levant Company's ships seized at Venice as restitution

Venice, *continued*.

for the late prize taken by English men-of-war, 277-8, *see also* 280, 282, 284.

Victuals, *see also* Bread, Butter, Beer, Beef, Pork, Cheese, Peas, Wine, Oil, &c., &c.

The providing of, in the West Country, 15, 21; Captain Davies ordered to draw out a proportion for 500 men, 22; Captain Davies presents his estimate, which is referred to a committee, 26; peas, 26, 29; a commission to be prepared for Captain Davies, 28; committee appointed to go to the West Country and purchase, 29; the quantity of caske required for victuals, &c., 30; a computation agreed on for the victualling of the ships, quantity and price, 34-6; total bulk and value, 36; commission for Captain Baker to purchase, 38, 54; the quantities to be provided in the West Country, 41, 52, 54-5; prices to be certified, 49; commission for Captain Davies to purchase, 52-4; bills of exchange for the purchases in the West Country, *see Warrants*; letters of advice as to business in the West Country, 64; Admiral Wattes joined to the committee on victuals, 70; committee to review the estimate and the progress of the victualling, 72; quantities required and committees to purchase, 75-6; commissions given to the committees to purchase, 77; committee to solicit Lord Treasurer's warrant for transporting provisions in the West Country, 78; all ready for the voyage, 93; £50 paid to Robert Pope for his pains in the West Country, 101; committee to attend to the shipping of in the West Country, 120; the committee authorized to call on all officers for an account of all provisions supplied, 126; the ships appearing overladen it is suggested that a small ship be bought to stow part of the provisions and accompany the fleet part way, 141; the "Guift" bought, 147-8; all stores, &c., left behind to be gathered together and sold, 159; warrant £22 4s. for chaundler's provisions, 164; three committees appointed for the provision of victuals and other necessities for the North West voyage, 209; the North West ships victualled, &c., after Captain Waymouth's own desires, 211-12; various warrants for stores for the North West voyage, 217-21; the stores returned from the North West voyage to be preserved for a second voyage, 228; certain provisions to be sold, 230; all ordered to be sold, 239.

Vinegar, 30 tonne of caske required, 30; estimate of quantity and price, 35; price and quantity in the West Country to be ascertained, 49; committee to provide, 76; do. casks for, 76; warrant £70 for 7 tons, 114; do. £25 10s., and £20, p. 115; do. £14 12s., p. 116; committee to provide for the North West voyage, 209.

Vintners, *see Mr. Crosse, Francis Cherie, Thomas Farrington, Francis Tailor*.

Voyage, first by the Cape to the East Indies, *see also* Adventurers, East India Company, Ships, Purser, &c. Committee for the general direction of the voyage, 6, 63; Oct. 1599, the voyage postponed for a year, 11; September, 1600, on receiving the royal assent the preparation of the voyage determined on and committee appointed for its direction, 11, 12; Captain Davies principal director, 25; victuals, 22, 26, 28, *see Victuals*; merchandise, 26, &c., *see Merchandise*; more ship-

ping required, 27; no gentlemen to be employed, 28; number of men and tonnage of ships, 34; quantity and value of provisions, 34-6; do. of merchandise, 35-7; number of men to go in each ship, 72; the hindrance and damage to the voyage by reason of certain persons not bringing in their adventure, 110; action of the Privy Council to compel adventurers to bring in their sums subscribed, 112-13; the amount of money apportioned to be carried in each ship and how packed, 122; all things to be managed as a joint stock and no private trade to be practised, 130; the commissions for the general or principal merchants, 132-7, *see Commissions*; ships appearing too heavily laden, suggestion for a small ship to accompany the fleet part way and stow the provisions, 141; Mr. Hacklett paid £10 for his advice and instructions and 30s. for 3 maps, 143; forms of the bills of adventure, 145; the return of the "Assentation," *see "Assentation."*

Voyage, second by the Cape to the East Indies. A second voyage proposed, 182; Mr. Governor to peruse the charter to see if power is given to compel any one to contribute to a second voyage, 183; a second voyage resolved on and a book to be sent round that adventurers may set down their contributions under their own hands, and not less than £200 to be received, 186; the title or preface to the book agreed on and ordered to be sent round to all the freemen, 187; the total subscribed amounts to only £11,000, which is insufficient, 189; enquires by the Lord Admiral and Mr. Secretary as to the cause of the great delay in the second voyage as compared with the Dutch, 189-90; letter from the Privy Council notifying Her Majesty's dislike to the delays, and propounding the example of the Dutch, 191; a general court convened to deal with the matter and a penalty of 20s. imposed for non-attendance, 191.

Voyage to discover the North West Passage, *see North West Passage, Waymouth, East India Company, &c.*

Wages, *see also Warrants, Agreements*. Purser 40s. the month at sea, and 20s. and board wages in harbor, 116; in the North West voyage contingent on the discovery of the passage, 205; agreement with Waymouth, 214; do. with Thomas Cartwright, preacher, for the North West voyage, 216; do. with Edward Pullison, *purser*, 216; covenant for the payment of the wages of John Drew, master of the "Godspeed," 220-1.

Walcott, Humfrey, assembly, 59, 229, 232, 233, 238, 240, 241, 244; general committee and sworn, 226; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.

Waldo, Laurence, assembly, 59; recommends Francis Wilson as a purser, 27; warrant £50 to be repaid at Exeter, 55; do. £25, p. 106; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.

Waldo, Robert, assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.

Walker, Edward, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.

Wallcott, *see Walcott*.

Walter, William, ordered to be gratified with £20 (7 20s.) for dedicating to the company the book of the Flemmyngs' Voyage, 125.

Walthall, William, warrant £224 2s. for lead, 95.

Walton,

charter

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

Ward

- Walton, Richard, warrant £40 on bill of exchange, 84.
- Wapping, 223.
- Warde, Thomas, admitted as an extra factor, 102.
- Warehouses, for the beef and pork returned from the North West voyage, 230; for the goods brought home in the "Assention," 245; committee to prepare the vaults under the Exchange, 248; committee to see the goods sent to the warehouses, 248; committee to receive and weigh the goods, 248.
- Warner, Robert, warrant £100 for iron, 104; do. £43 16s. 6d. for glasses, 129.
- Warrants. No sum above £10 to be disbursed by the Treasurers without a warrant, 24; warrant to take up shipwrights, 40; Lord Treasurer's warrant for the transport of peas and beans from Norfolk and Cambridge, 66; do. from the West Country, 78, 79; warrant for coining, 78; charges on the warrant for coining, &c., 96; warrant summoning the adventurers who have not brought in their payments, 169-70; two warrants warning defaulting adventurers to appear before the the Privy Council to answer for their contempt, 173; warrant to take up carpenters, 263.
- Warrants entered in Mr. Allabaster's book: £300 to John Busbridge for iron, 111; £100 to William Dixon, Purser of the "Dragon," 111; £60 to Xpofer Thompson, *smith*, for the "Hector," 111; £100 to Mr. Wyseman for the "Hector," 111; £20 to Nicholas Lyngge for charges, 111; £213 6s. 8d. to Andrew Banning for oil, 111; £100 to William Dixon for the "Hector," 111.
- Warrants to the Treasurer (no name): £100 to Mr. Wiseman for necessities for the "Hector," 25; £100 to Mr. Chambers for casks and iron hoops, 33; £100 to do. for casks and iron hoops, 56; £30 to William Kempe on a bill of exchange from Captain Baker, 80; £20 to Mr. Governor to gratify William Walter, who dedicated to the Company the book of the "Flemings" voyage, 125; £2 to Mr. Worsenham, *Searcher*, for clearing the ships, 156.
- Warrants per Mr. Banning, Treasurer: £4 to Mr. Altham for making the draft of the patent, 25; £500 to Mr. Howe, to be sent into the West Country for purchases, &c., 29; £200 to Captain Lancaster and Mr. Chambers for iron work and caske, 41; £100 to Joseph Salamon, necessities for the "Susan," 41; £600 to Francis Elington for cloth, 45; £1,000 to the Earl of Cumberland on account of the purchase of the "Mare Scurge," 45; £100 to Mr. Burrell for timber, 47; £20 to Captain Davis for travelling expenses, 47; £50 to Laurence Waldo for a bill of exchange on Exeter, 55; £100 to Henry Middleton, Purser, for charges about the "Scourge," 56; £1,100 to Robert Stephens on bill of exchange from Exeter, 56; £200 to Mr. Coles on bill of exchange from the West Country, 57; 100 marks to Mr. Garway on account of the repairs of the "Assention," 57; £50 on account of the repairs of the "Susan," 57; £50 to John Purnell for Royals delivered at Plymouth, 64; £24 to William Turner on bill of exchange from Plymouth, 64; £1,000 to the Purser of the "Scourge" on account of repairs, 65; £1,000 to Robert Stevens on a bill of exchange from Exeter, 65; £100 to Richard Wiseman for repairs and provisions for the "Hector," 65; £200 to William Burrell for timber, 65; 100 marks to Joseph Salbancke, *Purser*, for repairs, &c., on the "Susan," 65; £900 to Robert Stephens on two bills of exchange from Exeter, 69; £30 to Thomas Bowles on a bill of exchange from Captain Baker, 69; £110 to John Stanfeld on a bill of exchange from Dartmouth, 70; £100 to Purser of the "Malice Scurge" for preparations, 70; £40 to William Harvy on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 74; £110 to William Lacy on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 74; £80 to Joseph Sulman, Purser of the "Scurge," for preparations, 74; £100 to Henry Middleton, Purser of the "Scurge," for preparations, 78; £40 to John Wyndham on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 79; £50 to Nicholas Symons for timber for the "Susan," 79; £56 13s. 4d. to Joseph Salbanck for necessities and wages for the "Susan," 79; £39 to Roger Gibbons on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 79; £100 to Richard Wyseman for the Hector's provision, 79; £40 to Thomas Northeover on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 81; £150 to John Lant on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 81; £40 to John God on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 82; £100 to Francis Covell for peas and beans, 82; £500 to Mr. Allabaster for royals of plate, 82; £300 to Mr. Robert Sandy, to be repaid to Mr. John Sandy at Exeter, 84; £100 to Edward Highlord, Purser, on account of repairs of the "Scourge," 87; £112 to William Dale on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 88; £120 to Joseph Salbanck, 92; £80 to Nicholas Symondson for timber, 92; £50 to William Angell for fish, 92; £300 to Henry Middleton, Purser, for the provision of the "Scourge," 93; £224 2s. to William Walthall for lead, 95; £100 to Edwin Babington for canary wine, 95; £100 to Francis Covell for beans and peas, 96; £100 to Richard Wyseman on account of the preparation of the "Hector," 96; £73 13s. 4d. to Mr. Attorney and Clerks for drawing and engrossing the patent and warrant for coining, 96; £125 10s. to John Busbridge for linen cloths, 97; £100 to the Purser of the "Hector" for repairs and preparations, 99; £800 to Robert Stevens on a bill of exchange from John Ellacott, 102; £105 12s. 4d. to Walter Clark for royals of plate delivered in Exeter, 102; £30 to William Wilford, factor, for his salary, 103; £231 10s. to George Hanger for canary wine, 103; £378 10s. to William Harrison for canary wine, 103; £160 to Edwin Babington for canary wine, 103; £100 to Lewis Tate for smithery, 104; £100 to Henry Middleton, Purser of the "Red Dragon," 104; £50 to Roger Hanckey, Master of the "Assention," on account of his wages, 104; £100 to William Burrell, for the provision of the ships, 104; £40 to John Coles on bill of exchange from Lewis Pope, 104; £200 to Mr. Wyseman for wax candles and provision of the "Hector," 104; £30 to Thomas Dassell for his wages, 104; £100 to William Bradbanck, Master of the "Red Dragon," on account, 104; £150 to John Buzbridge on account of iron, 104; £100 to Robert Warner on account of iron 104; £210 to Robert Savage for canary wine 104; £100 to William Chambers towards the provision of caske, 104; £10 5s. 8d. to Henry Lambard for black jacks, 105; £50 to Xpofer Thomson, *Smith*, on account of iron work

Warrants per Mr. Bannying, *continued*.

for the "Hector," 105; £17 4s. 11d. to Francis Covell in full of provisions made by him, 105; £50 to William Dixson, Purser of the "Red Dragon," for the use of the ship, 105; £500 to Robert Stephens on account of £700 taken up in royalties of plate, 105, £200 to Edward Highford, Purser of the "Red Dragon," for preparations, 106; £50 to Edward Stephens on account of timber for the "Red Dragon," 106; £700 to Mr. Allabaster on account of £880 bills of exchange for royalties, 106; £96 8s. to John Gover for aquavite, 107; £250 to Joseph Salbank, Purser of the "Susan," for necessaries, 108; £30 to Roger Style, factor, being the allowance for his provisions, 108; £100 to John Ady, Carpenter, on account of timber for the "Hector" and "Assention," 114; £80 to William Fisher for candy oil, 114; £70 to William Harrison for vinegar, 114; £200 to Thomas Bahar on account of canvas for the ships, 114; £113 6s. 8d. to Robert Rickman for his sixth part of the "Assention," 115; £118 1s. 5d. to Robert Sandy for sundry disbursements, 115; £200 to Robert Stevens on bill of exchange, &c., 115; £500 to Sir Hugh Portman on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 115; £133 6s. 8d. to William Skidmore for his sixth part of the "Assention," 117; £500 to Joseph Salbank to be employed on the "Susan," 117; £67 0s. to Henry Plompton for rope oil, 119; £30 to Roger Style, factor, for his entertainment, 120; £250 to William Dixon, Purser, for the preparation of the "Red Dragon," 120; £613 4d. to — Bradley for ballast, 121; £10 10s. 10d. to Mr. Wates for 22 shirt, of mail, 121; £20 1s. to Thomas Parkin, for 12 far of honey, 125; £10 to Leonard Shaw for butter and cheese, 125; £50 to Thomas Morgan, factor, for his provision to sea, 126; £120 to John Lutz for cordage bought of the Muscovia Company, 126; £100 to John Davies, Pilot Major, for his salary, 127; £200 to William Dixon, Purser of the "Red Dragon," on account of her provisions, 127; £100 to Joseph Salbank, Purser of the "Susan," for the provision of the voyage, 129; £207 to Frances Parrett for Nottingham ware, 138; £11 1s. to George Davyes for chests, 138; £200 to Captain Lancaster as per agreement, 139; £11 to Captain Lancaster for so much laid out by him, 139; £200 to William Dickson, Purser of the "Red Dragon," on account of her provision, 139; £28 16s. 4d. to Thomas Perkins, Cooper, for casks, 143; £50 to Henry Napper, Master of the "Hector," for his extraordinary pains in the preparation of that ship, 143; £100 to Joseph Salbank, Purser of the "Susan," for the clearing away of the ship, 148; £19 10s. 4d. to John Spencer, Cooper, for casks, 148; £27 10s. 6d. to Robert Myddleton for sugar, 149; £100 to Nicholas Symonson for timber and planks for the "Susan," 157; £14 7s. 2d. to Mr. Highford for disbursements, 162; £12 to Thomas Duck for streamers, 164; £50 to Edward Stephens, Shipwright, for work on the "Red Dragon," 164; £50 to Adam Wood for deals, masts, and timber, 164; £27 5s. to George Barber for sails for the "Susan," 167; £4 9s. 8d. to John Crane for

pulleys, 167; £46 17s. to George Bowles, Grocer, for curraunce, 168; £6 to William Denham, Shipwright, in full of his bill, 169; £9 15s. to James Marshe for deales and planckes, 169; £22 4s. to Francis Covell, Channeller, for provisions for the "Assention," 169; £18 to Francis Tailor, Girddeler, for a tun of claret wine, 169; £9 to James Skelton for tallow, 171; £500 to Abraham Campion on account of beer, 171; £71 15s. to Nicholas Symonson, Carpenter, in full for timber, 172; £39 16s. 6d. to Richard Wryte in full payment of his account for disbursements, 173; £16 16s. 11d. to William Brett for timber, &c., for the "Assention," 180; £16 10s. to Symon Turnor for powder, 184; £57 16s. 8d. to Benjamin Decro, agent of the Muscovia Company, for cordage, 187; £29 2s. 4d. to Abraham Campion for the rest of his account for beer, 193.

Warrants per Mr. Cambell, Treasurer of the North West Voyage: £30 to Captain Waymouth to provide his instruments, 204; £30 to do. for provisions for the voyage, 204; £20 to do. to provide needful instruments, 204; £5 to John Drowe, a master to go in the North West Voyage, as an advance on his wages agreed on, 206; £80 to Thomas Yerworth, purser, for clearing carpenters' wages, 206; £54 18s. to Austyn Bandicott, Butcher, for pork, 208; £30 to Thomas Yerworth, purser, to be paid to workmen at Ratcliffe and Lymehouse, and for salt and mariners' board wages, 208; £28 18s. to Richard Staper for hides to make the mariners' cawocks, breeches, and gowns, 208; £11 10s. 6d. to Mr. Rummy for so much delivered by his servant to Mr. Burrell in gildenes, 208; £60 to Mr. Sandy on bill of exchange, for so much taken up at Exeter by Captain Waymouth for the hiring of mariners, 209; £100 to Thomas Yerworth, purser of the "Discovery," for anchors and other necessaries, 210; £10 to John Diewe, Master of the "Godspelle," in part of his wages, 210; £100 to Thomas Yerworth, purser, for sea coals, wood, lead, and divers other necessaries, 210; £100 to Captain Waymouth by parcels, as he shall call for it, for men's wages, &c., 211; £111 5s. to William Russell, Butcher, for beef and pork, 214; £150 to William Chambers for cloth and other necessaries, 215; £150 to Nicholas Leat for further necessaries, 215; £150 to Mr. Staper to disburse for wages as called for, 215; £60 to Joseph Page, Baker, for biskett, 215; 100 to Thomas Yerworth for necessary provisions, 215; £100 to William Chambers for necessary provisions, 217; £200 to Richard Stapers for necessaries and disbursements, 217; £50 to Captain Waymouth for his expenses attending the preparation of the voyage, 218; £30 to Robert Grynken for watches, compasses, running glasses, and instruments, 218; £20 to Mr. Leat for mariners' clothes, 218; £50 11s. 8d. to John Davies, Cooper, for casks, 218; £7 8s. to Adam Wood for deals, oars, &c., 218; £6 10s. to William Woodfield, Smith, for iron hoops, 219; £29 18s. to Thomas Robinson for cables and skeytes, 219; £92 10s. to Mr. Skelton, Channeller, for butter, candles, powder, &c., 219; £11 6s. 8d. to Mr. Johnson for bay salt, 219; £143 to Thomas Barber for canvas for sails for the two flyboats for the North

Warrants per Mr. Cambell—*continued*.

West voyage, 220; £32 10s. to Robert Hewhes, *Sailmaker*, for making sails, 221; £9 10s. to Arnold Mabancke for pullies, 221; £13 6s. 8d. to Thomas Tyler, *Painter*, for work done on the pinnaces, 221; £19 to Roger Frythe, *Smith*, for iron work for ships' stores, 221; £26 to Richard Hall, *Blacksmith*, for iron work, 221; £3 8s. to George Gryce, *Carriage Maker*, 221; £22 6s. to Xpofer Thompson, *Smith*, for iron work, 221; £12 to William Denham for pullies, 221; £120 3s. to Abraham Campion for beer, 221; £58 13s. to Nic. Symonson, *Carpenter*, for work on the "Discovery," 221; £13 to do. do. for timber and a boat, 221; £7 11s. to Mr. Skelton for powder for the pinnaces, 221; £4 15s. to Richard Wright for charges on procuring the Queen's letters, 222; £34 7s. 10d. to Xpofer and Thomas Nicholls for cordage, 222; £3 to Mr. Savage for a spare mast, 222; £40 15s. 8d. to Richard Stapers, due to him, as appears by his audited account, 222; 30s. 8d. to William Deyns, *Ironmonger*, for spits, &c., 222; £17 17s. to John Makesfield, *Brasier*, for pots of brass, copper kettles, &c., 222; £41 8s. to Joseph Page for biskett and biskett bags, 222; £42 to Alderman Watts for iron hoops, 222; £4 7s. to Tristram Eldrich for mariners' lodgings, &c., 222; £2 3s. to Peter Wright for lanterns, &c., 223; 26s. to William Thomas for lanterns, &c., 223; 37s. to William Smalwood for locks, staples, &c., 223; £52 to Joseph Pett, *Shipwright*, for work on the "Godspeed," 223; 28s. 8d. to Richard Stapers, amount disbursed by him to John Franklyn for carrying a letter to Captain Waymouth in the Downs, 223; £6 to Richard Staper, the amount disbursed to one Stace, a pilot hired to go with the captain to Newcastle, 223; £5 10s. to William Hedger of Wapping for a boat for the "Discovery," 223; £51 3s. 3d. to Nicholas Leat for money laid out in merchandise, 223; £129 9s. to John Fletcher for cordage, 224; £3 to William Kymber for wharfage, 224; 30s. to Faith May, wife of John May, master's mate on the "Susan," 224; 13s. 10d. to Xpofer Thomson for plates for the pinnaces, 224; £8 8s. to William Edward, *Plumber*, for lead, &c., 224; £42 to John Watts for iron hoops, 224; 46s. 8d. to Mr. Rumney for boat hire, &c., 224.

Warrants per Mr. Chamberlaine: £6 13s. 4d. to Tristram Eldred, *purser*, for his pains taken on the Company's affairs, 226; £6 to John Bowen for six quarters' rent of Founders Hall for the Company's meetings, 227; to pay mariners hired at Dartmouth to bring the pinnaces to London, 231; 24s. to Thomas Smith for keeping the pinnaces, 234; £5 to John Drew, Master of the "Godspeed," for wages in the late North West voyage, 234; 30s. to John Lane for wages in the late North West voyage, 234; £3 to Thomas Boarne for wages in the late North West Voyage, 234; £2 6s. 8d. to Thomas Branskom for wages in the late North West voyage, 234; £6 13s. 4d. to Thomas Verworth, *Purser*, for wages and expenses, 235; £23 6s. 8d. to Thomas Stevens, *Accountant*, for three quarters' salary, 235; £4 to the porters for landing and housing of stores from the North West ships, 238; 25s. 7d. to

Thomas Evesed for disbursements, 238; 24s. to Thomas Smith for keeping the pinnaces two months, 240; £6 to Edward Fullyson, *Purser*, in full of his account and for wages, 240; 20s. to the wife of Thomas Bowrne, steward of the "Godspeed," in full of all demands, 240; 24s. to Thomas Smith for keeping the pinnaces two months, 241; 24s. to Thomas Smith for keeping the pinnaces two months, 242.

Warrants per Mr. Chambers: 34s. 3d. to Captain Mydleton as by a bill of particulars, 142.

Warrants per Mr. Holliday, Treasurer: £100 to the purser of the "Scourge," 45; £500 to the Earl of Cumberland on account of the "Mare Scourge," 45; £200 to Sergeant Hill for a bill of exchange on Plymouth, 55; £30 to Philip Grove on account of his wages, 56; £120 to Francis Evington on a bill of exchange from the West Country, 56; £50 to Nicholas Holway on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 58; £1,000 to Robert Stephens on a bill of exchange from John Ellacott of Exeter, 58; £44 to Peter Sampson on a bill of exchange from John Sandy of Exeter, 58; £200 to George Speake on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 66; £500 to Mr. Allabaster for the provision of royals of plate, 68; £400 to Sir Hugh Portman on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 68; £200 to Ellys Cryspe on bill of exchange from Plymouth, 68; £70 to Peter Grove in full of his agreement, 71; £50 to William Harvy on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 73; £100 to James Procter on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 73; £100 to Edward Stephens for timber for the "Malice Scourge," 74; £200 to Mr. Burrell for the preparation of the shipping, 74; £50 to Richard Stratford on a bill of exchange from Exeter, 83; £500 to John Ellecott on a bill of exchange from Exeter, 83; £100 to Edward Highford, *purser*, for the preparation of the "Scourge," 84; £40 to Richard Walton on a bill of exchange from Exeter, 84; £60 to Richard Rudd on a bill of exchange from Exeter, 84; £50 to Nicholas Ranton on a bill of exchange from Exeter, 84; £40 to Richard Gregory on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 84; £70 to William Mallett on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 85; £200 to William Garway for the preparation of the "Assention," 85; £100 to William Burrell for timber and necessities for the ships, 86; £50 to Edward Stephens, *Carpenter*, for repairs to the "Scourge," 87; £200 to John Portman, to be paid to Robert Pope in the West Country, 87; £100 to the purser of the "Hector" on account of repairs, 88; £4 in recompence to a poor man for bulging his crane with the "Scourge's" anchor, 88; £100 to John Colles, to be repaid to Robert Pope in the West Country, 88; £100 to Captain Lancaster, on account for his entertainment in the voyage, 89; £172 7s. 9d. for meal bought of Mr. Gawldsmith, 90; £500 to Mr. Allabaster for Royals; £100 to Mr. Garway for the provision of the "Assention," 91; £100 to Mr. Chambers for the provision of caske, 92; £80 to Mr. Burrell for timber and other necessities, 93; £500 to Mr. Allabaster for royals, 95; £50 to Edward Stephens, *Carpenter*, on account of repairs of the "Scourge," 95; £32 to Raphe Salter, *Surgeon*, for his medicine chest, 95; £28 14s. to William and George Cater for

Warrants per Mr. Holliday, *continued.*

roan cloths, 97; £36 *os.* 4*d.* to Roger Han-
kin, Master of the "Assention," for ballast
and charges on two hoes to go to the ships,
97; £100 to the purser of the "Assention"
for repairs and preparations, 99; £600 to
Robert Stevens and Roger Howe on a bill of
exchange from John Ellacott, 102; £241 to
Francis West on a bill of exchange from John
Sandy, 102; £100 to Richard Hart for
smithery for the "Assention," 104; £100 to
William Garway for the "Assention," 105;
£150 to William Candish on account of lead,
105; £25 to Laurence Waldo on a bill of
exchange from Exeter, 106; £50 to William
Starky, a factor, for his entertainment and
preparation, 106; £100 and £50 to Richard
Wright for gratuities and charges for the
patent, &c., 107; £100 to William Dyckes,
purser of the "Red Dragon," on account of
necessaries, 108; £100 to Robert Stephens
on a bill of exchange from John Ellacott, 108;
£100 to Robert Stephens on a bill of exchange
from John Ellacott, 109; £194 *5s.* 6*d.* to
William Garway for the repairs to the "As-
sention," 114; £150 to William Dixey, purser
of the "Red Dragon," for repairs, 114; £500
to Sir Hugh Portman on bill of exchange
from Robert Pope, 115; £100 to William
Burrell for boats and other necessaries, 115;
£25 *10s.* to Anthony Moeley for vinegar,
115; £20 to Humphrey Phipps for wine-vin-
egar, 115; £14 *12s.* to John Combe for wine-
vinegar, 116; £10 *8s.* 4*d.* to Christopher
Wasse for a silver fountain and case, 116;
£26 *13s.* 4*d.* to Thomas Pulleyn, preacher,
for his provision to sea, 116; £250 to William
Dixon, purser of the "Red Dragon," 117;
£6 *13s.* 4*d.* to Thomas S. mounds, 117; £50
to Richard Wyseman for the purser of the
"Hector," 117; £150 to William Leake,
purser of the "Assention," for men's wages,
117; £250 to John Havard for men's wages
on the "Susan," 118; £10 *6s.* 3*d.* to George
Davies for checks for cloth, 118; £100 to
Widow Bennett for iron, 119; £20 to Per-
cival Stradling, *factor*, for his preparation,
119; £500 to Sergeant Helle for exchange
at Exeter, 119; £50 to Thomas Salterne,
factor, for his entertainment, 120; £25
to Phillip Winchester, *factor*, for his prepara-
tion for sea, 121; £100 to George Persons,
purser of the "Hector," for provisions, 121;
£8 to Patrick Johnson for salt, 121; £126
13s. 4*d.* to Symon Furner for powder, 121;
£10 to Thomas Tudd, *factor*, to make his
provision, 122; £100 to John Havard, *factor*,
for his entertainment, 123; £60 to Thomas
Shere of Exeter for so much paid to John
Sandy, 125; £100 to William Brunde, *factor*,
for his entertainment, 125; £100 to Mr. Gar-
way, purser of the "Assention," for neces-
saries, 126; £90 *10s.* to Mr. Robert Bell for
paper, 126; £88 *16s.* 3*d.* to George Smithyves
for plate, 127; £100 to William Brodehent,
Master of the "Dragon," an advance on
mortgage, 128; £200 to the assignee of
Thomas Billett on a bill of exchange from
Robert Pope, 129; £28 *18s.* to Thomas Leth
for pewter, 129; £44 *16s.* 6*d.* to Robert
Warner for glasses, 129; £40 to Derrick Lyp-
son for steel, 128; £11 to Phillip Grove for
travelling expenses, 128; £10 to Nathaniel
Jamryn, *factor*, as per agreement, 129; £100

to Mr. Wyseman for the purser of the
"Hector," for men's wages, 129; £23 *7s.* 7*d.*
to William Dove, *Cooper*, for work done,
129; £12 *7s.* 8*d.* to William Segar, *Herald*,
for writing the Queen's letters to the Kings
of the East Indies, 129; £100 to Captain
Mydleton for his entertainment in the voy-
age, 129; £100 to William Garway on ac-
count for the provision of the "Assention,"
129; £8 *3s.* 7*d.* to Captain Mydleton for dis-
bursements, 129; £400 to William Harvey on
a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 129;
£2 *13s.* to Mr. Pope, Sergeant of the Admi-
ralty, on a bill of charges for the burial of
those slain in the "Hector," 129; £50 to
Henry Mydleton, *factor*, for his entertain-
ment in the voyage, 129; £171 *15s.* to Simon
Furner for powder, brimstone, and saltpetre,
129; £61 *5s.* 9*d.* to Simon Yomans for butter
and cheese, 129; £26 to William Uffington
for wax candles, 129; £100 to Mr. Wyseman
for the purser of the "Hector," for charges,
129; £49 to William Candish for lead, 129;
£30 to James Emerson for aquaviva, 129;
£11 *10s.* to Mr. Hacklett for advice and
maps, 129; £100 to William Dixon, purser
of the "Red Dragon," for the clearing of the
ship, 129; £50 to the purser of the "Hec-
tor" for the clearing of the ship, 129; to
take 4, 5, or £600 to Grave-end for the pay-
ment of harbor-wages and other expenses in
clearing the ship, 129; £61 to Henry Ry-
velles, *Cooper*, for cake, 129; £57 *15s.* to
John Hardway, *Cooper*, for cake, 129; £20
12*s.* to Leonard Omny-lowe, *Cooper*, for
cake, 129; £36 *10s.* to George Chapman,
Cooper, for cake, 129; £29 to Thomas Duce
for ancients and streamers for the "Dragon,"
129; £80 to Joseph Page, *baker*, for bread,
129; £7 *10s.* to John Pywell for head
pies and morrens, 129; £100 to Christopher
Thomson, *Smith*, for iron, 129; £30 *10s.* to
Richard Hall, *Smith*, for two anchors for
the "Hector," 129; £100 to William Leake,
purser of the "Assention," for wages and
clearing expenses, 129; £100 to George Par-
sons, purser of the "Hector," for wages and
clearing expenses, 129; £100 to Joseph Sal-
lance, purser of the "Susan," for wages and
clearing expenses, 129; £120 to William
Dixon, purser of the "Red Dragon," for
wages and clearing expenses, 129; £15 *7s.* to
Anthony Duffield for beer, 129; £100 to
Robert Golding for the ship "Guilt," 129; £24
19*s.* to James Bover and Richard Vale for
spectacles and boxes, 129; £200 to Abraham
Campion, part of his account for beer, 129;
£100 to Lewis Tyght, *Blacksmith*, for iron
work for the "Red Dragon," 129; £50 to
Joseph Page, *baker*, for biscuits, 129; £10 to
Francis Candell, *Painter*, for painting the
"Red Dragon," 129; £161 *13s.* 4*d.* to Rich-
ard Hart, *Smith*, for nail and iron work for
the "Assention," 129; £18 to Edmund
Saunderson for Turner's work for the "Red
Dragon," 129; £100 to William Burrell
for money owing, 129; £16 *10s.* 10*d.* to William
Bacon for masts and stores, 129; £1 *12s.* 4*d.*
to James Waters, *Ironmonger*, for gunners'
stores for the "Susan," 129; £44 *16s.* 8*d.* to
William Kymer, *Wharfinger*, for lighterage
and porterage, 129; £14 *11s.* 4*d.* to various
porters for postage and lading of the ships,
129; £11 *6s.* 8*d.* to Robert Wood, *Wharf-
inger*, for wharfage and lighterage, 129; £42

Warrants per Mr. Holliday, *continued*.

- 8s. 11d. to Mr. Rumney for disbursements, 158; £12 8s. 6d. to Thomas Hewys, *Cloth-worker*, for work done, 159; £30 to Arnold Mabanck, *Pullymaker*, for work done, 163; £34 4s. 2d. to Christopher Thompson, *Smith*, for work done, 163; £16 1s. 8d. to John Hedland for carriages for the ships, 163; £100 to Lewis Tate, *Smith*, for iron-work, 163; £100 to Thomas Barbor for canvas, 163; £11 to John Maxfield, *Brasier*, for copper vessels, 164; £42 15s. to Robert Heighoo for canvas, 164; £22 4s. to Francis Covell, *Chandler*, for provisions, 164; £45 10s. 11d. to Joseph Page, *Baker*, for biskett, 167; £200 to Thomas Barber for canvas, 167; £6 to William Hedger for building a pinnacle for the "Hector," 167; £49 to Robert Huse, *Sailmaker*, for sails, 167; £40 to John Bowen, *Sailmaker*, for sails, 168; £42 5s. 4d. to Adam Wood, *Carpenter*, in full of his account, 168; £86 15s. 4d. to Robert Bradbury, *Sailmaker*, for sails for the "Dragon" and "Hector," 168; £42 15s. to Robert Highhoe for canvas for the "Assention," 168; £27 to James Waters, *Ironmonger*, for iron-work, 168; £13 to Hildebrand Sprusen, *Sailmaker*, in full of his bill, 168; £17 12s. 6d. to Peter Pett, *Shipwright*, for work and charges, 169; £14 to Mr. Crosse for a pipe of Malaga wine, 169; 20 merkes to the King of Heralds for assigning the Company's arms, 171; £102 to Robert Savage for wastes and deales, 171; £20 1s. 4d. to Justice Mullett, *Smith*, for iron work for the "Dragon," 172; £300 to Thomas Barbor on account of canvas, 172; £90 to Elizabeth Bennett for nails, &c., 172; £3 15s. to Peter Hiller for caske for the "Hector," 172; £48 to Francis Caudell, *Painter*, for work done on the "Dragon," 172; £10 to William Allom, *Lighterman*, for lightage of goods, 173; £227 to Lewis Tate, *Blacksmith*, for iron work for the "Red Dragon," 173; £2 to Agnes Haselton to relieve her husband, hurt in the "Hector," 173; £29 10s. to Charles Anthony for stamps made for the East India monies, 174; £13 3s. 2d. to Robert Bell for disbursements for wharfage and cutting of lead, 203; £4 7s. 5d. to Alderman Bannyngh, *Treasurer*, for 50 much disbursed by him beyond his receipts, 203; £109 16s. 8d. to Benjamin Deycro, agent of the Muskovia Company for cordage, 204.
- Warrants per Thomas Stephens: £2 16s. to the wife of John May, master's mate in the "Susan," for a month's wages, 243; £6 for pilotage of the "Assention" into theriver, 248.
- Warwicke, *see Heale*.
- Washer, Richard, assembly, 60; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.
- Wasse, Christopher, warrant £69 8s. 2d. for silver plate, 116.
- Wasse, Thomas, desires to be employed as a factor, 56.
- Wastall, William, adventurer, assembly 59; Wastell, } will bring in his money in dollars, 69; committee, 246; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.
- Watches, 218.
- Water caske, 150 tonnes of caske required, whereof 40 tonnes of hogsheds, 30, 36; committee to provide 150 tonnes, 76; committee to provide for the North West Voyage, 209.
- Waters, James, *Ironmonger*, warrant £30 12s. 4d. for gunner's stores, 157; do. £27 for iron work, 168.
- Wattes, John, Alderman, assemblies, 68, 69, 71, 78, 79, 80, 82, 83, 85, 87, 89, 91, 96, 99, 100, 102, 104, 106, 109, 112, 115, 122, 124, 128, 138, 140, 143, 144, 148, 151, 155, 159, 164, 167, 168, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 190, 192, 193, 194, 203, 204, 205, 206, 208, 214, 215, 216, 217, 219, 224, 225, 244, 248; committees, 57, 67, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 77, 90, 99, 115, 147, 155, 183, 186, 191, 194, 209; warrant £35 10s. 10d. for shirts of mail, 123; to confer as to the damage done to a ship by the anchor of the "Scourge," 125; elected governor, 166, 179; the oath of office, 179; to examine the charters as to authority for compelling contributions for a second voyage, 183; conference with Lord Admiral and Mr. Secretary (Herbert) as to the delay in the second voyage, 189; advice from Middelbrough of the return of two Dutch ships from the East Indies, 194; an Englishman returned from the East Indies to be conferred with as to the state of trade, &c., 194; signatures to treasurer's warrant, 206, 210; warrant £42 for iron hoops, 222; do. £42, p. 224; general committee and sworn, 225; requested to give his bond with Mr. Bannyngh for £1,000 as security for money to be taken up at interest for the payment of wages of mariners returned in the "Assention," 249; bill of adventure sealed, £600, p. 256; do. £240, p. 261.
- Waymoth, } Captain George, *see also North*
Waymoth, } *West Passage*; assemblies,
Waymoth, } 183, 204, 208; letter from him proposing the Company should undertake a voyage for the discovery of a North West passage to the East Indies, 182; conference and resolutions that the voyage be made, 183-4; the terms agreed on with Waymoth, 184; report of the committee, 185; warrant £30 for instruments, 204; do. £30, p. 204; do. £20, p. 204; £60 taken up at Exeter for the hiring of mariners, 209; warrant £100 for men's wages, 201; formal agreement with Waymoth containing his commission and instructions, 211-14; *see North West Passage*; John Cartwright, *Preacher*, engaged to go in the voyage, 216; the articles of agreement read, 217; warrant £50 for expenses prior to sailing, 218; return to Dartmouth; his journal read; ordered to bring ships round to London, 227; delay in coming to London, 229; arrival in London, 229; Mr. Cartwright accused of being the main persuader for the return of the expedition, 232; proceedings before the Privy Council as to his return; his hope of discoveries in a second voyage, and a second and final voyage resolved on; re-appointed chief in command, confident of success in finding a passage, 233; proposed conference as to a second voyage, 236-7; his demands for charges and expenses in the voyage referred to arbitration, 240; *see his Agreement*, 211-14.
- Webbe, Thomas, admitted as an extra factor, 102.
- Welbye, Richard, adventurer with Giles Doncomb, £200, p. 4.
- Wellington, Peter, being the assign of Peter Helms, deceased, he desires the transfer of his stock and the freedom of the Company, 226; stock transferred but the freedom denied, 227.

- West, Francis, warrant £241 on bill of exchange, 102.
- West Country; Mr. Howe requested to travel there to make provision for dollars and victuals for the ships, 15; he agrees to go with Captain Davies, 21; a commission to be prepared, 28; committee appointed to purchase, 29; letter from the Lord Treasurer to Her Majesty's receivers of Devon and Cornwall, authorizing credit to be given to the agents of the Company, 38; Captain Baker's commission for the purchase of victuals, 38, 40, 48-50; the quantities of provisions to be purchased, 41; money and bills of exchange, 45, 47; *see Warrants*, commissions for the purchase of provisions, 48-54; letters of advice respecting the providing of victuals, money, &c., 64; provisions to be bought to carry the ships to the West Country, 67; committee to solicit the Lord Treasurer's warrant to transport provisions, 78; the warrant sent, 79; poll davies to be bought and made up into bags, 86; order for no more biscuit or meal to be bought, 88; instructions for shipping the Spanish money, 119; committee to see the discharge of the ships, 128, 140; Mr. Howe's and Mr. Combe's commission, 147; Mr. Howe and Mr. Combe to bring in their accounts, 172-3; letters sent down for the purser and officers of the "Assention," 243.
- Westray, } Thomas, adventurer with others,
Westrow, } £300, p. 3; bill of adventure sealed,
£240, p. 254.
- Westray, John, made free though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £360, p. 256.
- Wethrall, Larence, adventurer with Thomas Wheeler, £200, p. 2.
- Wharfage, 203, 224.
- Wharfingers, *see William Kynber, Robert Wood.*
- Wharfs, Gully Key, 158; Wiggins Key, 203; Wool Key, 158.
- Wheat, estimate of quantity and price, 35; revised estimate, 46, 54-5; quantity to be bought in the West Country, 41, 52.
- Wheeler, Ambrose, committees, 246; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
- Wheeler, Thomas, adventurer with Larence Wethrall, £200, p. 2; assembly, 4.
- White, Leonarde, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assemblies, 5, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
- White, Thomas; assembly, 59; committee, 245; to keep a note of the weight of the goods from the "Assention" received at the Exchange vaults, 248; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
- Whitehall, 112, 164.
- Whitmore, George, adventurer with Henrye Poalstedd, £200, p. 4; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.
- Wynne, *see White.*
- Wiggins Key, *Wharf*, 203.
- Wilford, nominated factor, 77; elected factor of the third sort, 83; to sail in the "Susan," 101; warrant £30 for salary, 103; bill of adventure sealed, £50, p. 150.
- Willoughby, Lord, warrant to buy the Spanish meal taken prize by his ship, 84.
- Wilson, Francis, offers as a purser, 27.
- Winchcomb, } Phillip, nominated factor, 77;
Winchcombe, } elected factor of the fourth
sort, 83; to sail in the "Assention," 101;
- warrant £20 for his preparation, 121; bill of adventure sealed, £40, p. 149.
- Wine, an estimate to be made, 26; to be in good casks iron bound, 30; estimate of quantity and price, 34; quantity and price in the West Country to be ascertained, 49; wine out of a prize ship to be purchased at Plymouth and price, 50; committee to provide 66 tuns, 75; warrant £100 for Canary, 95; do. £231 10s., £378, and £160, p. 102; do. £210, p. 104; do. £14 10s. for a pipe of Malaga wine given to the Lord Admiral in lieu of the deadend claimed for the "Hector," 169; do. £18 for a tun of claret for the like purpose, 169.
- Wiseman, Richard, *Goldsmith*, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 9, 14, 20, 22, 24, 26, 28, 30, 34, 39, 44, 46, 47, 50, 57, 58, 67, 68, 69, 73, 74, 78, 79, 80, 82, 83, 86, 88, 89, 90, 91, 93, 94, 95, 98, 99, 100, 102, 103, 104, 106, 109, 112, 123, 124, 125, 126, 138, 140, 142, 144, 155, 156, 158, 160, 162, 163, 164, 167, 168, 170, 171, 172, 174, 175, 176, 177, 180, 182, 183, 184, 185, 192, 203, 214, 216, 217, 218, 224, 225, 227, 231, 232, 241, 242, 244; committees, 6, 8, 9, 12, 27, 68, 75, 76, 80, 91, 99, 107, 114, 115, 117, 124, 155, 156, 183, 186, 203, 209, 214; views ships, 13; surveyor for the "Hector," 14; warrant £100 for provisioning the "Hector," 25; signatures to the West Country commissions, 59, 54, 55; general committee, 63; warrant £100 for the use of the "Hector," 65; compounds with William Tavernor, mariner, 68; order to use a mast for the "Hector," 71; warrant £100 for the preparation of the "Hector," 79; do. £100, p. 96; do. £200, p. 104; do. £100, p. 111; do. £250, p. 117; do. £100, p. 139; do. £100, p. 142; to pay dock charges, 80; to clear accounts with Mr. Burrell, 127; appointed auditor, 166; general committee and sworn, 179; do. 225; allows the chests of merchandise returned from the North West voyage to be stored and viewed at his house, 231; bill of adventure sealed, £600, p. 255.
- Wollastone, William, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.
- Wollstenham, John, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
- Wood, committee to provide for the North West voyage, 209; warrant for wood, 211.
- Wood, Adam, warrant £50 for masts and timber, 164, do. £42 5s. 4d., p. 168; do. £7 8s. for deals, &c., 218.
- Wood, Robert, wharfinger, warrant £11 6s. 8d. for wharfage, 158.
- Woodfield, William, *Smith*, warrant £6 10s. for iron hoops, 219.
- Woodwarde, John, *Ironmonger*, adventurer, £300, p. 2.
- Wool Key, *Wharf*, 158.
- Woolwich, committee to inspect ships lying there, 13; the use of the docks requested, 13; the "Mare Scourge" in dock there, 27; a committee to lie at Woolwich to superintend the preparation of the "Mare Scourge," 39; Justice Mullett, a smith, to be employed, 48; timber borrowed from Her Majesty's storehouse, 71.
- Worsenham, Mr., *The Searcher*, warrant £2 for the clearing of the ships, 156.
- Wragge, John, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.

Wragge
of ad
Wray,
Wright,
Wright,
Wright
Wright
31, 3.
elect
Quee
warr
the 1
di bu
of ad
penci
175;
to m
ing a
warri
Quee
206.
Wyle,
Wich,
Wiche,
Withe
Withe
Wyl
Wyche
Wycke
7, 9
49, 5
83, 1
109,
125,
152,
175.

- Wragge, Richard, adventurer £200, p. 2; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
 Wray, John, nominated factor, 77.
 Wright, Peter, warrant 43s. for lanthorns, &c., 223.
 Wright, } Richard, *Secretary of the Company*:
 Wryght, } assemblies, 228, 249; committees, 31, 33, 65, 75, 87, 91, 106, 115, 124, 141, 152; elected secretary, 38; ordered to request the Queen's Attorney to finish the patent, 88; warrant £100 and £50 for the expenses of the patent, &c., 107; do. £39 16s. 6d. for disbursements, 173; order to make out bills of adventure for every adventurer, 175; sixpence to be paid for every bill of adventure, 175; warrant 20 marks for his services, 203; to make out new bills of adventure, embodying all supplies, &c., in one lump sum, 220; warrant £4 15s. for charges in procuring the Queen's letters, 222; re-elected secretary, 226.
 Wryte, Hugh, nominated factor, 77.
 Wich, }
 Wiche, } *see Wyche*.
 Witche, }
 Wyche, James, adventurer with Richard Wyche, £200, p. 2.
 Wyche, } Richard, adventurer with James Wyche, } Wyche, £200, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 7, 9, 10, 14, 20, 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 33, 37, 39, 42, 56, 57, 64, 67, 69, 71, 74, 76, 78, 80, 82, 83, 85, 86, 88, 89, 95, 98, 99, 100, 104, 108, 109, 112, 113, 116, 119, 121, 122, 123, 124, 128, 129, 139, 140, 143, 144, 148, 150, 151, 152, 154, 155, 160, 168, 170, 175, 181, 192, 193, 197, 204, 205, 225, 228, 232, 235, 236, 238, 240, 241, 244, 247; committees, 6, 8, 12, 31, 33, 40, 65, 75, 120, 124, 128, 147, 156, 229, 230, 240, 248; views ships, 13; feoffee in trust for ships bought, 32; surveyor of the "Malice Scurge," 33; money in the West Country, 45; signature to West Country commissions, 52; general committee, 63; to buy oatmeal, 75; do. mustard seed, 76; order to provide ship's stores for the "Red Dragon," 117; expenses at Gravesend, 158; general committee, 179; do. and sworn, 225; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
 Wymers, Humfrey, adventurer with Richard Edmonds, £200, p. 3.
 Wynchcomb, *see Winchcomb*.
 Wyndham, John, warrant £40 on bill of exchange, 79.
 Yerworth, Thomas, *pursuer of the "Discovery"*, appointed pursuer of one of the ships for the North West Voyage, 205; salary contingent on the discovery of the passage, 205; to give a bond of £100 for his good behaviour, 205; warrant £80 for carpenters' wages, 206; do. £5 for mariners' wages, &c., 208; do. £100 for anchors and stores for the "Discovery," 210; do. £100 for coals, &c., 210; his account, £210, to be audited, 214; warrant £100 for provisions, 215; dislike taken to him, but his employment continued, 219; warrant £6 13s. 4d. for wages, 235.
 Yomans, Simon, *Chandler*, warrant £61 5s. 9d. for butter and cheese, 142.
 Yonson, Richard, *Goldsmith*, adventurer £200, and will pay in Spanish money, 31.



Acc. No.	4844
Class No.	H. 177.
Book No.	36



CHISWICK PRESS:—C. WHITTINGHAM AND CO. TOOKS COURT,
CHANCERY LANE, LONDON, 1886.